

The Alpha and Omega of Creation

Teachings from Heaven



Vol. 11 – Last Seven Years of Earth
The Last Seven Years of Earth, The Rapture Explained
Left Behind – renewed banishment, New World Order –
Freemasonry, One World Religion, Keys of Peter



Preserved and presented by
Samuel Ronci

The Alpha and Omega of Creation

Teachings from Heaven

Volume 1: Secrets of Creation

Volume 2: The Soul and Life of Adam

Volume 3: The Childhood of Jesus

Volume 4: The Public Life and Passion of Jesus Christ

Volume 5: Holy Spirit & End Time Vineyard Workers

Volume 6: The Church of Christ

Volume 7: God Corrects Misguided Teachings and Errors

Volume 8: End Time Prophecies

Volume 9: The Apocalypse and Beyond

Volume 10: The Spiritual Journey of the Soul

Volume 11: The Last Seven Years of Earth

Volume 12: Advanced Teachings from Heaven

**Visit www.alphaandomegaofcreation.org
For a free download of each volume.**

Last update 4/29/2024

The Alpha and Omega of Creation Series



THE ALPHA
AND THE OMEGA
THE BEGINNING
AND THE END

THE FIRSTBORN OVER
ALL OF CREATION

The Alpha and Omega of Creation Series: God the Father reveals, in great detail, His Divine plan of salvation that leads the soul back to God.

1. **Vol_1_Secrets of Creation:** Reveals the Mysteries of the Primordial God, God's Only Begotten Son, The Secret of Creation, The World of Thought, Life of Spirits and Cosmic Life, Can Man See God? Mystery of the Holy Trinity, What is the difference between Beings of Light and Angels? How does one obtain Childship to God? Was the Sin of the fallen spirits unforgivable? The Real Original Sin, The Cause and Origin of Creation, My Father's House has many Mansions! God Creates Man
2. **Vol_2_The Soul and Life of Adam and Cain:** Immortality of the Soul, Relationship between Body, Soul and Spirit, What is Man? The Purpose and Reason of Earthly Life, Pre-Adamites, The Creation of Other Human Beings, The Descendants of Adam, Death Enters the World, Where do Prehistoric Animals Come From? How did the Black Race Begin? Adam and Cains Experiments with Genetic Manipulation, Cain's Curse and Fight, The Real Consequences of Original Sin, Man Begins Again and much more. . .
3. **Vol_3_The Childhood of Jesus:** The Messianic Cycle Begins, The Immaculate Conception of Mary, Mary is betrothed to Joseph, God enters the world in the visible image of Jesus, The Star of Bethlehem, The Three Wise Men, Herod's Plot to Kill Jesus, The Family Flees to Egypt, The Childhood of Jesus, The Miracle Work of the Child Jesus, Jesus journey to the Temple, Jesus is Examined in the Temple, Jesus three days in the temple, The Arrival of Joseph and Mary in the Temple, The Death of St Joseph. . .
4. **Vol_4_The Public Life and Passion of Jesus Christ:** 53 Gospel verses explained through the Sermons of Jesus Christ, The Transfiguration of Christ, The Spiritual Significance of the Glorification of Christ, Who is to be the Christ? The Earth as an Altar, Farewell to the Mother, The Passover Supper, The Washing of the Feet, The Parable of the Last Supper and the Bread of Life, Jesus' Victory over Death, The Descent of the Holy Spirit. And, The Passion of Christ, Jesus Descended into the Abyss, The Resurrection and Eternal Life, The Ascension of Jesus, The Coming of the Holy Spirit...
5. **Vol_5_The Holy Spirit and End Time Vineyard Workers:** Section 1: Conditions and Prerequisites for the Outpouring of the Holy Spirit, The Workings of the Spirit, When the Holy Spirit is Present, Gifts of the Spirit,

- Workings of the Spirit, Wrong Interpretation of the Scriptures, Prerequisites for Hearing God's Voice, Dialogue with the Father, Section 2: Vineyard Workers, God's Appointed Servants, Laborers for God's Kingdom, Task to Spread the Truth, The Church of Christ. . .
6. **Vol_6_The Church of Christ:** The Vision of St Stephan, Martyrdom of the Apostles, History of the Ancient Church, Christians of the First Century, The Church of Christ in its Beginning, The Church Becomes an Institution, The Baptism of Jesus, A Great Truth about Salvation, Satan Attacks the Church, The Second Vatican Council and the Fate of the Roman Catholic Church.
 7. **Vol_7_God Corrects Misguided Teachings and Errors:** Doubting God's Existence, Wrong Images of God, Questioning God's Perfection, False Doctrine about the Trinity, Wrong Interpretations of the Bible, Elimination of a Near End, Distorted Divine Word, Doubting God's Revelations, Wrong Concept of Church, Infallibility of the Head of the Church, Sacraments – Wrong Interpretation of Jesus' Words, Mans Lack of Spiritual Knowledge. . .
 8. **Vol_8_End Time Prophecies:** Our Lady Speaks about 5 Signs, Secularism, Rationalism, Sin Causes War, Battle Between Heaven and Hell, They Will Desecrate the Church, The Stars Will Fall from the Sky, A Generation Without God, Mary's Tears of Blood, St Malachy the 112 Pope, Earths Time, Signs of the Great Tribulation, Climate Change, The World will Crash Down in the End.
 9. **Vol_9_ The Apocalypse and Beyond:** Satan's Century, Progress of Man, Science / Knowledge, Satan Splits and Divides, UFO's, The Nature and Purpose of the Moon, NASA's Project Blue Beam, Space Travel, Inhabitants of Other Worlds, The Huge Red Dragon, The Woman Clothed With The Sun, The Keys that Open the Abyss, WW III, The Earth is Changing, The Fall of Babylon, The Holy Remnant, the New Banishment and the New Earth. . .
 10. **Vol_10_The Spiritual Journey of the Soul:** Every Soul is an Original Spirit, The Souls Process of Pre-Development, Composition of the Soul, Spiritual Rebirth, The Path of Return to God, Overcoming Matter, Immortality of the Soul, The Death Phenomenon, The Souls Fate in the Beyond, Sequence of Events when the Soul Leaves the Body, Beyond the Threshold, Entering the Kingdom of Light.
 11. **Vol_11_Last Seven Years of Earth:** The Last Seven Years of Earth, The Rapture Explained, Left Behind – new banishment, The New One World Order and the New One World Religion, The Freemasons enter the Catholic Church. The Keys of Peter- where are they?. . .
 12. **Vol_12_Advanced Teachings of the Spirit World:** I Stand at the Door and Knock - and you did not receive Me, Secrets of Life, The Spiritual Sun, The Evil of Human Desires, The Kingdom of Darkness and Unbelief, The Roman Catholic Heaven, A Visit to the Carmelites, The Judgement Seat of Christ, Prerequisite unto Salvation, The Seven Words of Christ on the Cross. . .

Table of Contents

Table of Contents

The Alpha and Omega of Creation Series	3
Table of Contents	5
CHAPTER 1: The Last Seven Years of the Earth	15
World Conflagration – an extensive fire	16
Exhortation to Work	16
Judgment Blessing	17
God's judgment	17
Apparent cruelty - Destruction of all property	19
World affairs - Natural events.....	20
The raging elements of nature	21
Confirmation of prophecies - World events.....	22
Gift of foresight - Intervention of God.....	23
Divine intervention	24
World conflagration - Natural disaster - Decision.....	25
Task.....	27
Confirmation of the prophecies	28
Signs of the last days - Battle of faith - Chaos	29
Death of a worldly ruler - Turn of events.....	31
Prediction - Apparent burying of the hatchet - Last phase.....	32
End of the redemption period - Total transformation of the earth.	33
Luminous appearance in the sky -The cross of Jesus Christ.....	34
The Dying Savior's Last Words on the Cross	35
Deposing the earthly power	36
World fire – Prophecies.....	38
Only a short time of grace left.....	38
Further indication of disasters and war	40
Catastrophe - Prediction	41
Prediction of events	42
Prediction of a great event.....	43
Divine justice - Intervention - Disaster	44
Aim of the opponent: Destruction	45
Natural Phenomena	47

Announcement of the Judgment.....	48
Cosmic phenomena	49
Approach of a star.....	51
Changes in the constellations	52
Announcement of a star.....	53
A Star - Revelation 16, 18.....	54
The Powers of the Heavens Shall be Shaken.	55
Sequence of the catastrophic event	57
Signs Before the Catastrophe.....	58
Cosmic Changes	59
Cosmic Changes - shakings	61
Luminous phenomenon before the catastrophe.....	62
Reference to the coming event - God's protection.....	63
Intervention of God	64
Prediction - Natural history - Devastating disease	64
End of the world conflagration - Establishing divine order	65
Soon Fulfilment of the Announcement.....	66
Divine Intervention - Detonation.....	67
Natural disaster before the end	68
Earth Rotations - Earthly tremors A	70
Earth Rotations - Earthly tremors B.....	71
Cosmos - Changes - Catastrophe.....	72
Natural event - Rage of the elements.....	74
People's Fear.....	75
Prediction - Judgment of God - Nature elements.....	76
The Time after the Intervention	77
The Magnitude of the Work of Destruction	78
Prediction of a Natural Disaster - Dead Sections.....	79
The Catastrophe and its Consequences.....	81
A Forthcoming Natural Event.....	82
Catastrophe	83
World Event - Natural disaster - Battle of faith	84
World Event - Chaos - Antichrist.....	86
Spiritual Chaos - World Conflagration - Messiah.....	87
Time of Grace - Speaker - Forerunner of the Lord	88

Jesus' Forerunner.....	89
Wolf in Sheep's Clothing.....	91
Christ's Forerunner - Incarnation of the Antichrist	92
Forerunner – John the Baptist.....	94
Jesus' Forerunner.....	95
Humans despite bad will - stooges of God.....	96
Battle of Faith - Hostilities - Antichrist incarnated.	98
Battle of faith - Antichrist.....	99
Battle of light against darkness at the end.....	102
Shortening the End Time	103
Notice of an event - Spiritual transformation - Rome	104
Collapse of Ecclesiastical Organizations - True church	105
A rock will be made to waver - (Spiritual upheaval)	106
The Last 3 Years of the Earth – Battle of Faith.....	107
Three years test of faith - Christianity – Separation from Faith.....	107
God's protection in the battle of faith	108
The Flood - Last days - Worldly progress.....	109
Final Battle - Frankly professing Christ before the world	110
Struggle time before the end - afflictions	111
Final Decision of Faith	112
The last disciples' ordeal at the time of the Antichrist.....	114
Time of the Faith Struggle.....	115
Divorce of Spirits.....	116
Coming in the clouds - Last days	118
End of the World - Judgment Day	119
Reason and Forces of Earth's Disintegration.....	120
Irresponsible experiments are the reason for the destruction of earth.	122
Rapture & End	123
Day of Divorce - Rage of the Elements - Natural Event.....	123
Seers and Prophets of the End Times - little understanding.....	124
The End of the Redemption Period - Last Judgment	125
Coming in the Clouds - Rapture	126
The Coming of the Lord (to be understood literally)	127
Last Judgment - Rapture	129
Rapture	130

Last Judgment - Sin Punishment & Act of Grace	130
The Last Judgment	132
Disorder - Decay - Chaos - Destruction - Structure.....	134
The Earth's Last Hour	135
The Final Work of Destruction.....	137
Destruction of earth is the result of experiments.	139
Experiments towards the end of the earth - Activating forces.....	140
End of the Earth.....	141
Concluding a Period of Salvation.....	143
Agonies of a Renewed Banishment in Solid Matter.....	144
New Banishment of the Spirits - Salvation in one Era.....	146
Transformation of Earth.....	147
Renewal of the Earth and Paradise.....	148
Harmonious life on the new earth	150
My Word is not a Commodity.....	151
A Warning Not to Change the Word of God.....	153
Message of the Blessed Virgin Mary	154
CHAPTER 2: The Rapture - explained.	157
The Rapture - explained.	158
The Holy Remnant awaiting the Second Coming of Our lord Jesus Christ	158
The King of kings.....	159
Explanation about the Coming of the Lord - rapture.	159
A Clear Sequence to the End of the World	162
I Am Opening for You the Sealed Book	162
Seals 5, 6 and 7 lead to the Rapture and the End	163
Key Events that lead to the Rapture and the End of the Earth	167
The Holy Remnant – who are they?.....	177
Time Indication.....	178
The Mission of the Remnant Army	179
Chapter 3: Left Behind - renewed banishment.	181
Humanity’s Spiritual State Necessitates an End	182
Renewed Banishment is the reason for the Unusual Revelations.....	184
Concluding a Period of Salvation.....	185
New Banishment of the Spirits - Salvation in one Era.....	187
Gulf and Bridge - Renewed Banishment.....	188

God Carries out his plan of Salvation.....	189
Last Judgment is an Act of Divine Love.....	190
'Judging' the Souls at the End	191
The Atheist's Fate	193
Separation of the Spirits - the end of an earthly period	194
Disintegration - Work of Destruction - Renewed Banishment.....	195
Spiritual Turning Point	196
The Concept of 'Hell'	198
Agonies of a Renewed Banishment in Solid Matter.....	199
Are Dissolved Particles Capable of Suffering?	200
Beatitude or Renewed Banishment depends on Free Will	202
Reference to the End - Renewed Banishment.....	203
Renewed Captivity.....	205
Chapter 4: New World Order - One World Religion.....	207
New World Order - On the Road to a One World Government – One World Religion.....	208
Features of the New World Order	209
Denouncing the Laws of God.....	210
The Beast like a Leopard - Freemasonry	211
The Aim of Masonry - Blaspheming God	212
My Church of Today is Deserted of the Spirit of God	215
Ecclesiastical Freemasons Enters the Catholic Church.....	216
Opening Your Spirit to the Seven Vices	217
Manifestation of Satan - Summary.....	217
Warnings from the Blessed Mother Regarding Freemasonry	218
The Trojan Horse Enters the Vatican.....	219
A Great Deceit	228
Chapter 5: Freemasons enter the Catholic Church.....	229
Fatima Reveals the Truth of Satan's Evil Sect Entering the Vatican.....	229
The Journey Begins	231
The Catacombs in Rome – false teachings	233
The Legend of Milk Grotto in Bethlehem.....	235
The Number of the Holy Innocents.....	237
Rachel's Tomb	239
Preparations For the Flight to Egypt	241

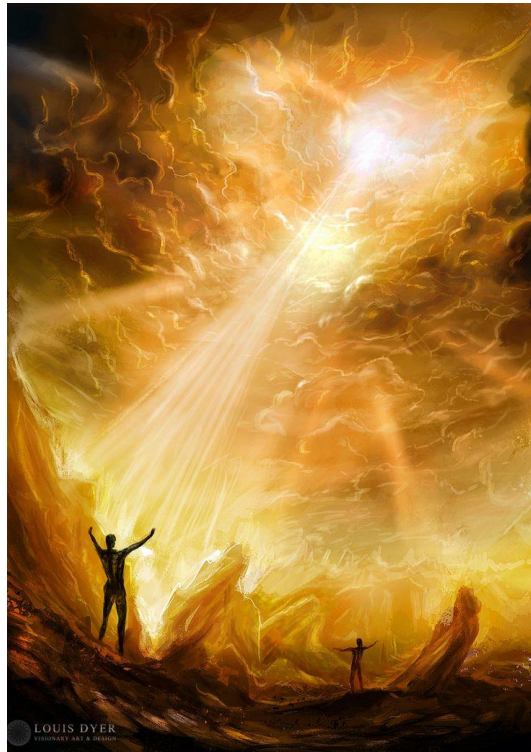
Our Lady of the Milk in Spain	243
Our Lady of Good Deliverance – Madrid, Spain	246
Scrutinize Spiritual Information	247
Satan’s Work as an Angel of Light.....	252
Freemasons Penetrate the Diocese of St. Augustine Fl.....	254
Jesus’ Appeal to the Priests of the World.....	255
Spanish Mission Church “Nombre de Dios” of St Augustine.....	258
The Story behind Nombre de Dios of St Augustine	259
Captain Pedro Menendez de Aviles – Brutal Spanish Conquistador	260
Who does this Statue really represent?	264
Shrine of Our Lady of La Leche – St Augustine	265
The Church: A “Sacred” Place	265
The Circle Cross.....	267
Freemasonry - Satanism and the Politics of Judaism	268
Two Pillars holding the Tabernacle.	268
Magic Square	269
The Crown of Our Lady of La Leche.....	269
Who does our Lady of La Leche represent?	271
Who is the Goddess Astarte?	272
Worshipping the Mother of God	273
New Expansion of the Shrine of Our Lady of La Leche.....	274
The Square Altar in the Center of the Spiral	276
The “Ecumenical Counter-Church” of the Antichrist	277
Demonic Stargate Portals	277
The Large Cross of Nombre de Dios of St Augustine.....	279
The “New Church” dedicated to St. Padre Pio	280
The Dismantling of the Church	282
Cathedral Basilica of St Augustine	284
The Holy Doors - The Year of Mercy	285
Worship of the Devil	285
Symbols of Masonry.....	286
The Four Columns.....	287
The Holy of Holies and the Veil	288
The Old Passover is replaced by the New Passover	290
New Passover: The Words of Eternal Life - John 6:53	291

The Baptismal Font.....	291
The Hexagram Design on each Door	292
Stain Glass Windows.....	294
The Word of God	295
The Emblems Represented on each Podiums	295
The Vision of the Four Beasts in Daniel 7	295
The Eagle.....	299
The Man King.....	300
The Description of Triple Masonic Trinity	301
Satins five wounds of redemption.....	302
The Altar Resting on the Circle Dot	303
The Back of the Church	304
My Church of Today is Deserted of the Spirit of God	305
Humanity will not be the same	306
Freemasonry and the Anti-Christian Movement.....	308
Warnings from Our Lady - Freemasonry	310
Elizabeth Ann Seton	312
The Temple	312
The Church: A “Sacred” Place.....	313
Freemasonry Symbolism	315
Let us now enter: Elizabeth Ann Seton.....	316
It’s the Cross that Shapes the Church.....	317
The Sacrifice on the Cross was offered for Time and Eternity.....	318
The Cross is not to be Understood, it is to be loved.	319
Who is the man on the wall?	322
The Risen Christ - “Master Mason” or “God-Man”	325
Stain Glass Windows.....	326
The Sun Cross or Solar Cross	326
The Square Altar	328
Magic Square.....	328
Six-pointed Star	330
The Octagon – the floor design beneath the altar	331
The 8-pointed Star - represents Lucifer.....	332
The Symbols that surround the Altar.....	332
The Vision of the Four Beasts - Daniel 7	332

Ecumenism.....	336
Ecumenical Council	336
Ecumenism a Dialogue with Satan.....	336
A New Era of Radical Reform.....	337
God the Father speaks about Ecumenism.	338
The Stained Glass Wall behind the Altar – contains two Pentagrams.	338
The Three Urns	340
The Description of - Triple Masonic Trinity.....	341
The Stained Glass Wall behind the Altar – Holy of Holies	343
Inner Chamber – Holy of Holies	344
The Phoenix	345
The Dove	346
Warning - My People are surrounded by all kinds of evil	346
The Baptismal Font.....	347
Leaving the Church	348
The Abomination of Desolation has begun	350
I Call You to Radical Change.....	351
A New False Doctrine is Being Prepared.....	354
Christ Will Scatter Their False Doctrines	355
God the Father speaks about the Church and His Priest	357
My Kingdom on Earth is My Church.....	358
'The Gates of Hell'	358
This is a Decisive Instant.....	359
CHAPTER 6: The Keys of Peter	363
Warning:	364
A Generation without God	364
The Keys of Peter: what do they represent and where are they now?	365
Matthew 16:15: The Primitive Church Begins	365
You are Peter, the Rock	366
Did Jesus appoint Peter as the Vicar of Christ?	366
Peter's Successors - Ecclesiastical-secular Power	368
Infallibility of the Head of Church – Bishop Robert H. Brom	371
Infallibility of the Head of Church – God the Father	371
How long did Christ's Doctrine Remain Pure?	372
The Catholic Church Becomes an Institution	374

Warnings from Our Lady	375
"What will become of the Catholic Church in the future?"	376
Pope Benedict's Days are now numbered – Peter the Roman	378
The False Prophet plans to take over the Catholic Church.....	378
The False Prophet will now take over the Seat in Rome	380
Pope Benedict XVI – Resigns as Bishop and the Keys are returned to God.....	381
The Star that fell from My Army was given the Keys to the Abyss	382
The Dismantling of the Church	384
The Keys that open the Pit of the Abyss.....	384
The Fifth Trumpet and the first Woe - Locust from the Abyss.....	385
Satan's Zenith of Power – summary.....	386
They Have Wounded My Will – a great leader of the world will be silenced	387
Death of a World Ruler - Part A	389
Death of a Worldly Ruler – Part B - turn of events.....	389
United States of the World Church – One World Religion.....	390
Battle between Heaven and Hell	392
A New Era of Radical Reform	393
The Future of the Catholic Church	394
Blessing of Same Sex Couples by Pope Francis.....	405
Warning from Jesus.....	406
A Closing Message from Jesus	408
Prophets of Our Time:	410
Reference Key.....	417
Reference Books	418
Become an Apostle of Truth.....	419
"I Am with you always.....	421

CHAPTER 1: The Last Seven Years of the Earth



**A selection of Divine revelations, received through the "Inner Word."
by Bertha Dudde**

Exhortation to Work, Judgement Blessing, God's Judgement, Destruction of all Property, World fares – Natural events, The Raging elements of nature, Signs of the last days – Battle of Faith – Chaos, Death of a world ruler – Turn of events, Only a short time of grace left, Intervention of God, Cosmic changes Catastrophe, The Time after the intervention, The Magnitude of the work of destruction, The Last three years of Earth, God's protection in the battle of faith, The last disciples' ordeal at the time of the Antichrist, Reason and force of earth's destruction, Rapture and end. . .

World Conflagration – an extensive fire

Exhortation to Work

Will of God - 7 years of suffering - Father's Words

Ref: BD 0356 31.3.1938

Jesus is speaking: "You shall find yourselves in My name and keep My commandments, so I will be with you in all needs of body and soul. Let the light shine and help those who are weak in spirit, advise them that they will only get well in My love, seek to ennoble them, seek to point out to them the power of My will, give them news of My work on earth, as I always walk among you who want to be close to Me, as I am close to everyone who out of his love for Me also gives love to the neighbor.

You all do not yet understand which power is inherent in you, as you can work in My will, if you only desire Me. Because My will rules over everything, over this your life on earth and also over the hereafter. Nothing remains hidden to Me, and the quiet will in you who are My children, is enough to make use of My will for you. You willingly give yourselves into My care, and I fulfill your will, so you are only allowed to want, and you can also carry out what you want. Overcoming the earth will become easy for you in My name; My spirit will enlighten you, and you will see what has been unreachable to you so far. ***You will have to experience the seven years full of suffering***, but they will pass you by like shadows, attacking and taking away the many who remained strangers to Me, who veered from their ways and did not want to settle into their true destiny. To these the Lord will then be revealed in His strength, but then such bitter suffering will darken their days that they come to realization in the last hour. If you now pray this news of My word in My name, you will make the way of suffering easier for them. The trouble will make them docile, and then still many will accept the teaching of Christ, to their blessing.

My child, always immerse yourself in what My will spiritually created. It is your life's work and will bring some things to maturity in you, if you just remain loyal to Me. Your senses and aspirations will only turn more and more to this silent work, and what will then be decided for you, accept everything as My mission, as My will and the expression of My love for you, everything flows to you according to My command.

You have nothing to fear as long as your heart turns to Me in love, and I will enlighten your spirit so that you will always recognize My will and make all My desires your own. Because what I demand of you, I put into your heart and instruct you until you are completely in My will, and then you will be able to work in My stead everything I want. Because nothing happens without My will, and in love I draw you to Me and make you into what you are to become. Amen"

Judgment Blessing

For the weak in faith - unusual phenomena - Strong faith protection - Safe building - Judge's hand.

Ref: BD 0678 22.11.1938

Jesus is speaking: "The great judgment will still have an unspeakably beneficial effect for a large part of mankind, because whoever was weak in faith until then, but did not completely turn away from God, will feel the strict but just hand of the Father and still move away from the edge of ruin and commend themselves to the grace of God. Those who still turn to Him in the last hour will from now on be the most zealous followers of God's Word and will. They will try to make up for what they missed and will not rest, until the height is reached and the soul can separate from matter, and thus only a very short time is needed to bring such souls to repentance, yet the short time will have such a dreadful effect on the earthly children, for such unfamiliar phenomena will pass before people's senses that they have to suffer unspeakably and in these fearful times, they can seek and find help precisely only there, from where alone help will also come to them.

Seven years before, the adversary already wrestles for these souls which are too weak to offer resistance, partly from indolence and partly from self-inflicted ignorance. But at the end of these years, the misery will have risen so immeasurably, and nevertheless, man will fear for his life and try to preserve it with all his strength, because he whose soul is not ripe for eternity, still fears death. But who can look forward to the bodily death with calmness, the forces of nature will not be able to harm him either, because their faith will protect them from the worst, it will direct their mind - full of intimacy to the heavenly Father - in the trouble, and the Lord will give them strength, so that they can bear their lot easily. But whoever believes to inhabit a secure building and relies on it, will feel the hand of the judge even there, if his thinking is not just and his life is not pleasing to God.

For no borders will be drawn, the omnipotence of God ignores no being, so that it decides to whom its love applies, the earthly world, or the home of its soul. And because this will come, work the soil well in the vineyard of the Lord, use the time and preach God's Word, and you yourselves will mature in love for the creatures of the Lord, and you will also see most clearly where the Lord instructs you to love-activity, so that you can work for His glory. Amen"

God's judgment

Ref: BD 0668 14.11.1938

Jesus is speaking: "The judgment of God must come upon mankind because the Lord has proclaimed it in Word and Script, and His word comes true in all truth. For the Lord saw the will of mankind take shape in the way it currently dominates the world. And He pointed again and again to the

judgment in order to make people turn back and thus to be able to avert the judgment, because it is only up to the will of mankind to escape it, but if people do not listen to all warnings and admonitions, they themselves are to blame for the misery that will afflict the earth. It is an incessant coming and going, a living and dying on earth, and every generation has received news from above and heard the will of the Lord. But the faith has become weaker and weaker, everything that the Lord sent to the people for the purpose of instruction was unbelievably rejected, and the thinking of the people became shallower and shallower.

Similarly, all so-called piety has become only more formality, and that is why the eternal Deity is now forced to intervene, so that mankind is led back to the true faith, and so it will happen as the Lord has said. The forces of the sky will unite with the good of the earth; without all visible cause a change will occur in nature which will make all minds worry and then freeze with horror. Towards the end of the day, you see the clouds' threatening forms and know no explanation for it. Your senses hear a strong roar around you and above you, you seek to flee and to save yourselves and yet you do not know where to go, for all around you is night. And so, you are now exposed to the powers without salvation and have only one protection, the prayer to the Creator, to the heavenly Father.

He alone is your refuge and protection; He alone can bring you salvation and keep the judgment away from you. And He will be near to everyone who calls upon Him in his distress. And therefore, do not flee wherever you are. The judgment overtakes you everywhere, and God's help is also ready for you everywhere. No-one can escape the disaster by his own strength because God's arm reaches everyone, and His love and mercy also reach just as far as it is desired. Every disaster will be stopped, if the earthly child has recognized and turns to the Father.

But where hearts are stubborn and hardened, the earth will threaten to burst, and many will fall victim to the judgment of God because they do not listen to the last admonition of the Lord and so there is no salvation for them.

A full year before, the earth will be afflicted with tribulations of all kinds, so that the mind of man turns away, from the world and towards the true goal, so that he becomes a believer and seeks God. And the suffering will be great, but indispensable, because the Lord is long-suffering and merciful, He wants to avert the great suffering of the judgment, which can only happen if mankind turns to faith. And that is why such a tremendous spiritual work begins, since it is a matter of saving countless souls from the night to the eternal Light. Those who have found their way to the Lord will not have to face judgment with trepidation; they will find comfort in the promise of the Lord, who knows His own and will protect them from every danger to body and soul. And all adversity will pass them by if they only look up to the Lord and Savior with faith.

Who is aware of the coming time and strives to fulfil the will of God, who always asks the Lord for firm faith and commends himself to Him and His grace, the time of judgment will not surprise him. He who always looks only upward cannot be frightened by the judgment, but only as the word of the Lord being fulfilled as foretold, and that it is only the Lord visibly announcing His power and His will to the fright of those who do not want to hear Him. But this voice does not frighten His true children. He is close to them in all love and grace and protects them so that they do not get harmed and falter in the great trouble that will come over the earth. Therefore, pray constantly that you remain in His love, and you will be spared from all harm. Amen."

Apparent cruelty - Destruction of all property

Ref: BD 1130 8.10.1939

Jesus is speaking: "Blessed are those who profess Me, who entrust themselves to Me and desire My love. They have found the way to Me and can no longer go astray. And their souls are saved for eternity. So, hear My Word: The world sees limitless misery, and people's greed assumes proportions which inevitably must lead to evils of the most blatant kind, and no earthly power will succeed to put a stop to the outrageous cruelties. And since earthly rulers cannot make use of their power, all their efforts to stop the acts of violence will be useless, the Divinity Himself will intervene and wrestle their power from them, and that in an incomprehensible way. But Divine intervention is of such drastic importance for all people, because from the beginning everyone fears for his life, recognizing his powerlessness - and at the same time, the working of God-hostile forces in man.

None of the enemies can touch the life of those who walk with God in all their ways. Although they recognize the powerlessness of the hitherto unconquered, they abstain from confrontation with earthly power, because there will be hardly any goodwill, since they their goal is to destroy certain views and thus also those who persist in such views. Those will indeed be severely affected, because the world will rage - strife and quarrels among mankind will reach the highest bloom and the commandments of Divine Love will be little or no longer observed, and therefore all these creatures are in the power of Satan, and in order to redeem them from it, the heavenly Father must also use means which could almost be called cruel, if man does not want to surrender to him believingly. For only he who fully trusts in the Lord, recognizes His hand in every event. And what the whole world gets excited about will seem inevitable and necessary to the believing earthly child, but the world does not yet recognize the true meaning of all apparently cruel events, it only sees the suffering, but not the blessing of the suffering.

And since the Lord takes care of a people that is sinking and whose spiritual condition is so sad, He meets the people exactly there where they

are still too attached to the earthly. He takes from them all possessions, He lets the people get to know poverty, and in this poverty, He again places at their disposal the graces that are available to them all. For the Lord does not intend to destroy, but only to change their thinking. And so, He must turn their thinking to the spiritual and turn away from the earthly, and this is the purpose of all coming events, which could mislead you people to the assumption that earthly wealth is haphazardly destroyed by Divine will, that the fight would be only to destroy matter.

Matter must certainly be overcome; however no such cruelties are truly necessary for it, but now it shall turn out how peace-loving people can spend their life when God Himself removes all obstacles from their way, and since mankind does nothing else than to increase goods and chattels in the small as well as in the big, so the Lord will just remove these obstacles to eternal life for them and therefore let an event come over mankind, which will speak clearly enough for itself, and be recognized by God's wisdom as a last attempt to rescue erring souls and has therefore been predetermined since eternity. Amen"

World affairs - Natural events

Ref: BD 1436 25.5.1940

Jesus is speaking: "Let God alone rule, He will guide your destiny according to His will. And so, world events take their course. It brings salvation to many souls in an earthly and spiritual sense, although Satan's work is unmistakable. But God is everywhere where a thought is sent up to Him. And the distress and misery are so great, that the souls turn to God full of desire and ask for salvation from the misery.

There are often agonizing hours that precede death, but many a soul struggles through it and finds the right way, and then the earthly course is still blessed by the right recognition. The human is now only a means to an end. He is sacrificed without scruples, he fulfills his purpose and sacrifices his life, because he himself is powerless against earthly violence. And his sacrifice will be graciously accepted by the heavenly Father, and his prematurely ended life will be credited to him in the hereafter and his soul will also be granted help, if the maturity of the soul has not yet been reached.

But those who have caused misery and hardship out of selfishness and greed will still suffer great hardships. For the suffering of fellow human beings cries out to heaven for retribution. This says the Lord, and His Word is unchangeable. And thus, He decrees that all strife and contention shall remain undecided, and the unspeakable sacrifices shall be made in vain. He puts a stop to the activities of the one who has great power; he puts an end to the wrestling of nations. This is planned in the shortest possible time. The activity of Satan is so obvious, that now the Lord Himself will intervene to limit him in his power. And truly only His will is sufficient for this, and the

structure which seemed to be strong and unshakable, will become shaky. The spiritual misery among mankind is unspeakably great, it should first be controlled by this means, because mankind does not recognize the work of the adversary in the world-events, therefore they must learn to recognize the work of God in the natural events.

And mankind recognizes even less that the time has come which the Lord mentioned [while] on earth. They recognize neither the spiritual decay nor the compelling necessity of Divine intervention. They live and fear the temporal end and thus walk in darkest night. in deepest spiritual darkness. And therefore, God wants to bring light. He Himself wants to speak to the people, but not in dear gentle words, but with a mighty voice He will speak to them, so that they recognize Him and pay attention to His voice. He will express Himself in such a way that he who believes, will recognize Him - but to the others, also this Voice will not be proof of Divine omnipotence and wisdom. They will close their ears and do not want to hear anything about the violent downfall of thousands and thousands of people. And yet they will have to hear it. The entire world will hear this Voice and feel it's effect full of horror, because God wants to shake up the sleeping, frighten the weak and let the strong recognize their powerlessness. He will hold a judgment and atone for violence and injustice. Amen."

The raging elements of nature

Ref: BD 1473 15.06.1940

Jesus is speaking: "The magnitude of the Almighty will become apparent at a time when the elements of nature rage and cause indescribable damage. Then the hour will have come when people's spiritual decline becomes visible for nothing will remind them of God, nothing will move them to pray, for they will have lost their belief in a God and thus will not call upon Him in their need. Hence humanity cannot stay on earth any longer, for it fails to consider its actual purpose of earthly life and only contributes towards destroying the faith of the few people who are not yet entirely estranged from God, causing them to abandon God as well. God's love, however, will prevent the latter from being harmed and will therefore forcibly terminate the lives of those who threaten to endanger the souls.

And there will be great distress when the raging of the elements begins. It will be like a storm which threatens to destroy everything; people will be unable to defend themselves against it for they are like fragile stalks which get bent by the gales. They will want to flee yet be unable to escape the elements, without God's help their resistance will be too feeble, yet a heartfelt call to God will restrain the power of the elements, and anyone who entrusts himself to God in his peril will be saved. But God will be very close to you during this disaster, He will affect everyone's thoughts and for the last

time offer you His hand so that you may take hold of it and let yourselves be saved.

Yet He cannot force your will, you must voluntarily acknowledge Him and desire His help. There is no other way to lead humanity out of spiritual darkness into the light other than through an event caused by natural forces which create such turmoil in people that no one can escape it. Confronted by these natural elements they will have to recognize their helplessness; they will have to lose all other help so that they realize the end of their physical life, only then will there be a slight prospect that they will remember the Lord Who is entitled to all power and Who controls heaven and earth.

God's living creations separated themselves from Him and have remained separate from God for an infinitely long time, yet a moment of extreme crisis and danger can bridge this separation. The soul can return to God, and as a result will even thank God for the indescribable suffering which brought it to its senses.

Yet this moment when the soul directs its will towards God cannot be forcibly induced by God in spite of greatest love. God's love has tried everything to bring salvation to the souls and point them to the path of ascent. Yet people's will was strong and God cannot break this will but only affect the human being such that he changes his will himself and turns it towards God. This natural event is thus the final attempt to influence the human will in the most favorable way.

But this natural event will also be so powerful that His Own will need great strength in order to remain firm in faith; and everyone who pleadingly sends his thoughts up to God will also be given this strength, for the Father knows the adversity of His children and will lovingly support them if they are in danger of wavering. For His kingdom on earth shall remain, and extensive work will have to be carried out in order to proclaim the divine kingdom to those who had found God and desire His Word. And this is the time the Lord is thinking of by making His Word accessible to people already, the seed shall fall into good ground and yield rich fruit on the field which the Lord first wants to purge from all weeds. Amen"

Confirmation of prophecies - World events

Ref: BD 1842 8.3.1941

Jesus is speaking: "This is given to you as confirmation that everything will be fulfilled as God's spirit has revealed to you. The world does not believe that the decisive hour is close at hand, it believes that the time which the Lord had revealed on earth has not yet come, and therefore it will not face the event in nature well prepared. And for this reason, the Lord repeatedly reminds people not to forget about Him. But God's spirit does not err and when it speaks every word should be believed and fearlessly passed on because the speaker uses the language of God. He only repeats His will. And those whom

He selects have the right knowledge. They accept and reiterate what is His will. Their human thought is guided to perceive what corresponds to the truth. Their power of judgment is sharpened, their love for justice and truth protects them from erroneous thoughts and when they speak, every word corresponds to the truth. And thus take the following message: Every world event is related to humanity's spiritual condition. Admittedly, the reasons are mere earthly disputes, and therefore its development and its effect are seen from a purely worldly point of view. However, that the world event is primarily the consequence of humanity's spiritual low level, so to speak, and simultaneously should be a means to elevate same is beyond the understanding of worldly-minded people and therefore they don't want to believe it either, in spite of all the signs. Hence events in nature will find them unprepared and they have no opportunity to protect themselves or to escape.

Consequently, it is foolish to ignore God's advice when it is offered to people. It is the divine Creator's will that the conflict, which presently involves half the world, shall remain undecided because human beings shall not obtain their presumed right by force of arms. God gave people the commandment to love each other and this commandment is no longer heeded. Humanity inflicts every imaginable evil on itself and therefore also has to be struck severely; God Himself has to take on this office of judge that they should recognize a Lord above themselves Who knows of every injustice. That is why you should not invalidate God's voice; you should not question the truthfulness and not determine for yourselves the moment when this prophesy shall be fulfilled. The world is in serious trouble and can only be saved by this natural disaster which will follow immediately after the great decisive battle (offensive), which will indeed decide a tremendous struggle between nations, but which lacks all noble causes and is merely a battle for power and importance. And this battle will be stopped by a higher power, and it will come to pass as it is proclaimed. Amen"

Gift of foresight- Intervention of God

Ref: BD 2543 9.11.1942

Jesus Is speaking: "The living connection with God will never bring falsehood to man, and therefore every utterance of the divine spirit can be believed. The gift of foresight is now likewise an utterance of the divine spirit, so these must also be evaluated as truth. The more intimate the connection with God is established, the more clearly man will be able to predict the events of the future, and he himself will have no doubt that these predictions will come true.

God's plan has been fixed since eternity, and it is, and every event is the effect of the right or wrongly applied will of man. And therefore, the things of the future are also clearly visible to the spirit in man, and he is able to announce it to man through the soul, if he has the order from God to do so.

The dream as well as the inner voice comes into the consciousness of the human being, so that he can communicate the event to the fellow human beings. But only a few people see in it an announcement of the coming event.

And the foresighted man is seldom be recognized, thus his announcements be believed. The people are to be pointed out to it, so that they can prepare themselves, thus the events do not surprise them. He wants to give them the possibility to arrange their life so that they can surrender it at any time if it is God's will. And so, He puts the possibility of an end before their eyes, so that they seriously start the work on their soul. This is the purpose of the announcements, so only the love for men determines God to announce through a willing man what His wisdom has decided since eternity.

And therefore, He announces to them that He will intervene in the chaos of desolation in a short period of time, that He will take care of the people who are on the verge of destruction, whom human will causes to come into hard distress and who consider their end to have come. And God will prove to the world that His will is stronger, that He can make the will of men ineffective and that He intervenes when mankind is threatened to completely succumb to the demonic influence. He will reveal Himself because they no longer respect Him, and that is why He announces Himself to mankind beforehand so that they recognize Him. And this time is no longer far away. A wrestling of nations is approaching its end, but differently than people expect. which is taking on ever increasingly destructive forms and therefore requires God's intervention. Amen"

Divine intervention

Ref: BD 2568 30.11.&1.12.1942

Jesus is speaking: "The Lord Himself will intervene in the chaos of devastation, which is becoming worse and worse due to human will, when the day has come. And this intervention will bring about that end of the wrestling of nations, against the will of the people, to whom this end seems to be little successful. The world is caught in an error, it believes to be able to determine the earthly development itself and does not consider the will of the power, which controls everything in heaven and on earth. It does not consider that this power expresses itself in due time. i.e., that it opposes people's will if it completely acts against divine will. As soon as the most powerful will is no longer recognized and heeded, He expresses Himself, and in a way that is felt, which affects humans sensitively, i.e., their earthly life into other courses steers and any earthly plans and hopes destroys.

It must be pointed out to mankind again that it is powerless towards the creator of heaven and earth, that His will alone rules and that an unloving behavior of mankind will result in a just punishment. People are not afraid of anything, and they seek to destroy each other. This completely contradicts man's destiny to live a life of love on earth. Divine justice intervenes now in

the human will, by striking mankind with the same, what their will let become an act, by letting the natural elements free run and these accomplish a work of destruction of far greater extent, in order to show a higher will to the people. For people have lost all faith in a higher power. And because they do not fear any power over them, they unhesitatingly resort to the most unloving means in order to create their supposed right.

They misuse their free will, which was given to them to work for love, to redeem themselves from the bonds of the one who is without all love. But they serve him, they carry out his will, they give themselves to him so to speak as representatives on earth, they are in bondage to him, and he controls them completely, and therefore he uses them to destroy what God let come into being, to destroy creations of the most different kind.

To everything God gave his purpose, but the opponent of God drives the people who are in bondage to him to destroy these creations prematurely so that they cannot carry out their destiny to the end. And men carry out willingly, they outdo themselves in unkindness and fear no power which could call them to account. Mankind is disenfranchised, it is so far from God that only a violent intervention can guide its thinking differently, and therefore it draws on this divine intervention itself. God in His goodness and gentleness does not yet let it be a punitive judgment, for He takes pity on mankind, which lies deeply in bondage. He does not want to destroy, but to His wisdom chooses the only means that is very painful but can still bring success. He shows Himself in His power and strength, He speaks with a brazen voice, He expresses Himself so powerfully that man is forced to think, but God does not force the will of man, and that is why only a small part will recognize Him in this natural event, because he wants to recognize Him. But the opponent of God takes possession of the others, they serve him and are lost for eternal times. Amen"

World conflagration - Natural disaster- Decision

Ref: BD 9025 1.8.1965

Jesus is speaking: "Nothing will remain hidden from you, who have offered to be of service to Me, for the final events will be so huge that you cannot be left in the dark about them, and especially if I want to speak through you to all people. Hence you also ought to know that it will only require a modest impact to trigger a catastrophe which at first can be seen from a purely worldly point of view, but which is the signal for the subsequent natural disaster, although it is certainly not started by human will it is nevertheless the consequence of human will in as much as it will start a world conflagration that cannot be stopped by anything other than My will.

And since humankind always only pays attention to world events something must happen which is inexplicable to them, the gaze of worldly people has to be visibly directed towards My intervention, and all human

intentions must take second place in view of the discovery that something is taking place in the universe which could ultimately affect every human being.

Thus, people must learn to fear God and not their human enemies. And although it is up to every individual to believe in a God or not, the said cosmic event is nevertheless greater and more life-threatening than the world conflagration which then will recede into the background. For then people's spiritual attitude towards the Creator and Provider of all things will decide whether and how the natural disaster will take effect. Whether you believe it or not, this event is approaching you with giant strides, and only a short period of time is separating you from it. And you who know this should make every one of your fellow human beings aware of what lies ahead of him, even if you will find no credence, but the events will confirm it. For the end, too, is coming ever closer.

This natural disaster is just a last sign of it, but who will still allow himself to be influenced by it? People will only just see it as a natural disaster and not be able to recognize any connection with humanity's spiritual state, apart from the few who are spiritually awake but unable to get through and thus warn people in vain of the final end which they are inevitably approaching.

Don't let the signs of the times pass you by unnoticed for they are cautioning all of you that you are living in the last days and remember that you only have little time left in which you will have to decide whether you want to take the path to Me, Who can and will save you in all adversity, or whether you want to strive towards the adversary again who wants to ruin you again for endless times. For the sake of your freedom of will, you cannot be informed of the day and the hour, but I can always just tell you with certainty that there is not much time left for you.

Yet worldly events will affect you all, and thus you take little notice of what I say to you. And it will befall you with tremendous force so that you won't know how to protect yourselves. But let Me tell you that only I Myself will be able to offer you protection, that you have to take refuge in Me in order to be led through all dangers to body and soul. And if you humans would only just learn that a higher Authority is at work and that you have to call upon this higher Authority otherwise you will be hopelessly lost, for My adversary will use all his power just once more in order to get his hands on you.

And anyone who does not decide in favor of Me anymore in the short time until the end will then also be bound in matter, and he will have to take an infinitely long path through the creations of the new earth once more. Amen."

Task

Ref: BD 8908 9.1.1965

Jesus is speaking: "You still must accomplish an important task before My intervention occurs, on account of which you will be placed into entirely different circumstances which will make your work for My kingdom more difficult. Yet, prior to this, souls which do not oppose My Word shall still be reached, they shall learn what is about to happen to humanity even if they doubt it, the huge event will very soon convince them that you have told the truth. Therefore, make it known to everyone, inform them of this intervention, which is coming ever closer and will affect everyone, although the affected country will still remain hidden from you.

I appeal to you to tell all people, to whom you take My Word, about the indication of the immense natural disaster. It will be necessary for them to all think about it for once, for them to feel directly spoken to and, depending on their attitude, to be able to draw comfort and strength in the forthcoming time of need. Wherever My Word is proclaimed people shall be informed of it, people everywhere shall be told what is about to happen to them, even if they find it difficult to believe. But when the said event takes place, which will come from above, from the cosmos, which therefore will not have been caused by human will, then they will also believe in the closely following end. For I want to speak to people just once more through this disaster, I want to awaken them from their sleep of death and direct their eyes towards Me, towards the One Whom they can reach through heartfelt prayer, I want to speak with a loud voice because they pay no attention to My gentle Words.

But I will also take care of those who then still find Me. And even if they fall victim to the disaster, yet their souls will be saved if they still call upon Me and acknowledge Me as the Power to Which they are subject and have to bow down to. I call on all of you to mention My Words and not to fear that you might worry people, for it is of no avail if they walk blindly into the disaster, which will then take them by surprise, and they will be unable to find an explanation for it. If, however, you tell them in advance what I intend to achieve by it, if you announce it as certain, then some of them will feel affected by it and, even if they do not believe it, will not forget about it. And then they will already know that it is an event which was sent by My will over humanity, and they will know that My Word is truth and thus also believe in the end.

Every attempt must be made to lead people to believe. And this huge natural disaster, too, can still awaken faith in people who are otherwise no longer approachable and whom I nevertheless still want to win over for Me, even if it is in connection with a great calamity. However, you are facing the danger of renewed banishment, and if I can still pull souls away from it they will be eternally grateful to Me, for the fate of renewed banishment is far more horrendous, it will last for eternities, whereas the natural disaster will

be over within a night; and although it will be followed by enormous misery every one of you will nevertheless be able to change it into a bearable situation, if only you muster faith in Me. For I Am Lord over life and death, I can also give to you what you need, just as I can take from you what you are unwilling to surrender voluntarily. And therefore, do not fail to inform your fellow human beings about the forthcoming event, for no one shall say that he did not know of it. Only, people will not believe that they are so close to the end, otherwise they would also be able to gather from the Scriptures that a catastrophic event will befall humanity.

But they believe that the time has not yet come when what is written will be fulfilled. Yet one day the future will become the present, one day the announcements will come true, and this time is close at hand. Amen."

Confirmation of the prophecies

Ref: BD 8949 6.3.1965

Jesus is speaking: "Do not let yourselves be swayed and even though the truth of My gospel from above is questioned, there won't be any extended time anymore where you will receive the confirmation of that which I continuously announce to you. Although people who are still attached to the world and its goods too much are hard to be persuaded to accept it, but the happenings will touch them the more, for they have to give up everything and will be happy to be allowed to still keep their life.

It is certainly a time of severe trials for all people who are hit by the natural disaster, but to all who turn to Me in faith my help will obviously be granted to them. Therefore, you ought to miss no opportunity to make your fellow man aware of that intervention of Mine which also stops a disastrous earthly happening from which it is clearly shown this need is not brought upon you by man, but that I decide Myself as to how much affliction every individual one has to take upon oneself that, it's true, won't be less grievous but is to be regarded as the action of a higher Power, against which no person can fight with one's own strength. And you people will now have to decide whether you want to acknowledge such a Power, or else, to still deny it. And this alone will certainly determine your further lot. If denying this Power, the opponent will then support you, to whom you will be enslaved completely. You will act ruthlessly towards your neighbors, and you will at the expense of those again obtain what you need to continue the old lifestyle. And his hand (power) will not let go of you anymore.

But whoever is strong in faith will not be deserted, I Myself, will give him the strength needed to stand because his love for his neighbors is obvious and, the way he gives, it will also be given to him, because there's nothing impossible for Me. And those will wonderfully experience My help and humbly submit to their position. And the fact it will turn out this way is already specified in the Scripture and has been proclaimed by seers and

prophets over and over. But there is nobody left any more who can stolidly believe to the point of full and thorough commitment to it, and even the recipients of My word have moments where they feel slight doubts creeping up in them. Yet repeatedly My instructions are given to them to announce themselves to the fellow man, and they certainly conduct their work faithfully in My vineyard.

For one thing is certain to them, the time of the end has come and so they deem My intervention to be possible, especially when confirmed in the scripture as well; the coming of an earthquake so severe the world has never experienced it. And thus, all the prophecies will come true because My word is truth and is bound to come true, just the day and the hour is not made known to you people. And that is why you are always postponing the event into the far away future without considering the future once to become presence as well and thus those people are affected who just happen to live at that time. Let it be told to all of you: The time granted to you on earth is but short and do not doubt My word I guide down to earth for the sake of making you aware of the happenings laying ahead of you, because all of you would still have time to change if you sincerely wanted to. But also, you will irrevocably fall into the hands of the opponent and will, together with him, be put into bonds. You will again be forced to go through the earthly creation of which you cannot be warned enough, because it is a hard lot which you will again have to bear. But it cannot be avoided, for everything will again have to be re-cast into bondage of matter and the lawful order re-established for the sake of enabling the spiritual still bound in the form [of matter], once in the condition of the awareness of the self, to take the path of return to Me, which also demands a total rearrangement of the surface of the earth. Amen"

Signs of the last days - Battle of faith - Chaos

Ref: BD 3209 1. & 2.8.1944

Jesus is speaking: "To specify the moment of spiritual change would not benefit humanity since the precise knowledge is an interference with free will, because at the approach of the predicted time the human being would feel obliged to change his way of life. But it is not God's will that people shall receive knowledge of the day and hour when He sits in judgment over them, they shall only know that the end is near and by the signs of the time become aware of this end.

However, if devout human beings ask Him for clarification, He will answer them in a manner that is helpful for the salvation of their soul. The Last Judgment is preceded by the last days, which last just a few months and are characterized by an exceptionally rigorous battle of faith. As soon as this battle of faith is carried out quite openly, as soon as all secrecy is ignored and all spiritual aspirations are bluntly and recklessly attacked, as soon as laws and decrees are endorsed which prohibit people's spiritual pursuits, as soon

as all divine commandments are no longer observed, as soon as all believers are persecuted and have no more rights, the last days have entered into their final phase and the Last Judgment can be expected daily and hourly. However, before this battle of faith flares up, humanity will find itself in spiritual and worldly chaos; there will be noticeable regression in every respect. And this regression will be initiated by people who are dominated by Satan. He will show himself in earthly devastation and destruction, in heartless laws, in a God opposing way of life, in civil disobedience and rebellion against the governing powers and in brutal oppression by the latter, in restriction of freedom and in evasion of law and justice.

These conditions will ensue after a huge earthly tremor, which takes place in accordance with God's will in order to terminate a conflict between nations that human will fails to end. For the people who are affected by this earthly tremor it will denote a change of their accustomed way of life, it will be a time of greatest deprivation and most difficult living conditions, and although this time will be favorable for the spreading of the divine Word it will not signify a revival of a worldly-clerical power. People will indeed eagerly strive to improve their earthly living conditions, but these efforts will not be compatible with spiritual aspirations, with the belief in an Authority Which holds them to account and with the divine commandments that require love. And that is why everything that interferes with the return to the former good living standard comes under attack.

Thus, the battle of faith will start soon after the divine intervention which turns global affairs into a different direction. The events will follow each other quickly as they are hastened by people's low spirit, and this spiritual low shows itself in people's heartless actions, in their thinking, which shows extreme depravity, and which prepares deeds that can only be called satanic. And thereby you can identify the moment in time when God's intervention can be anticipated.

The global affairs themselves shall be a timetable to you, by the actions people are capable of doing, you can see that they have totally distanced themselves from God and this clearly contradicts the opinion that this human race can still expect a spiritual renaissance (rebirth). The people who faithfully remain with God will indeed intensify their intimate relationship with Him, they will be in truth His Church which will stand firm amid misery and affliction, but it is just a small group. The world, however, denies God, it is hostile towards all who support God, and this spiritual need signifies that the end is near. Therefore pay attention to the signs of the time, pay attention to humanity's conduct, to their desertion of God and their preference of the world, when people are evidently influenced by Satan, when they are enslaved by him and do everything to disobey the divine commandments, when nothing is sacred to them any longer, neither the life of their fellow human beings nor their possessions; when lies triumph and the truth is

treated with hostility you know that the end is not far. Then you can watch the events unfold as they are revealed to you, because it will all take place during the lifetime of a man who, in a manner of speaking, hastens the disintegration, who pays homage to the destructive principle, who is not constructively but destructively active. And this man's end is also the end of the world, i.e., the end of the world in its present form and the end of those people who presently inhabit the earth, which are separate from those who belong to God. And now you know that there is not much time, that you are not given a long period of time and that the end is upon you shortly.

And for this reason, you must prepare yourselves, you have to live as if every day is your last because you don't know when you will be called back and whether you will live to see the end of the earth. If, however, you are needed as defenders of God during the time of battle before the end, God will also guide your thoughts correctly and you will know when the time has come, the time of the divine intervention by means of unleashing the forces of nature, the time of the battle of faith and the time of the Last Judgment. It is God's will that you make people aware, thus He will also enlighten your spirit and guide your thoughts in a manner that you understand correctly and only voice and reveal to your fellow human beings what you have understood properly. Amen”

Death of a worldly ruler - Turn of events.

Ref: BD 4493 23.11.1948

Jesus is speaking: “When you hear of the death of a worldly ruler you have arrived at the point you can call the beginning of the end. Then the world will turn into a place of fire, flames will blaze high, unbridled hatred will rage and humanity will be gripped by horror as it sees no escape from the inevitable peril. And then I will urge you to speak, for whilst everything is in uproar great calm will take hold of you as you clearly realize that the time of My appearance is drawing near, and thus you proclaim it to those who will listen to you. People see themselves surrounded by enemies on all fronts and are therefore without hope for a peaceful solution. Hence those without faith in the only One Who can help will suffer immense fear.

Consequently, they will only focus on world events. People will anxiously attempt to provide for themselves as they see the approach of great earthly hardship; they will anxiously try to secure worldly goods and prepare for escape even though it seems hopeless to them. Only the faithful remain calm, and then I will use these to encourage their distraught fellow human beings who despair in their unbelief. I attempt to bring Myself close to them once more, I let My servants talk to them and through them I Myself speak words of love and encouragement. I warn them against escape and not just to consider their physical wellbeing; I demonstrate the futility of their

intentions and admonish them to persevere and put their fate in My hands; and thus, everything takes its course.

The fire is kindled, and people will not extinguish it anymore, I will put it out Myself by opposing it with other elements, by confronting those Myself who want to tear each other apart. And My voice will sound from above. The earth will experience a natural disaster which will tear the fighters apart; they will be faced by a power which neither can match. The process will only take hours, but it will create a completely new situation in the world, totally changed conditions and an initially uncontrollable chaos, utmost earthly hardship and unspeakable grief and adversity amongst people. Yet you all must endure this, for the end is approaching and many opportunities for purification still need to be created since all people have a shorter lifespan now and need to mature in the shortest possible time. The end is near and as soon as this point is reached you also can, without doubt, soon expect the last day and the Last Judgment, so that may be fulfilled what has been proclaimed in Word and Scripture. Amen"

Prediction - Apparent burying of the hatchet - Last phase

Ref: BD 4001 17.03.1947

Jesus is speaking: "World affairs are determined by higher laws, even though human will play a large part in it. The eternal lawgiver Himself directs and rules everything and his eternal plan takes the consequences of human will into account. And thus, the hatchet will apparently be buried but the fire is not yet extinguished, it continues to smolder, only to suddenly flare into a mighty blaze with devastating effects. And it will come to pass what was foretold by the voice of the spirit.

A new chapter of life is dawning for humanity, and good for those who do not regard earthly life too highly, good for those who have recognized the world of appearances and are not its slaves; good for those who know the meaning and purpose of life, who have set themselves a higher goal than the mere fulfilment of worldly lusts and pleasures. They will take up the struggle for existence which the ensuing time entails. They will be and remain victorious. Humanity will enter a new phase, a difficult struggle will arise for the individual, he will have to endure severe worldly adversities and will spiritually survive the greatest battle, the final conflict of faith, which will precede the last days. This will irrevocably come to pass as it is told, because time has run out, and the spiritual low level dictates a halt.

Judgment day will stop the development of all spiritual substances on earth in order to enable their continuation on the new earth.

Humanity will soon enter this last phase, and the well-informed, the spiritually knowledgeable person will recognize its beginning by the progress of world events. Because world events first have to take their course, the fire has to be aroused anew for hardship to reach its highest pitch in order to

justify God's intervention, in order for God Himself to rebuke the fighters by seizing their weapons from their hands and causing an immense disaster to come upon all, so that all people will turn their eyes towards the nations where God has clearly spoken. Because He will identify Himself, He will speak a language which can be understood by everyone who wants to understand. He will also reveal Himself to the believers, He will be with people in spirit, He will be working with them and give strength to those who are full of faith.

For they will need His presence, they will need His help, because the time of hardship will affect them too and the fight against all believers will intensify as the end draws near. The last phase will only be of brief duration, but it will be a great burden to people and only bearable with God's help. Yet everyone who lives in and with God, who loves Him and keeps His commandments, will survive the battle because he will never be alone. He will sense God's presence and always be able to draw strength from His Word, which He, in His love, will convey to the people so that they remain faithful to God and persevere to the end. Amen

End of the redemption period- Total transformation of the earth.

BD 4517 19.12.1948

Jesus is speaking: "The earth carries much wickedness, which waits for its redemption. But the time has passed, which was set to it for redemption, why it goes to a stage, where the upward development in part will be continued, in part will be started anew. Mankind stands almost on the lowest stage of spiritual development, except for a few people who are already touched by the light and can take off the earthly cover.

And now a total transformation must begin, a new form must be given to the spiritual, which again exerts a certain pressure to influence the spiritual to change. Such a change has become necessary if I do not want to completely give up my creatures and lose them forever, i.e., let them sink so far that a return to me becomes impossible through the resistance against me. The spiritual is not aware in its darkness that it deprives itself of all power and only receives strength for evil from My adversary through which it becomes more and more wretched. I take pity on this total lack of strength and withdraw the being from the influence of the adversary. And so, a new period of development begins for the salvation of the fallen spiritual. But before that a fierce fire will be kindled for the purification of that which is not yet permeable to light, but which feels pressed toward the light, which does not escape the mild glow, even if its will is too weak to expose itself to its warmth. This fire will rage and disrupt everything, it will be very short in time, but of an intensity that its effect will be quite enormous. And the individual people will be forced by force to decide, for me or for my opponent.

But then the spiritual irrevocably goes the course prescribed for it, in the light or in the darkness. You humans will find no more rest on this earth

because the source of the fire is created in a short time, and all of you will be affected. It is a cleansing fire in the truest meaning of the word, to which you are now exposed, but which can purify you crystal clear, if the shells around your souls are not so hardened that even the strongest fire does nothing, but then this shell hardens even more and surrounds the soul again as the firmest matter, which itself did not want it any other way. And so, everything spiritual will create itself the heaven or hell according to its will. Because the time has expired, which was given to it for the redemption. Amen"

Luminous appearance in the sky-The cross of Jesus Christ.

Ref: "BD 4073 30.06.1947

Jesus is speaking: "Pay heed to the occurrences of the last days. And thus, you will soon become aware of changes in nature; you will be able to observe a peculiar power-play, a phenomenon which will make you think, if you regard it with the right attitude towards Me, the Creator, who also causes these appearances to take place to turn all people's attention to Himself. And you will notice that only a few people have the right attitude towards Me, that most try to explain everything in a worldly sense and are not especially impressed by extraordinary manifestations. This luminous sign will show itself during the day, it will be visible in the sky without prior warning and will not permit any other interpretation than a reference to Christ's act of Salvation, because it is in the shape of a cross with the unmistakable face of the Redeemer. And this luminous phenomenon will give rise to much debate, and now My servants should prepare themselves since this manifestation will be the beginning, it is intended for all people, because it can be seen by all. But how differently it will be regarded and how little it will be understood.

I will cause a visible sign to appear in the sky and yet find very little attention; I will place the work of Salvation before their eyes that they may believe in Jesus Christ and become blessed, but their faith in Him will be as good as gone and will no longer be found or strengthened either, in spite of this luminous appearance. Because humanity has become too worldly minded and does not want to believe, because they would like to evade all responsibility which they could not do if they had faith in Christ. And thus, this luminous appearance will again be a sign from heaven, a sign of the last days, for only a few people.

Although many will indeed be seized by inner unrest it will soon give way to tense attention which, however, is only due to their appearance as such. They will not believe that it is related to the forthcoming end and will merely mock the believers, who will proclaim these predictions to their fellow human beings so that they can prepare themselves for the end. They will find little belief and yet may not slowdown in their work for My kingdom, because such opportunities are a special grace for people on earth to reflect and consider the thought of possible intercession by supernatural forces through

extraordinary natural phenomena, that the appearance will have been planned by Me to remind people of the end.

Science will provide an explanation which will also be accepted, but anyone with spiritual aspiration will recognize Me therein and will cheer and rejoice in view of the imminent end. Because the world will have nothing more to offer him, yet his heart will be full of hope for life after death, and he will long for the last hour which will release him from earthly hardship, as I promised, that I will come in the clouds to take My Own home into My kingdom. He will know that the hour has arrived when earthly tribulations increase, and no more worldly help can be expected. Then I will shorten the days so that My Own will remain faithful and endure to the end. Amen"

The Dying Savior's Last Words on the Cross

Audible word - Appearance

Ref: BD 4630 5.5.1949

Jesus is speaking: "It requires a particularly high degree of maturity in order to be able to audibly hear My Word, therefore I can only impart a limited amount of knowledge to you at first, albeit to an extent which certainly enables you to work for Me and to proclaim the Gospel to other people. Even so, the end is approaching, and humanity is facing the last events on this earth. People are completely ignorant and neither able to accept My Word nor to recognize it when it is offered to them. In their spiritual blindness they no longer know about the blessing of Christ's act of Salvation, they don't believe in Him and will therefore be hopelessly exposed to My adversary's control if they don't change their thoughts and actions before the end.

And in order to revive their faith again, where this is still possible, something extraordinary will present itself to people which was mentioned by Jesus on earth, signs and miracles will take place.

The cross of Christ will visibly and so clearly appear in the sky that it will startle people who don't believe in Him, whereas My Own will cheer and rejoice and their faith will become greatly strengthened. This will give rise to an unusual desire for clarification, so that right and wrong assumptions will prompt My servants to intervene and instruct people of the truth. And for this you will require special knowledge which I would certainly like to pass on to you but which you can only receive in the above-mentioned state of maturity that the Audible Word demands. This knowledge cannot be conveyed mentally, the spiritual ear and eye must be open so as to be able to assimilate the impressions experienced by the dying Savior on the cross and expressed with Words which no human ear heard, and which consequently remained completely unknown to the human race.

The reason why this knowledge was withheld from you is based on the fact that only few people would have been able to grasp the profundity of these Words and that it requires an extremely strong faith to have come alive

through love in order to understand them. But shortly before the end there will be people who will have gained this living faith through love and to whom the meaning of Jesus' divine Words will be comprehensible. It is My will to offer them a precious gift by transmitting these very Words, and therefore I require a suitable vessel into which I can pour out My spirit, a servant on earth who is devoted to Me, to whom I can reveal Myself, to whom I can clearly and understandably pass on Jesus' Words on the cross through the inner voice, so that he will convey them to his fellow human beings and thus make them accessible to humanity.

As soon as the appearance is visible in the sky My Own will step forward and speak on My behalf, they will cheer the cross of Christ and perceive His Words like a gentle chord within their heart, but by this time these Words must already have been conveyed to earth, they must have been received by the audible Word and be comprehensible to My servant and find their confirmation through those believers who likewise heard it in their heart but consider it as spoken from above.

But I will inform people in advance so that they become aware of the great miracle. And anyone being spiritually enlightened will feel uplifted in his soul and experience a tremendous flow of strength, and I want to give this strength to all those who demonstrate their loyalty to Me in the last days, and I want to give them a means which will so increase their strength that they will endure the most difficult battle and persevere until the end, until I Myself arrive and fetch them home into My kingdom, until they enter the realm of peace, the paradise on the new earth. Amen “

Deposing the earthly power

Ref: BD 1103 21.9.1939

Jesus is speaking: “The spirit of anyone giving the world reason to live under constant threat does not demonstrate the love he should harbor within himself. Rather, it is the tribute of evil paid by the person spreading discord and controversy amongst humanity. People are supposed to cultivate love and peace and all should be like brothers to each other. In its place bitter enmity is taken into homes which ought to shelter peaceful people; and a whole nation will be unworthy if the citizen of a country lives in spiritual bondage.

Enslaving those who should be treated like brothers is not sanctioned according to God's will. Those who arrogantly dare to put laws into place which restrict personal freedom, and this purely to push through a preconceived idea, will soon discover that they went to too far and that destiny will reverse itself for those who believe themselves to be in charge of it. Admittedly, at first it will appear as if the worldly power is successful but not for long, for all signs of the time point towards the end of the period when force comes before mercy.

And even so, if it remains unfeasible that the weak gain respect on earth, then it is permitted by God's wisdom so that God's righteousness, His love, and His Omnipotence will clearly manifest itself one day, for He will intervene when the time is right. You must let Him rule alone and He will arrange everyone's fate such that it will be bearable for the individual and with God's blessing and help bring his life to the right conclusion. And now get ready to receive a revelation, the meaning of which you will not be able to understand today, and yet it shall be explained to you: Hence the Lord will have to forcibly intervene in the spiritual chaos, and the world will already anxiously evaluate the scale of the eternal Deity's intervention. And therefore, it is permissible that a troubled nation's ruler will first have to taste the miseries himself before he gets severely affected by world events. As yet he will still enjoy the height of his fame, as humanity continues to cheer him on, but once he has fallen no one will speak to him or on his behalf, for in times of hardship and most bitter adversity humanity forgets that it also owes him certain advantages, and thus it will come to pass that in the forthcoming time of hardship on earth a general uprising will be planned and implemented against the authorities, which will cause many a person's downfall, who saw himself in a leading position.

And the soul will decide, it will let itself be guided by its sense of righteousness, it will recognize the mistakes and shortcomings but also the intention of those who long for an improvement of the whole situation and will content itself with less power in order to protect humanity from further calamities. For the incredibly embittered people will demand their rights and request the removal of the one who brought such indescribable misery over humanity. And the hour will come when rich and poor, young, and old, high and low will recognize how much power this ruler had exercised and how level-minded those had been who had not let themselves be deceived by appearances.

And once this change of direction has taken place the earth will only remain as it is for a little longer, in order to then receive a completely new appearance as a result of a huge disaster, admittedly not everywhere but noticeably in all countries which were united by the world conflagration, and which contemplate mutual destruction. And this will be a dreadful day followed by a dreadful night, for the Lord waits with utmost patience, but if it is ignored events will take place on earth and affect everyone, according to merit. For God's justice will not leave anyone on a throne who does not warrant his status, and likewise elevate those who have always been faithful to Him, not for the sake of earthly reward but for love of the divine Creator. Everyone's fate has been determined since eternity, and the Lord is merely implementing what is proclaimed in Word and Scripture, so that humanity may recognize the truth of these predictions and take them to heart. Amen"

World fire – Prophecies.

Ref: BD 1017 22.7.1939

Jesus is speaking: "The world-fire will be kindled, and unspeakable distress will come upon people. So, it is written in the prophecies concerning the coming time. And the words of the Lord will be fulfilled because He saw the coming time and with it, the apostasy from God. He sent out many warnings to mankind and yet was not listened to. The light is almost extinguished, and the power of the adversary is great, which is why the Father in heaven is no longer respected.

And in order to control this misery, a lot of mankind on earth must be shaped to the point of unbeatability, and therefore a hard time will come over the earth, and in the midst of the battle, the fighters will also hotly dispute the Word of God. In the greatest tribulation, all those to whom the great suffering brought the right knowledge will desire it but those who expect earthly advantage from the struggle of the nations against each other, will reject it. Those to whom the hardship has brought the knowledge of Divine work will be blessed, because the great danger in which he was in is over, and now no physical suffering can frighten him anymore. His soul has found the right path that leads out of all distress.

But without resistance, the Divine Word will rarely find entrance into the hearts of mankind. Everywhere there will be a difficult battle, and the fighters for God will have to stand firm and not waver and speak boldly and courageously to everyone. For the Lord has made mention of this time. He has announced all suffering and predicted all accompanying phenomena, and therefore the time has come when the worldly events must be given free rein by the Creator, because mankind only listens to the sound of the world, but not to the Divine voice, which admonishes [them] to turn back before it is too late. Amen"

Only a short time of grace left.

Ref: BD 7207 14.11.1958

Jesus is speaking: "Every day takes you closer to the end. And no matter how busily you create and work for your earthly well-being, your concern will be futile, for you will be unable to enjoy the benefits of your efforts, everything you think you can buy will be taken from you again and you will only have few possessions to take with you into the spiritual kingdom when everything is over, because you will only keep the spiritual goods which your soul acquired on earth. But regardless of how often this is said to you, you don't believe in an approaching end and your efforts to attain possession of this world increase every day and render you incapable of working at improving your soul. Yet were you able to foresee that you only have a short time of grace left, you would be alarmed at how close you are to the end.

But earthly life moves on every day, one day goes by like the other, and this is precisely what makes you question predictions of this nature. However, from one day to the next everything will change, suddenly you will be confronted by events which will completely disrupt every individual person's life, all of you will be pulled out of your usual composure and be faced with great dangers, you will have to defer your earthly work and plans because you will simply no longer be capable of dealing with them in view of the imminent dangers caused by human will.

For nations will rise up against each other and it will only take something minor to burst into flames which will threaten to destroy everything. And then people will forget even more what their actual earthly task consists of. But neither will they be able to continue with their work and activity, but instead only try to save themselves and their belongings, thus only considering their physical life and comfort but never their souls. And they will have to recognize that they are powerless in the face of all events which threaten to befall them. They will appeal to people's common sense and goodwill but to no avail. On the human side everything will take its dreaded course, but the divine side will intervene and thereby shatter human plans; nevertheless, people will not be spared what they had anxiously feared: They will suffer the loss of all that which keeps their hearts imprisoned, they will lose everything and will be able to learn to recognize the power of God in a natural event of incredible magnitude. For the Scriptures will fulfil themselves. And you humans are on the verge of this whether you want to believe it or not.

You carelessly only ever create and work for your physical needs and will lose everything. But you do not care to satisfy the needs of your souls. For then you will need not fear anything even in this forthcoming time, because then you will be taken care of by the One Whom you have already accepted, otherwise you would not want to consider your soul.

For this reason, the forthcoming event will be mentioned to you time and again, time and again His Words will sound as an admonition and warning, and time and again the foolishness and pointlessness of your earthly striving will be brought home to you. You only need to listen to it and arrange your life accordingly, and you will be able to face the coming events calmly and without worry. Don't be too delighted about the apparent calm and the prosperity in an earthly sense, don't stifle your conscience with earthly pleasures.

They are only illusions which will quickly fade away, for you humans will watch powerlessly as everything comes upon you and be unable to defend yourselves from it.

But it has been announced to you often enough, giving you enough time to consider it and change yourselves. The fact that you fail to do so will have a dreadful effect on you, for God's plan is irrevocably fixed and, as soon

as the time has come, it will be implemented, as it has been determined since the beginning. Amen”

Further indication of disasters and war

Ref: 58 BD 8717 6.1.1964

Jesus is speaking: “The forthcoming time will burden you extraordinarily, for world events will enter a new phase, the restlessness amongst nations will increase, each one will consider the other as the enemy and nothing is seriously done to establish peace even though all people are longing for it. But materialism is the driving force of all plans and undertakings, and everyone aims to gain the greatest advantage, yet no one is fair in his thoughts and intentions and motivated by good attitudes while misfortunes increase fear and unrest, for God Himself still tries to make Himself known to people, since only the belief in Him and His might is the right counterbalance for all adversities and afflictions which you humans are approaching. Consequently, there will also be more natural disasters, so that a higher Power will be acknowledged, for whatever people do will only ever deepen their hatred for each other but not lead to spiritual reflection. The heartlessness will take on shapes which will soon be unsurpassed, and the state of people warring against each other will therefore become ever more determined, there will be anything but peace amongst people although the great conflagration has not erupted yet but will not fail to materialize.

People themselves live their lives indifferently and only a few spend thought on the fact that this state of affairs cannot continue for long. Yet the people in charge are generally spiritually blind, there will be much talk, but these are just empty phrases which are not followed by actions. For the earthly hardship will not be remedied where it is clearly recognizable and since the commandment of unneighborly love obviously remains unfulfilled the spiritual state cannot be good either, although they live in earthly prosperity and apparently do not have to go without anything.

The souls, however, go hungry, and yet people are unapproachable for spiritual instructions which would provide the souls with the right nourishment. People should look around themselves open-eyed and be seriously critical of their own lives, then they will learn to understand and be able to observe the forthcoming events with the right realization which, although they have always been announced, only now become more significant in view of the serious difficulties of those who are directly affected by it.

Yet these are the last days, and since people no longer have any faith, it requires especially severe strokes of fate in order to disturb them, so that a few will find their faith in a God and Creator again to Whom they owe their existence, in order to make them think why and for what reason this God and Creator has created them. It is a matter of life or death for you humans, of

infinite beatitude or torment and anguish, of brightest light or absolute darkness. And thus, anyone who wants to be happy and eternally live in light must fulfil his God and Creator's will, he must try to discover this will and then live a life of love for God and his fellow human being.

If, however, he does not believe in a God then his whole earthly life is pointless, he will constantly contravene the law of divine order, and revoking the laws of divine order will always result in chaos, and you humans are now irrevocably approaching this chaos. And it will not just affect you spiritually, but the earthly world will also be completely turned upside down, time and again you will receive news about natural disasters, accidents, and other calamities, for there will no longer be any harmony and peace in a world which is devoid of all love and faith. But whoever among people has found the path to God, who endeavors to fulfil His commandments of love, who hands himself over to Him in spirit and in truth, who prays to Him and appeals for His protection, will also surely receive it, for these people belong to His small flock who will persevere until the end, who will not let their faith waver, who will stay together and carry God deep within their hearts and who will therefore be lifted up in the end if God does not recall them to His kingdom sooner, if it is His will. Again, and again your attention will be drawn to what lies ahead and comes ever closer to you, even if you are of little faith, you will be unable to prevent it, and you can, with absolute certainty, stand up for what is announced to you, for the point is that people should be told that everything has been taken into consideration in the Plan of eternity, that everything is dependent on God's will. Who, however, proceeds in His wisdom and love in order to accomplish the work of return to Him, and will also achieve the goal one day. Amen"

Catastrophe - Prediction

Ref: BD 1398 28.4.1940

Jesus is speaking: "Undivided attention is necessary to be able to receive the following proclamation: Divine Wisdom has intended an event the effects of which will be dreadful. A disaster shall develop in the very near future which can neither be prevented nor diminished by way of earthly efforts. Countless spiritual beings will move into action and, on behalf of divine instruction, turn the interior of the earth into upheaval, the earth will split open, and masses of water will burst through; an act of destruction of catastrophic proportions will take place which will bring indescribable misery upon the people who will be affected by it.

And this will happen very soon. For you humans will only deem yourselves powerful and safe from all danger for a little time longer; you only observe world events around yourselves and feel secure and out of danger, yet you forget that there is a Power in charge of everything in, on and above the earth. And since you forget the One Who reigns in accordance with His

will, He shall speak to you through the forces of nature and you will have to listen to Him, for you will be unable to escape His voice.

You pay no attention to instructions from above, suffering on earth doesn't change your thinking, yet you will be unable to drown out the divine voice since it is stronger than all the noise in the world. And therefore, it is proclaimed to you in advance, so that you will recognize the Lord when His voice resounds. Admittedly, the world does not want to hear anything about it, it will try to control the great adversity with purely earthly means and constantly negate divine activity.

And many will agree with this opinion and thus only see the misery but do not recognize the divine will which, for the sake of humanity's improvement, will expose whole stretches of land to destruction. And this time it will announce itself by the fact that a country will be affected by an unmerited pestilence which will subsequently get this country into very serious difficulties, and since no earthly help will seem possible anymore God Himself will step into action and instruct the elements of nature to intervene in earthly measures. And whoever deemed himself great before will become small, for he will need all his resources to rebuild what was destroyed. People will be needed for the reconstruction of their own country which, having previously flourished, will be desolate and bare and require many workers. And this is the time when people will reflect on different questions than before.

For anyone who survives this time will truly enjoy God's favor. He has testified to being united with the Lord, in greatest distress he had sent his thoughts to the Father in heaven, and the Father answered the prayer of a human being who had recognized and found Him in most severe adversity. After all, He only sends severe suffering upon humanity so that it shall find its faith in God again. And thus, He will also have to forcibly raise the utterly destroyed faith again by demonstrating His omnipotence to people and showing the world that He is Lord over heaven and earth. Amen"

Prediction of events

Ref: BD 1084 6.9.1939

Jesus is speaking: "Your further path of life has been shaped by God's wise counsel into an exceedingly blessed one, and therefore every day is only a rung to climb the height, so to speak, which has as it's prerequisite, working for the Lord in the form as it is destined for you. And therefore, everything must go its way, and a violent interference in the usual rest must be endured for the sake of the spiritual higher development- and in times of trouble, your heart should not fear, because the Lord stands by you lovingly and strengthens you and your spirit. Trust and always take refuge in Him, Who will reward your trust. And now we want to instruct you on behalf of the Lord, so that you can inform your fellow men about the outcome of the world-fire.

A victorious peace will not be granted to any of the contenders, because the Lord Himself will intervene when the time has come. And indeed, those states that were so presumptuous as to break into peaceful lands, will do themselves the greatest harm by doing so, for they fall under Divine law. In the not-too-distant future, their fate will be sealed, and the world will clearly recognize the intervention of a higher power, and it will be under tremendous pressure, because it will also recognize the injustice of those who rule that country. And they will come to their senses and everywhere longs for peace However, the more obvious the intervention of the eternal Divinity is, the less one pays attention to these instructions from above exactly where the deluded one only craves for power and greatness.

These are hours of the highest despair, which thousands and thousands of people must go through, and yet they do not bring about a change in the people who are in a responsible position, and only the firm will of a deeply believing person, who recognizes the necessity of Divine intervention and exerts great influence on those, prevents further bloodshed. And it is said to you that you are already at the beginning of it, it is said to you that you should do everything to mention it, because the time is running out and people should already know beforehand where it is possible, so that they become most zealous followers of God's teaching when the coming event occurs. For you must use every day to work for the Lord.

Only your will is your strength, because if you want what God's will is, He works through you. And if you now fulfill the will of the Lord, you will also have the greatest strength at your disposal. You will indeed lose your external peace through this event, but your faith will be strengthened, and your will declare itself ready for uninterrupted work for the Lord. World events, however, continue their course, only in a different way than it now seems. And from then on, the spirit begins to become active, and the time has come for the servants of the Lord to exercise their office on earth. Therefore, let everything come to you, wait patiently for the Lord's mission, and always consider every event only in the sense that it is necessary for the maturing of the human soul. Amen"

Prediction of a great event

Ref: BD 1055 13.8.1939

Jesus is speaking: "Blessed be your beginning. For the sake of mankind, a tremendously busy activity of all that can have a redeeming effect, unfolds. And so again an event is in sight which will excite all minds or have a paralyzing effect on the creative spirit. And the resistance of many people will fail because of this great experience. Many a soul will find its way back to the Father, whom it recognizes as the Originator of all earthly events. And for this reason, let the Lord His strength and power appear. He Who knows all hearts, also knows which souls can still turn to Him and gives them His signs

in such a way that countless people lose their life on earth, but also many gain life, the life that lasts for eternity.

And this time now coming over the earth, is rightly to be called a time of struggle, because many a man will also be in a struggle with himself. On the one hand he will not want to let go of his views, but on the other hand he will recognize a power and a will and will not want to and will not be able to resist this will. And man must fight this battle. He must freely give up his own thinking, he must give up preconceived opinions, he must try to become master of the thoughts of rejection arising in him and must finally fully commit himself to what he feels in his heart as truth, and thus only follow the voice within himself, which will already lead him on the right path, and when this victory is won, people who were destined for a physical end, have not died in vain. And this is so imminent that even the knower will be surprised, and therefore pay attention: Where the Lord appears, giving and instructing, there is the border of the event. Who walks in the Spirit of the Lord will remain untouched, but it will hit the earth within the kingdom which counts the days and boasts of its power. Again, a turning point in time has come, and again the world looks at this land, and the spark that testifies to the Divinity, begins to fall on the land. The spark that ignites the fire, and that will not be extinguished, because the attention of the world turns to that event, which is far greater than all the world's quarrels and disputes. It no longer pays attention to the things that human will has conjured up, but only to the instructions from above, and a door that previously did not allow a view through, is lifted off its hinges. And only now man recognizes the greatness and omnipotence of Him Who directs and guides all life on earth, and blessed is he, to whom this admonition does not come too late. Amen"

Divine justice - Intervention - Disaster

Ref: BD 2340 19.5.1942

Jesus is speaking: "Divine justice will become apparent by the very event, which is destined to humanity in the forthcoming time, for the countries whose leaders start the blaze that will extend all across earth will be severely struck.

The blame of these countries shall be revealed by the approaching event which human will can neither avoid nor lessen. All people on earth shall recognize that God's justice leaves nothing without punishment and that He intervenes once the measure of injustice has been reached. God gave people free will which is now so abused that it requires retribution, so that righteously thinking and behaving people recognize the hand of God and despise what is sanctioned by the former.

The conflict of nations will have spread wide and far, and the fire will not be easily extinguished. As a result, God will end this blaze Himself by removing people's opportunity of continuing the struggle through a natural

event of unimaginable extent. He will render powerless what previously was strong and mighty, and He will prove that His will and His might are stronger. And anyone who is not yet completely enslaved by God's adversary will also recognize where he has gone wrong and make an effort to lead a righteous way of life. Amen”

Aim of the opponent: Destruction

Ref: BD 6971 17. &18.11.1957

Jesus is speaking: “Countless worlds have already come into being through my will, and countless worlds will still come into being. Because the work of the return of the spiritual needs these, because everything once-fallen spiritual must again be integrated into the process of activity if it wants to come close to me again. And every single world gives this spiritual the possibility to become active, even if my will is determining for the time being and assigns to it the activity, which slowly helps the fallen again to the height.

All worlds serve only the one purpose of the return of the once fallen spiritual, and all worlds are therefore governed by my will; They are subject to My law of order, they testify to My love, My wisdom, and My power. Nevertheless, their original substance is spiritual that has fallen away from me, thus still belonging to my adversary, but from which I have withdrawn the power over this spiritual at the moment of the creation of these worlds, because otherwise it could no longer rise up from the depth to the height forever.

My opponent, however, knows about the endless number of those who followed him into the depth, and this knowledge strengthens him in his opposing attitude towards me, it strengthens him in the belief to be able to dethrone Me one day, and it strengthens his hatred because I have wrested a large part of his following from him, which, bound in the works of creation, has started on the path of return. And therefore, he does not stop exercising his destroying influence, i.e., to work towards the fact that as many works of creation as possible are destroyed, in the belief that he then frees the bound from it and can take possession of it again. It is not possible for him to work destructively on those works of creation because the power is taken from him. But he exercises his destroying influence in the time, when that spiritual has reached the last stage where it is again in possession of free will, which My adversary has the right to influence because the once fallen spiritual is now to decide freely for Me or for My adversary. And during this time, he not only seeks to win back the human being himself, but through him he also seeks to seize the still bound spiritual by trying to determine him to destroy My creations what my love let come into being in order to help the spiritual return to Me. The enemy's sphere is the earth inhabited by people, and in this area, he works in a truly satanic way.

People are the target of his activity, because only towards them he can use his He has no access to the other works of creation, to the countless worlds in the universe. But he believes that he can still find access to those worlds, but he will never succeed. However, he also transfers his confused thinking to the people.

Also, these he tries to persuade that they can take possession of other worlds, and he also finds servants who are in bondage to him, who adopt these thoughts and strive for the same as he. He also confuses their thinking and lets them make the most incredible attempts to break through previous barriers in order to explore the worlds that are inaccessible to them. The adversary makes them believe that they can break down these barriers, and he is also listened to when he drives people to research of a completely senseless kind. For all these researchers do not aim at any spiritual development and can therefore never correspond to My will.

And they will have even less of a destroying effect on works of creation, which I outside of the earth, precisely because neither My adversary nor man have the right to rule over those creations, because My will also guarantees the existence of every work of creation until I Myself consider the time to have come when its purpose is fulfilled, and it can be dissolved again into pure spiritual substance. But the efforts of the adversary will take on a more and more threatening form the closer the end is.

He drives the people to attempts, which an end of this earth still accelerates. On the earth those attempts take place, and on the earth itself they have an effect.

The goal of the people are the spheres outside of this earth; but what they will reach, that is an obvious proof of satanic influence, because the living conditions on earth change, harmful air changes are created for humans and animals against will; and the earth itself becomes a source of fire, which will also demand its victims one day. Because the destruction of this earth is my opponent's main aim. And since the people have already fallen prey to him, he will also succeed, but without bringing him the slightest advantage. For he does not win back his followers, but he loses them all the more surely.

His aim is destruction of the creations, which I let come into being for the purpose of the return of the spiritual. And through the people on this earth, he will achieve a lot, but he will never be able to destroy the other worlds created by me, because he himself lacks the power to do so and an influence on the spiritual is only allowed to him if he goes as a human being over the earth.

And so, you can infer from it that also the adversary will not achieve to take possession of the universe, and therefore also not the men who draw up such plans and believe to be able to rule areas in the universe by virtue of their intelligence. They can probably make attempts and develop their

attempts more and more, but they will inevitably come to death if they step out of the area of this earth. But this is also the purpose of my opponent that no creative authority is recognized anymore that people consider themselves capable of researching to be able to investigate every law of nature and that the distance between men and me will always increase. He will achieve much, but he will not be able to intervene in My plan of creation and salvation. He will only cause hopeless confusion in the thinking of all those who are already in his power and blindly follow his instructions, until finally his work takes such forms that the people themselves put the globe in danger, that they experiment without hesitation and, since I am completely eliminated from their thoughts, trigger an all-destroying catastrophe which means the end of this earth and every creature living on it. Before that I will still send a serious admonition to men, which alone could let them become aware of the nonsense of their plan:

I will send them a warning from the universe, I will bring the earth into danger which is triggered without human influence is released. I will let a celestial body step out of its orbit, which you humans will not be able to resist, which you are powerlessly at the mercy of, to show you that I alone am the one who rules the world and all creations moving in it. And you could still come to the insight and give up your plan. But you are already too much of a slave to My adversary. and so, the end will come as it is announced. The earth will be set on fire, and people themselves will give the cause for it, because they follow him who wants to destroy and ruin everything. Amen"

Natural Phenomena

Temperature - Star - Predictions

Ref: BD 1153 30.10.1939

Jesus is speaking: "Time flies and people don't change their mind; untold souls will perish, unless the Lord still offers them His love in the last hour, when He will bring the horrific destruction of all worldly things home to them. And therefore, pay heed to days which will significantly differ from the usual time of the year. The lower the sun stands the brighter will be its shine and extraordinary heat will astonish people. This will give rise to all kinds of assumptions. People will look forward to the approaching time partly with cheerful confidence and partly with anxious reservations, and the human being will be inclined to acknowledge supernatural activity. Yet only few consider their relationship to God. They don't realize that God Himself wants to direct their thoughts to Him, they don't even try to look for a connection between Him and the extraordinary natural phenomena. Indeed, they very quickly get used to it and don't derive the slightest benefit for their soul. For if only they would pay attention, they would understand the call from above. But if they do not consider their relationship with the Creator, they remain earthly minded and don't accept any spiritual gift. And all these extraordinary

natural phenomena are expressions of spiritual activity by powers which are subject to God and willing to serve Him.

More spiritual currents will emerge and make themselves known to people in various ways, and yet people will not spend much thought on them, for the power of darkness has tremendous influence and fights against all spiritual recognition, it tries to weaken the Divine, consequently humanity will only ever pay attention to earthly events and remain indifferent to God's activity in nature, even though people clearly will be beneficially affected by them. Just a small number see God's hand reaching out to people and try to enlighten their fellow human beings, but they only acknowledge physically perceptible benefits and not an instruction from above that intends to cause a change of human thought.

And in this time of well-being, caused by the sun's extraordinary effect at an unusual time, an event will take place which should even make spiritually blind people think. A star will separate itself from the firmament and change its path. This star's radiance will far exceed all others, it will shine brightly at night and approach earth so that this appearance, too, is unusual for people and yet at the same time demonstrates that the Creator of heaven and earth is in full control and thus also dictates the movement of stars according to His will. Once this star becomes visible, humanity will be getting ever closer to the spiritual turning point. It is offered so much spiritual assistance that it only needs willpower to accept this help, yet it grows ever more obstinate, its thinking becomes ever more deluded. And the time is not far away when the Lord said on earth that the world will be turned upside down if the human being closes his heart to all spiritual issues. The light will also shine where it is avoided, for the light's radiance will be so bright that it penetrates everything, and even the spiritually deluded person won't be able to avoid seeing, but he wants to reject it anyway, and thus in the end he will be consumed by the light. For everything bright, light, and clear banishes darkness. And the light will defeat the darkness in so far as darkness has to retreat once the light of truth breaks through. And lies and illusions will crumble but truth will last for all eternity. Amen"

Announcement of the Judgment

Doubts - The approach of a star

Ref: BD 4661 7.6.1949

Jesus is speaking: "You have been informed of an approaching Judgment, but you doubt this and do not take My Words seriously enough, or you would not make further earthly arrangements and only prepare yourselves for the day when My proclamations will come true. Although you do not know the day, it should suffice you that I, as your Creator and Father of eternity, have revealed it as shortly forthcoming, that I thus have informed

you that it is time for you to prepare yourselves or I would not constantly repeat the admonitions and warning, but leave you without notice.

And therefore, you should pay heed to the fact that the deadline grows ever shorter and is expiring very quickly everywhere. All earthly worries are in vain for I will take care of My Own so that they will have what they need. The others, however, will not be able to hold on to anything, even if they associate with My adversary, even if they, at present and with his help, are prosperous in a worldly sense and continue to increase their possessions, be they earthly goods or honors or worldly wisdom. My adversary will not be able to protect them on the day of terror, since I want to bring people to their senses through the forces of nature, so that they will think of their God and Creator and entrust themselves to Him in dire adversity.

Then everything will fall prey to the forces of nature, nothing will be left for people except what I want them to keep. And therefore, they should endeavor to gain My grace, they should unite with Me through deeds of love and heartfelt thoughts, they should speak to Me and listen for My answer, and they will reap a far greater reward than if they worry about their body's wellbeing, about earthly wealth and earthly progress. You should believe that soon will come to pass what I already predicted long ago; you should believe that there is not much time left and no longer worry how to gain earthly profits, for this worry is futile, as you will very soon realize. I will give you, who spread My Word, a sign so that you will support it with full conviction. I want you to know that a star is approaching earth with great velocity, and that this appearance will happen shortly before I bring the constant proclamation to fruition.

Then you, who are informed, will know that the hour is at hand. Then you should live only in accordance with My will, inform your fellow human beings of the forthcoming event, turn everyone's attention to it and closely unite yourselves with Me so that I can give you the strength you need during these perilous hours.

Do not fear but only believe that I will deliver you from all hardship, so that you will be able to fulfil your mission for which I have prepared you, so that afterwards you will bring My Gospel to your fellow human beings, for many of those who emerged unscathed will accept My Word with a hungry heart. You should realize that you do not have much time left until the end. And preceding this end everything I constantly proclaim will come to pass. Believe it and prepare yourselves, for time is running out and I will appear very soon. Amen"

Cosmic phenomena

Ref: BD 6313 16.7.1955

Jesus is speaking: "Very soon you will know for certain that something is taking shape in the cosmos, for unusual events will worry you humans

because you will be unable to find an explanation for them. Many speculations will surface, many opinions will meet with conflicting notions, yet only those people's points of view come close to the truth who suspect a connection between that which was proclaimed in Word and Scripture, which people were always told by seers and prophets. Anyone with spiritual vision can find an explanation for all events, for everything has a spiritual meaning and is intended to fulfil a spiritual purpose: to draw people's attention to their actual purpose of life so that they prepare themselves for the imminent Judgment.

And science, too, will support this, for it will discover the unusual changes in nature first, the cosmic happenings, which will conquer them, and the significant appearances which they will not be able to explain due to lack of knowledge. They will observe and marvel, but they will not accept the only true answer that the earth will be shaken to its foundations, which could indeed be caused by these phenomena. They won't want to believe it and will therefore always argue against it if the Scriptures, the ancient prophecies, are pointed out to them, if they hear the opinion of the believers or if the messengers of My Word proclaim to them the approaching end.

And therefore, it will be difficult to make the intervention on My part plausible to worldly people, because an attempt will be made to explain everything in a purely scientific way. And only a few will become aware of these unusual phenomena and therefore ever more assuredly draw people's attention to the end. And I will so evidently support their words of admonition and warning that even the scientists will apprehensively admit their lack of knowledge. And they will discover a star which will come constantly closer to the vicinity of earth, and which will apparently take an irregular course. By observing its path their attention is drawn to ever new peculiarities. And they will recognize it as a danger to the earth, and at the same time they won't want to believe in its destruction because it will never have been experienced.

But I will allow it to happen, because My eternal plan of Salvation necessitates something extraordinary which still intends to benefit humanity, and because it shall be an warning sign of the work of destruction which will follow soon afterwards and which will bring this period of Salvation to conclusion. The more the end approaches, the greater will be the irregularities which people will experience, because they are meant to take notice and begin to wonder about the correspondence with that which is quoted by the believers as the Word of God, as predictions by seers and prophets, and endorsed as truth. And now My spirit also proclaims through My servants on earth the near end again and My loudly resounding voice of thunder before this event, and these very phenomena will bear witness of the truth of My Word. Pay attention you humans, and just look at everything as indications of the end, which I give to all of you so that you do not fall prey to ruin, for everything that happens is so important that it would be able to

convince you if you were of good will. The time is fulfilled, and the end is near. Amen"

Approach of a star

Ref: BD 6324 3.8.1955

Jesus is speaking: "Open your hearts wide, be ready to receive My light of love from above and listen to Me: A sure sign of the approaching end is the visible appearance of a star which will move into the direction of your earth and yet takes a peculiar course, it will often withdraw from your sight and then suddenly appear again, because it will be accompanied by impenetrable nebulae which every now and then will disperse only to condense anew. You humans will experience something previously unknown to you as the effect of this star upon your earth is such that you will become alarmed because you fear that the earth could fall victim to this unknown star which will cause perceptible disturbances on earth which are, however, inexplicable to you.

Some people on earth won't allow themselves to be shocked by anything that happens to them, but who will now lose their composure because they can see themselves as well as the whole earth at the mercy of natural forces which they fear because they are unable to defy them. And for the sake of these people 'are the powers of heaven moving,' I particularly want to address these people to achieve that they will entrust themselves to a God and Creator as soon as they realize that they are completely helpless. What human will initiate, no matter how dreadful its effect, does not upset such people, yet they will become small and weak when they see themselves at the mercy of natural forces. And then it is possible that they will take refuge in Him, who is Lord of all creation, then it is possible that in their greatest need they will find Me. This natural spectacle will cause enormous turmoil amongst people and the fear will not be unjustified either because, regardless of the strange phenomena accompanying the star, it will steadily move closer to earth and a collision will appear inevitable according to the calculations of those who discovered and followed its course. But I predicted long ago that 'I will send you an enemy from the sky', that a natural disaster of immense proportions lies ahead of you which will precede the final end i.e., the complete transformation of the earth's surface, and which will result in countless victims.

Time after time I draw your attention to it, and My Word is truth and will come to pass. Yet you are informed of it beforehand so that you humans may become aware of My will and My power, because you should know that nothing can take place without My will and that nothing happens without meaning and purpose, that My thoughts are with those who are entirely without faith but whom I nevertheless don't want to lose to My adversary. And for that reason, you humans should know what lies ahead of you so that

you may find faith easier when in your great need you think of Him, Who is Lord of heaven and earth, of all stars and worlds and to Whose will everything is subordinate. You receive knowledge of this in advance because it can help you find faith if you are of good will. A disaster will come over you, but for every one of you it can also be a blessing if he gains life for his soul in that way, even if he should meet with earthly death if he calls upon Me in his need. Amen"

Changes in the constellations

Ref: BD 6405 18.11.1955

Jesus is speaking: "You will experience a series of events at short intervals which will greatly disturb you since you will be unable to explain them, and hence you will fear powers against which you cannot defend yourselves. Nor will you be able to find a correct explanation because it is My will that each one of you shall take all eventualities into account and adopt an appropriate attitude, because I want each one of you to still derive a benefit for yourselves, that is, for your soul. Where faith is entirely absent people will be particularly apprehensive, whereas the believers will abide by Me and know that they are protected in My care. Nevertheless, the cosmically generated phenomena will lead to much public debate so that every person will spend some thought on them himself and discuss it with other people.

At times worldly interests will be less important, yet once these appearances have passed worldly people will enjoy the pleasures of the world even more eagerly and only a few will retain impressions which will result in reflection and even to a change of attitude, until the same cosmic events repeat themselves and trigger new anxiety. For the scientific community fears a serious threat to planet earth, since the mysterious changes in the galaxy have never been observed before and may pose a considerable risk to earth.

And people's opinion regarding the assessment of effects will vary considerably. People will carelessly brush it aside and, without a second thought, enjoy their lives; others will take entirely futile precautions, while others still will withdraw within themselves and mentally come to terms with their God and Creator. And I allow everyone his free will, I only ever try to encourage people to think correctly, to pay attention to the human being's true purpose, so that they will find peace in Me and then can be led by Me for the salvation of their souls. But what will happen?

The zodiac will change. Stars will be moved into other orbits with new positions in relation to earth, and thereby stars never observed before will become visible, one of which will emerge as a direct threat to earth as a crossing with the earth's orbit will be feared. No-one will want to believe that this will happen, and no-one will believe that natural laws can change, but you humans are facing the end. You yourselves are preparing something that will have even worse effects, for what you undertake will endanger the whole

earth. What happens due to My will is, however, just a sign of the end, it is a serious warning for you, and I only grant you such obvious signs of a higher Power's existence so that you can turn to it and thereby also avert a real danger if you, that is your soul, make correct use of it. But what follows afterwards will affect the whole earth and everything living on it. And this is why I will manifest Myself in advance in an unusual way yet without forcing you to acknowledge Me as the Initiator of what will have a huge outcome yet will not affect the whole earth. For I know all natural laws and their effects, I also know how to avert any happening or lessen its effect.

But what I allow to happen will always serve your deliverance, it is intended to drive you to Me, it is intended to let you humans recognize a 'God' in Whom you should take refuge because He is your Father. It is the last sign before the end. It is the final attempt by My love and mercy to save what can still be saved. Amen"

Announcement of a star

Ref: BD 7405 5.9.1959

Jesus is speaking: What you are given through the spirit can be unreservedly accepted by you. And thus you shall know that earth's approaching end is already becoming apparent in the universe, that cosmic changes are taking place, because it is God's will that at the conclusion of an earthly period all kinds of signs shall become obvious which cannot be explained by the human being as natural phenomena, which shall prove a Creator's power to him and which thus most clearly point to such a Creator.

And these cosmic changes mostly concern the deviations of stars from their normal course, which assume different orbits, and such processes are and will remain inexplicable to people and yet cannot be denied. The closer the end is approaching the more frequently people will detect such phenomena, at first barely perceptible but with rising prominence, so that people can truly say 'the powers of the heavens are being shaken.' It won't be related to human will, it shall be entirely an expression of God's will, and therefore all people could believe in God if only they would attentively observe such unusual phenomena. But anyone unwilling to believe cannot be more plainly convinced either that a God and Creator exists Whom all elements in nature must obey. However, anyone who pays attention to Him will also know what hour has struck. And thus, a star will leave its usual orbit and move towards earth.

This star takes its course independent of people's will and poses a grave threat to them, yet its path will not be restrained, because earth must endure a tremor for the sake of humanity's detriment as well as its benefit. For many people will thereby lose their lives, as it was proclaimed long in advance. And the earth will suffer an impact. The danger to the entire planet will be inconceivable, yet this natural catastrophe will not result in total

destruction but nevertheless be on such an unimaginable scale that it will already be the end for untold people. Yet those who survive will approach the final end soon afterwards. an act of destruction brought about by human will, which certainly will be permitted by God but is not His will, whereas the former cosmic catastrophe will still have had a redemptive purpose by even now giving unbelievers a final indication of a Power Which controls everything and that nothing happens by chance.

They shall still be given a means of rescue, a final means of attaining faith so as not to go astray. Through this event God Himself speaks to people who disregard His gentle voice, but His loud voice often resounds painfully and thus will claim many victims, that is, many will find their death, but they nevertheless will still have the opportunity in the kingdom of the beyond to catch up with what they had neglected to do on earth. Yet many will also have the grace of surviving the final short period until the end, and then their will to believe is once again decisive, for the unbelievers will not derive any benefit from their experience. And in the end, they will only reap the fate of a new banishment, from which God in His love would like to protect people. And this is why he admonishes and warns people in advance and draws their attention to all phenomena in the last days, and blessed is he who believes and lives his life accordingly on earth. He will be led through all difficulties, and whatever happens to him will be beneficial for his soul and his maturing on this earth. Amen

A Star- Revelation 16, 18

BD 7421 3.10.1959

Jesus is speaking: "An enormous quake will shake the earth; spiritually as well as physically the earth will face a tremor where humans have never experienced yet, since the beginning of this epoch. But this is prophesied for it is the initiation to the end that will follow not long after that. There is no long period left and your attention to this is pressing more and more because you are to make use of everyday yet to help maturing your soul, for the time is short and you are approaching the very end with giant steps. And there will follow a long night for all who have not made use of the day to work for the well-being of the soul. For there will be just a few to survive this last end and to be allowed to live on the new earth, a few will only stand firm in the last battle on this earth. Again and again, the signs of the end are being presented to you humans and the last colossal sign is the great quake. The way it will come about you were told already: A star leaves its orbit and heads for the earth with gigantic speed.

The reason why you don't know anything about it yet is due to the great distance this star will have to cover until it enters the focus range of those who will notice it. But at that point the excitement will be big because everybody recognizes the danger the star "earth" now is in, but nobody can

do anything about it to remove the danger. And, since you're aware of it, this last short time you ought to utilize especially well, for none of you knows as to whether he will survive the event. None of you knows which part of the earth will be particularly befallen and nobody should count on being spared, for it is the last big reminding-call of God which He still let's sound prior to the end to find faith for just this end and a turnaround of the few who are not quite enslaved to the adversary altogether as yet. Do not think lightly about these prophecies, do not let yourselves be disconcerted by the apparent work of building up you can observe from the side of the world, but be aware that the shadows of annihilation are already showing up. There's not much time left to pass by until you will receive word of that disaster approaching you in the form of a star to be hurled out of its orbit because it is God's will that the earth be stricken by a quake that is meant to and can possibly save those people who's will is good. There truly won't be a lack of signs for the close end but this one sign has a tremendous effect, and many people will lose their life in the course of it. And no one will be able to play deaf, for it is so enormous that it couldn't possibly touch everybody.

Only, the success is different, for people will partly revive their weak faith and again return to God, but also partly lose their weak faith and completely turn to the opponent which will be expressed in chasing after material possessions, mostly in an illegitimate manner. And there will be great misery amongst people. And that's when the true faith will prove itself, which means help for every person who faithfully submits to God. For He will help all those who want to be His, who in their greatest affliction remember Him Who alone is able to help. And the time will begin when there has to be performed proper vineyard work for the sake of helping all those who are still weak in spirit and are to experience a strengthening of their faith. For that's when the time of the last struggle of faith will follow that will still demand a last decision of the believers; yet, whoever will be steadfast until the end shall be blessed. Amen"

The Powers of the Heavens Shall be Shaken.

Reversal of natural laws - Rapture.

Ref: BD 5029 28.12.1950

Jesus is speaking: The gift of grace from above is strength from heaven; it comes from the spiritual kingdom of light, from heaven, in contrast to the expressions of strength from below, which originate from hell. Beings from the kingdom of light thus become unusually active as soon as the pure Word of God can be conveyed to people by way of God-serving and helpful people's will on earth who are receptive to the transmission from the spiritual kingdom and who accept the spiritual gifts. The powers of heaven are moving, they will be exceptionally active during the last days before the end.

This explanation must first be given concerning Jesus' Words about the signs of the end and His second coming. He made a powerful statement, for He announced changes which, according to His Words, signify a reversal of natural laws. His Words always had a spiritual meaning, yet in the last days a second meaning will come to light apart from the spiritual meaning, for inconceivable natural phenomena will also take place, which the human being will be unable to explain by virtue of his intellect.

They will run counter to divine natural law but are in principle only humanly unknown natural laws again, and these events are described by the Words 'The stars shall fall from heaven. The sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light.' Scientists and the like will be unable to provide an explanation for this, they will be unable to throw light on the matter because their knowledge fails them where divine strength is at work. No-one will be able to fathom these natural laws because they only come into force at the end of a period of Salvation and the disintegration of physical external forms has become necessary.

They are unnatural phenomena and yet intended in God's eternal plan, consequently part of His eternal natural law, which is completely incomprehensible to people who are as yet spiritually unenlightened. Nothing is impossible to God; hence He will always be able to be active and achieve everything, even outside of natural law; or else His omnipotence would be limited. Nevertheless, His activity always moves within divine order, for it is impossible for the human being as such to judge this; it would, however, be presumptuous to doubt it, because this would also doubt God's wisdom. And since God is Eternal Love Himself He will always implement His will such as it is necessary and good for His living creations, which He wants to gain for Himself. Things will happen before the end which you humans cannot possibly imagine as yet. And this can only be vaguely indicated to people with Words which announce unusual, indeed, almost incredible events. Even so, the Word of God is purest truth and will come to pass when the time is right.

Then the strangest changes will occur in the cosmos, yet this present human race will only be able to observe them in the beginning; the end will not be experienced by them apart from a few who will be taken away and be able to watch the process of destruction of this earth and their inhabitants. The old form and composition of earth will have ceased to exist, but the new earth will only shelter spiritually awakened people who will know the reasons for all events at the end of the earth, however, they will also know about God's power and glory, His greater than great love but also about His righteousness. Amen"

Sequence of the catastrophic event

Ref: BD 1538 25.07.1940

Jesus is speaking: "The teachers in the beyond always try to help you in the same way and seek to make you more receptive, yet your heart is not always willing to receive, creating obstacles which make the reception more difficult. Undivided attention must be paid to the gifts of heaven and all earthly thoughts avoided, then the thoughts of the friends in the beyond will find easier access. Divine love sends messengers to you who shall reinforce your willingness to receive. They bring you a revelation that describes in an understandable way the sequence of the catastrophes which shall decide the life and death of each individual person. Only a few people take notice of the signs of the coming time.

They are indeed surprised about obvious changes or irregularities in nature but nevertheless dismiss it carelessly. They don't recognize therein an expression of God's will but merely put it down as a coincidence. And thus, to begin with they do not pay any attention to these manifestations when the natural event approaches. People will first be made aware of the advancing tempest by whirlwinds. This will happen so suddenly that men and animals will find themselves in great difficulty for they will barely be able to manage against the violent storm, and this will be the start. Every now and then violent earth tremors will be felt, and the sky will grow dark, a thunderous roar will be heard which will be so dreadful that it sends people and animals alike into panic so that they try to save themselves by escaping.

Yet the darkness will stop them and as their distress becomes intense, the roaring grows ever louder, and the earthly tremors ever more violent, the earth will open up and huge masses of water will break through from within the earth. And as far as the eye can see, water and darkness and an indescribable chaos amongst people who realize their horrendous situation with utmost distress.

The days before will be so glorious that people are to some extent lighthearted and the change will come so suddenly that no one can take earthly precautions, which will be entirely pointless anyway for no earthly power can defend against these elements. Only the devout person will feel the divine omnipotence now and entrust himself to his Creator. And although his heart will tremble and know fear when he sees the raging of the elements he will nevertheless wait patiently until help arrives, for he will continue to send his thoughts up to Him above.

Anyone who has grasped the meaning and purpose of life knows that now the time of decision has come for every individual person. And he will try to administer spiritual help wherever possible, he will comfort those who are miserable and refer them to God, he will help by kindling a small light in utter darkness. For God will give them the opportunity to work for Him. Those who have recognized Him and offer themselves to be of service to Him will

be assigned a rich field of activity, and the seed will fall on good ground, for God spares those who look up to Him or find Him in greatest adversity. Amen”

Signs Before the Catastrophe

Anxiety of people and animals.

Ref: BD 4371 11.07.1948

Jesus is speaking: “People will be seized by immense anxiety shortly before I appear through the forces of nature. The event will announce itself that people and animals will feel nervous and inwardly sense that something is about to happen in nature. Strange behavior amongst animals will be particularly apparent, they will attempt to flee in a certain direction and suddenly turn back as if driven by an invisible power. And this behavior will cause apprehension in people who realize that imminent danger is approaching against which they cannot defend themselves. And thus, everyone will worriedly wait for what is to come.

And you, My servants on earth, should make good use of this time for it will be a short reprieve when people will still listen to your words because they will be looking for an explanation for the unusual sensations experienced by people and beasts. Then draw their attention to My Word, prepare them for My appearance and refer them to Me so that they will take refuge with Me when the hour has come that I will speak. At the same time you should unite with Me in thought so that you may be strong and able to support those who are unbelieving or of little faith.

You must prove yourselves and will be able to do so if you call to Me in advance and in the hours of greatest need. I will draw your attention to the signs in advance and give you the opportunity to observe your environment so that you will see that everything I told you will come to pass, that an oppressive feeling and restlessness will burden people, the cause of which you know and thus you will be able to speak effectively where necessary. And once again you will experience a situation where the person who lives in love will believe you, whereas the heartless person, although listening to you, will derive no benefit from it. Until the hour comes when I will speak from above. And there will be raging and gusting in the air, no one will take notice of the other any longer but only be concerned for his own life. Every person will try to escape but hear the same raging and gusting from all directions and depending on his attitude to Me, he will be affected by the event, he will stay alive or be killed by the natural disaster, as My wisdom has recognized and determined since eternity.

Even though it is seemingly calm and there are no recognizable signs as yet, do not believe that you are safe because the day of the natural event will come without fail, and the unbeliever will be able to see it for himself, if he still has time to think about it. I have spoken and revealed it to you through

My spirit, and I will speak through nature with a voice which can be heard by everyone. Anyone who does not believe the first voice will have to hear My voice from above. But even then, he will be at liberty to witness it as a mere play of nature or remember My predictions and believe that I want to reveal Myself so that you, who do not acknowledge the voice of the spirit, should hear Me. And blessed is he whose life is spared as he will still have a short time of grace at his disposal which he will be able to use to make up for what he has neglected up to then, in order to prepare himself for the end, which will soon follow the event in nature. Amen

Cosmic Changes

Ref: BD 8780 15.3.1964

Jesus is speaking: "I want to guide you ever deeper into truth so that you will bear up against all challenges by My adversary who leaves no stone unturned in order to prevent your work for Me and My kingdom. And the more knowledge you possess, the more you penetrate the truth which can only be imparted to you by Me, the more firmly will you stand your ground, for you will realize that all objections and contradictory statements are pointless and unfounded, they will only ever be empty words without deeper meaning and significance. But it is My will that the light in you shall become brighter, that in your ever more enlightened state you will learn to recognize all correlations and will therefore not be unsettled by objections anymore. And I also want you to correct errors when you are confronted by them. I want you to be sincere fighters for Me, I want you to fight with the sword of your tongue where you are opposed by error, for you have been chosen by Me as bearers of light to convey the truth to wherever there is the will to know the truth.

And the end of this earth will often be a controversial subject because hardly anyone wants to believe in it, and precisely because the process of final destruction will be such a momentous event it does not seem credible to people, for they have no comparison to such an event, no matter how far back they can think. And yet, it will happen and take everyone by surprise apart from the small group of those whose life of love granted them inner enlightenment and who therefore also consciously expect the end of this earth.

But wherever even the slightest worldliness prevails, where people have still not entirely detached themselves from the longing for worldly possessions, there will only be weak belief or none at all at the end of this earth, and they will reject all proclamations of this kind as false prophecies and time and again try to contradict them. And extensive explanations will not suffice either, because they simply lack the will to believe in such prophecies, their love for the world is stronger than their love for their neighbor or they would be spiritually awake and incapable of doubting in the

slightest what I Myself proclaim through the working of the spirit to people time and again, so that they will prepare themselves for a near end.

However, you, My bearers of light, shall ever more strongly believe in everything I say to you, you shall experience My love and My constant presence, you shall lovingly and gratefully accept the immense gift of grace I give to you because you are faithful to Me and fight for Me and My name because you love Me and your neighbor. And for that reason, I want to give you a proclamation which again will only be accepted by the profoundly devout person but which soon will also be able to convince the doubters, for not much time will pass until the first signs of a great cosmic change become apparent, which cannot be explained by any scientist or even the sharpest of intellects and which will give rise to serious concerns. And you will have no possibility of protecting yourselves from the looming disaster; you will only be able to wait and thus become greatly agitated, for the said cosmic phenomena will be the onset of the immense natural disaster, for the universe will revolt against all unspiritual beings within the vicinity of earth and which at present exert an extraordinary influence on the spiritual beings striving towards ascent.

A tremendous battle has erupted between the spirits of light and of darkness, for these spirits know that a turning point is approaching, and both sides will use the last days to an extraordinary extent. And these spiritual battles for people's souls on earth affect the various stars in the universe which in some respects are in spiritual contact with Earth.

And with My approval the inhabitants of these stars also participate in the final battle on this earth, and they express themselves by way of massive eruptions which can be observed from earth and cause acute anxiety in people who are able to monitor the course of the stars and their changes of movements, which in all probability will not bypass Earth without a trace. Humanity can only be woken up by science now, for they do not listen to spiritual notions but cannot deny scientific observations and by thinking about it they can still find the right path with goodwill. For the greatest prophets may arise on earth and yet people will not believe them. And neither can I speak to people in a compelling way in order to make them aware of being in danger due to the approaching end.

But I can let unusual things happen in My creation by apparently revoking the order and yet this, too, is part of My law insofar as that it is included in My plan of eternity for the sake of a specific purpose. And again, there will be people who won't even allow themselves to be impressed by this, who will continue to live their sinful life and head towards the abyss without letting anything get in their way. But there will also be a few who will start to wonder and then listen to the explanations given to them by My messengers of light. And the faith of those who want to remain loyal to Me will be strengthened again, for they recognize the truth of My Word and

therefore firmly hold on to My promise that I will remember all of them and fetch those home on the day of Judgment who believe in My Words and remain faithful to Me until the end. Amen”

Cosmic Changes- shakings

Ref: BD 8781 16.3.1964

Jesus is speaking: “It is an unusual event which I announce to you, you will think that you are mistaken yet time and again experience the same, earthly tremors which are not caused by eruptions but always occur when the earth stands in a certain constellation to the stars, so that the tremors can be anticipated on a regular basis and will not fail to happen.

They will be barely perceptible and hence disturb few people, yet the investigations by scientists will give rise to apprehensions of the worst kind. Furthermore, as the phenomena intensify, they will also unsettle indifferent people once they realize the threat to earth from other heavenly bodies, because having left their path the latter are moving towards earth and time and again form a constellation which triggers these very effects. In view of the approaching end people shall still be aroused from their calm, they shall remember their Creator and think about their own transience and the fact that they have no guarantee of passing into complete oblivion after their physical death; they have to be reminded of the end of their lives and also of the fate which will await them if they believe in the continuation of their soul's life.

The last days will exhibit so much that is contrary to nature, given that people's activities and thoughts are already unnatural and result in consequences of the worst kind. People presumptuously and beyond their authority undertake explorations of the universe. They disregard natural laws and yet, their actions and intentions will not be prevented, the repercussions, however, will fall back upon themselves. Nevertheless, the end moves ever closer, and if people are yet to be helped by taking stock of themselves and becoming aware of their great responsibility then an unusual activity on God's part will also have to be shown to them, even though it is still up to their own free will to take notice of it and adjust accordingly. And such unusual activity will be experienced by humanity in the forthcoming time. It will not be caused by people but takes place in the cosmos, in a region which is entirely subject to the Creator Himself, which now seemingly slides into lawlessness, and yet even this event is integral to the plan of returning the spirits, since it is capable of leading to a change in many people because it is too extraordinary, but without compelling them to believe, for the unbelieving person will not even take the trouble to find an explanation since he lives utterly irresponsibly.

And people's spiritual state in the last days has already sunk so low that even extraordinary natural events would not make them believe, consequently even these methods can still be used for the benefit of

undecided people who need strong motives to seriously reflect on it and aim their will into the right direction. For whatever can still be done in order to keep the souls from the fate of a new banishment will be done by God, who loves humanity and does not want them to go astray. But every time He manifests Himself in the manner it was announced there will be fatalities, otherwise people would not allow themselves to be impressed and mutually accuse each other of self-deception.

For the effects will vary from place to place, and it will take scientists a certain length of time before they succeed in finding the right explanation, but then the signs will repeat themselves with ever increasing frequency and provide people with the evidence that something is happening in the cosmos which they cannot counteract themselves. And thus, they are also subject to the periodically recurring consequences until, finally, the huge natural event will take place which will demonstrate God's might and greatness to people who believe in Him and who will also be protected in every adversity.

Yet although people are repeatedly informed of an approaching end, although the preceding natural disasters are repeatedly pointed out to them, they won't believe nor change their way of life in the slightest, they do nothing to prepare themselves, they live in the world and love it, and look at the world as their God. And therefore, they will remain attached to the matter when the end has come. Yet everything is determined in the divine plan of Salvation, and nothing will come to pass that has not already been considered since eternity. And thus, even this unnatural event will take place according to divine will, and the day for this is also predetermined and will be upheld.

Nevertheless, you shall be informed in advance so that your faith may be strengthened, because everything will come to pass as was said before and because you will ever more recognize the truth of what is conveyed to you from above. For you ought to establish the connection between God and the world, with your fellow human beings who live without faith or thought.

Admittedly, you will only be able to speak about it after the initial occurrences have taken place since prior to that no-one will want to listen to you, you will only find open ears and hearts after a tremor has happened which will make people wonder and only then should you speak, and then it will depend on people's willingness as to what benefits they will draw from these events. Amen"

Luminous phenomenon before the catastrophe

Ref: BD 4359 1.7.1948

Jesus is speaking: "My intervention will be preceded by a major spiritual campaign, which will be intended to fortify the faith of My Own and will be a final indication of the forthcoming natural event. My heavenly messengers will be instructed to show themselves to My Own in the shape of luminous phenomena which clearly and distinctly can be seen in the

firmament so that all self-deception is excluded, and My Own will detect the same phenomenon whereas unbelievers will see nothing and ridicule all references to them as fantasies. And this will be the last sign. Then you will be able to safely prepare yourselves for the hour of My manifestation through the elements of nature. Then let go of all earthly things and just take care of your souls.

Then receive My Word with complete devotion, let Me speak to you in the Word and form a deep and heartfelt bond with Me so that I can be present with you in utmost hardship which will befall you very soon afterwards. Then just take care of those around you who fearfully observe the changes in nature, briefly explain it to them and refer them to Me, speak of Me as a God of love Who looks after every person and excludes no-one who calls to Him for help.

And then wait for Me, don't be afraid when My voice resounds with such force that people will tremble. Stay calm and collected and know that nothing will happen to you if it is not My will, and that I have promised you My protection if you unite with Me in prayer. Then I will be present with you, and you will distinctly feel My closeness. And then that which I have proclaimed to you through My spirit will be fulfilled. For My Word is and remains eternal truth. Amen"

Reference to the coming event - God's protection

Ref: BD 1743 18.12.1940

Jesus is speaking: "In view of the difficult time that still lies ahead for the people, the Lord sends the following proclamation: "Look within yourselves and do not reject the admonitions of the Lord. The weakest will to obey them will already be blessed by Him, because He gives you all the strength to bear what is coming upon you. Remember that you have no other help in the great trouble than the Lord God. Seek Him beforehand and ask Him for mercy, so that He can then help you, but do not let the admonitions be spoken into the wind.

For help can only be granted to you if you ask for it. Whoever thinks himself so strong that he does not need God's help, his spirit will be confused in the realization of his terrible situation. But the man who feels weak and pleads to God will overcome the difficulty, because he will receive the strength from God. Hear therefore the divine voice itself: Whoever pays attention to My words, nothing will need to frighten him, because I Myself am with him. And who possesses my word, he can see everything around him crumble, he himself will stand in the midst of decay, protected by my love.

For before him the elements will stop, the storm will change and its strength. The earth will only quietly shake and the lives of those who join him, i.e. who do not completely reject My Word, will not be endangered. And that is the sign of the truth of my word that out of danger is he who lets my word

Speak to him, who only has a little faith in this my work. Because as I now come down to you in the word you who want to hear Me, I will then be with you Myself and protect you with My strong arm from the all-destroying force of the elements, which always only carry out My will.

Therefore, they will be banished where the earthly children who are devoted to Me dwell. Who only affirms me in the heart, his spirit I want to direct towards the recognition, and his will turn towards me will also be his salvation. He will call upon me in trouble and therefore I can also be with him. And therefore, do not be afraid but only believe.

Do not leave your neighbor unwarned, for this is true love of your neighbor, that you make him of what is coming and tell him that he should also turn to Me in his time of need to be assured of My help. For I only want your faith in me, I want that you lift your hands to me, that you call me in the trouble, and that you already ask me for mercy before, so that I recognize your will.

And I will instruct all my angels to keep the heaviest suffering away from you because my will is enough and you are surrounded by a protective wall of beings serving me, and even if it rages around you and over you, not a hair of your own will be harmed, because my love watches over you and my protecting hand guides you through all dangers. Amen"

Intervention of God

Prediction - Natural history - Devastating disease

Ref: BD 1126 4.10.1939

Jesus is speaking: "I still set you a shortest time limit so that you reflect and leave the way which you now walk on earth. And when the hour has come, which is to bring about their downfall, you will recognize it by the light of the day, how it softens at unusual times, and you will see the last sign in the darkness. You will be warned for the last time and again be admonished to turn back, because the individual can still avert eternal ruin for himself, the possibility is still offered to him to save his soul, and he then gives up his life only to receive it again.

But this hour will be terrible, because the earth trembles, the water rushes forth and floods the land with roaring and raging, and mankind recognizes that it is powerless against the driving of the forces of nature. And the despair will be great and the horror indescribable, so the approaching end is recognizable to them. And a great accusation against the Deity will sound, but they will not think of their own guilt. They remain stubborn even in this great trouble, except for a few whom I will visibly help. For those who give glory to God the Lord and confess their guilt to Him, shall not be completely destroyed. And the judgment will be only brief, and so the sun breaks again through the clouds, the horror of the night is over, nevertheless, the earthly damage is incalculable. More radiantly than ever the sun will shine, calmly

and mildly the air will be felt, and everything will present itself in the light of the dawn to the eyes of the survivors, but the horror will not let people become glad, until they have surrendered to Me and leave all further ways to Me.

And My Spirit will enlighten these weak ones, they will suddenly become seeing and the horror will give way to a higher knowledge, they will praise and glorify Me and be happy and grateful that I have taken pity on them and have chosen them for the procreation of the race, and their love for Me will ignite, and they will compete to offer Me their services, and I will choose them to be My servants, and now spiritual food will be offered to them, and an end will be put to the exceedingly great spiritual hardship and a new age will begin which will place spiritual striving in the foreground and worldly desire will be only faintly represented.

Those who take part in this great event will remember it until their end, because the Divine Creator expressed Himself so evidently. A messenger of God goes through the country and lets his warning cry sound before. Before that, the world will shun that land which will spread misery and distress to all people through disease and pestilence of all kinds, in horror. A devastating disease will befall the people, and they will find no salvation, and this will be the beginning of the end. And now the new kingdom has come into being, it will be ruled by a just judge, a benevolent wise monarch, who, without finding resistance, will be recognized everywhere, and even if the illusory world currently still rules everything, it will fall apart and have to give way to the new time, and truth and righteousness will be the sign that a separation from everything unclean has taken place, that the lie and the illusion had to give way, because it was My will. Amen"

End of the world conflagration - Establishing divine order

Ref: BD 2803 7.7.1943

Jesus is speaking: "It is impossible to restore worldly order again if people are full of hatred and envy, for these are God-opposing qualities which will have to destroy all order, since anything that is opposed to God is also in opposition to divine order. And this is a state of extreme heartlessness which will never manifest itself constructively but will always have a destructive effect. Understandably, a destructive state like that cannot go on indefinitely, and therefore God Himself will call a halt to it in a way which, admittedly, will also result in enormous disorder, but in which God's wisdom is nevertheless recognized as the only means to restore order again.

Humanity itself will make no attempt to end a battle which causes suffering and boundless misery across the whole world. Consequently, it must be ended in a different way; nevertheless, it will not reduce the suffering on earth because it is needed by the human race. People must return to the old order, they must learn again to forego their neighbor's possessions,

which they aspire to own and for which they fight with the most appalling weapons.

Their addiction to earthly commodities will cause the world conflagration, which will be difficult to extinguish. Yet people will not achieve any earthly gain, on the contrary, they will incur immense losses, the extent of which humanity has no knowledge of. For every victory will have been bought at the expense of indescribable losses, both in regard to material assets as well as to human life. However, humanity has become insensitive to such losses, it ignores what human will has caused, and thus, divine will itself shall intervene in order to forcibly initiate a change of world events, because people's thinking can only be turned around when they feel that they are helpless, that a stronger Power than themselves takes the control out of their hands and utterly shatters their will.

The spiritual darkness they are in is the cause of their heartless actions, whereas their heartlessness is the cause of darkness again. They must realize in a flash that their thinking is wrong, that they are chasing after the wrong goals and that they will come to a deadlock if they don't return to divine order and radically change their way of life. The divine intervention is intended to cause this flash of realization, even though they are still far removed from believing in a higher Power, which controls their destiny. Nevertheless, they can only attain faith through deliberation, and their thinking shall be stimulated when they see that everything turns out differently than it was humanly possible to foresee.

The spiritual as well as earthly chaos conjured up by human determination would, without God's intervention, increase and lead to final destruction, because humanity no longer respects divine order, apart from a few who are devoted to God and strive to fulfil His will. But they do not arrest the process of development, they are merely the cause for intensified measures against divine order; and the time has come when humanity subjects itself to God's adversary and their thoughts and actions become increasingly uncaring. God's intervention will entail inexpressible suffering and destitution, but it is the only option to lead people back to divine order and to change their spiritual state, although this will only be the case with a small amount of people. And therefore, the time of the final annihilation of those who are inconvertible is coming ever closer, as is proclaimed in Word and Scripture. Amen"

Soon Fulfilment of the Announcement

Ref: BD 3669 27.1.1946

Jesus is speaking: "You, my faithful servants on earth, you have no long time left until your work for me and my kingdom, because the hour is near, which creates another sphere of activity for you than before. I only give mankind a short time to think about it, in order to then speak myself through

the elements of nature, to give it a sign from above that my power and my will shall be recognized. Do not worry anymore about futile earthly things, but only strive for your work, for your mission, which you have entrusted to me to fulfil.

Soon it will take its beginning, and I tell you this before, so that you are still to use every day eagerly, so that you take up strength and power in yourselves through my word, to be able to withstand the coming, which will also shake you very much in your rest. But do not be afraid, because my eye watches over every one of my servants, because I need him in the coming time. A storm will go over the earth of inconceivable violence and will uproot what is not fixed as the first sign of My might and power. And then you know that the day is approaching, then detach yourselves from everything that is dear to you and wait for my call. Take part in the misery of the fellow human beings and announce to them loudly what I have announced to you before that I will speak myself through the forces of nature, that I want to manifest myself through this, speak and do not be afraid because I myself am with you and speak through you the last words of admonition to men. And when the day draws to a close, get strength again from My word and do not fear. And I will shake and shiver the earth, and good to him who recognizes my hand, my will, in it, who lets my language go to his heart and calls on me for help. His soul has found the way to me and is not lost, although he must give up his earthly life. Because the hour of death has come for innumerable people, as I have announced it before. And afterwards start your mission, which requires all your strength and your will, but which you can also carry out if you unite with me and therefore let me myself work through you.

And so then know that not much time remains for you and every day is still valuable for you to receive power and light out of my word. Consider this and put your spiritual work before the earthly one. For the latter will be obsolete, but the former will be important, if I have spoken from above. Recognize me in my words and believe, do not become weak believers that you therefore doubt the truth of my word, but expect from hour on the fulfillment of my announcement, for I do not hesitate much longer, because it is necessary for mankind that I express myself. And if you want to serve Me, be ready, because I call you, when it is time. Amen"

Divine Intervention - Detonation

Ref: BD 1493 26.&27.6.1940

Jesus is speaking: "In a time span of a few hours, there will be one tremendous detonation after detonation, and this will take place in the early morning and will continue until the next morning, and people will fear for their lives and their belongings. They will be headless and without any foothold because they do not heed the repeated admonitions that are sent to them beforehand; they look frozen at the work of destruction, which they

never thought possible. It is an incomparable chaos that that voice from on high evokes. But a great deal of work must be done beforehand. Serious dangers that seriously threaten earthly life must be brought to people's attention in order to give them even small indications of the transience of life.

A temporary change in living conditions must also cause people to think about how impermanent earthly life and everything connected with it is. The word of God must be made accessible to him, so that he will be able to recognize the connection of all earthly things with the divine will, if he wants to. Only then does he pay attention to the signs and begin to take a stand on them, i.e., he decides for or against God. If he is now able to detach his heart from earthly possessions and to recognize a higher purpose in his existence, the visible intervention of God will be visible proof of the justification of his innermost feelings, to recognize earthly possessions as worthless, but to strive for the knowledge of divine truth and a deep faith as the only desirable thing. And this realization makes him calmly face the great divine mission.

The soul recognizes the necessity of it and accepts it humbly and with composure. And now it will become apparent how deeply the divine word has penetrated and what strength man is prepared to draw from it. The most important thing is that man establishes a certain connection with God, that he lets God Himself and His power have an effect on him by receiving the divine word and that he now forms himself according to this word. If man would hear the word of God and live according to it before, such a violent intervention would not be necessary, but this is the only means to make people accept the word of God. God recognizes the spiritual state of people and, in His love, applies the last resort so that humanity will not be completely lost, which is inevitable without God's Word.

Many a person will want to rebel, he will try to preserve his life with all his might, he will not want to bow down and never acknowledge a higher power, but he will also recognize his powerlessness, and it will be good for him if he still acknowledges a Lord over him in the last hour and hands himself and his life over to Him, if he also allows himself to be seized by divine love by imploringly stretching out his hands. For God truly does not let anything come over people and He will help everyone who recognizes the divine Lord in this mission and submits to Him and His will. Amen

Natural disaster before the end

Ref: BD 7151 22.6.1958

Jesus is speaking: "The earth will be shaken in its very foundations, because people shall be very clearly reminded of the end just once more, so that the thought of death will arise in them when they see themselves at the mercy of forces over which they have no control. Many people will in fact wonder how these earthly tremors came about but the rapidly succeeding

events will not give them time for an answer. For then detonations of huge proportions in different areas of the world will follow which make people incapable of thought, these will then be accompanied by a raging of the natural elements with inconceivable consequences, the extent of which can only be assessed by the survivors after the event.

They will be inclined to believe that people's scientific experiments were the cause of this incredibly enormous work of destruction. However, they will be mistaken. It is My voice which will and must resound forcefully because people no longer listen to My gentle voice, and for their own sake a last rescue mission before the shortly ensuing end is still needed. Countless people will thus lose their lives, good and evil people will fall prey to the work of destruction, but it can still be beneficial for the survivors if they learn their lessons from it, if they learn to recognize Me and henceforth walk their path together with Me. I have long announced this event in advance yet meet with little belief, because people are unable to imagine a natural disaster on such a huge scale and because nothing of the kind has ever been experienced since the start of this earthly period.

Yet it has always been mentioned, and if people only had a shred of belief in My Word they would also expect one day what was announced to them a long time before. In the last days, however, all faith has vanished and even My Own find it difficult to take these proclamations seriously although they are willing and always united with Me by love.

However, suddenly and unexpectedly the first signs will become apparent, cosmic changes will manifest themselves and everything seems to leave its lawful order; strange observations will be made regarding the movements of the stars and for short periods of time alarming eclipses occur, but time and again an apparent period of calm will follow until the elements of nature are so suddenly and dreadfully unleashed that no-one will have time for considerations, and then the only help available will be to mentally call upon Me for protection in greatest peril and danger. All people who had previously accepted the information, even if it didn't seem credible to them, will be greatly blessed because they will know about this only way and need only call upon Me in spirit and in truth. But many of them will be incapable of thought and I can only advise them to turn to Me beforehand already by appealing to Me for protection, and I will accept this request, because it also demonstrates their faith in Me which I then clearly want to strengthen.

How the event will come to pass need not be explained to you humans since it would not benefit you; but you can believe the fact that it will happen and that it will exceed the hardship and misery which has occurred until now. And you can also inform your fellow human beings of it with inner conviction, for it can only be a blessing to know that everything is predetermined by your God and Creator, however, not in order to cause you harm but only to help your souls which are in extreme danger of going astray. For soon afterwards

the end of this earth will occur, however, this will not be precipitated by Me but caused by human will which I nevertheless won't prevent from accomplishing all-destructive experiments, because the time has come for the unspiritual human race when a separation of the spirits will have to take place, because all that which had left the divine order shall be led into order again, so that the faltered higher development can continue to progress on a new earth, which My love, wisdom and might will let arise again corresponding to My eternal plan of Salvation. Amen"

Earth Rotations - Earthly tremors A

Ref: 100 BD 4348 23.6.1948

Jesus is speaking: "For a considerable period of time already the earth has been rotating around its own axis with extraordinary speed. Admittedly, the constant rotations are by no means noticeable to the human being, but only because he is on earth, and they can only be observed from outside the earth. Nevertheless, changes in the cosmos are perceptible which are caused by this phenomenon. It is like a regular trembling which can be felt more or less faintly when the body is in a resting position and susceptible to the slightest movement. This phenomenon will lead to the total dissolution of Earth after an incredibly long period of time but will be hastened through human intervention on account of which the conclusion of this epoch can be traced back to human influence, even though it has been included from the start in the divine plan.

The earth would actually have an inconceivably long lifespan, i.e., its existence would be guaranteed for an infinitely long time, yet God's will allow itself to be determined by human will, God allows people to accomplish what will cause them even the greatest harm. In His plan for eternity all changes in the cosmos are established according to His wisdom and love. But the scientifically educated human race does not want to know anything about a change with inconceivable consequences, and yet it constantly takes place.

This change, an excessively fast rotation of Earth, will also trigger the natural disaster which has been proclaimed by seers and prophets since the beginning of the period of Salvation and which is now revealed again through the spirit of God. This process is humanly not easily explainable, however, simply said, the rotations will increase and stop for seconds, which will manifest itself as earthly tremors of such tremendous effect that people will believe that the end of the earth has come. No equivalent to it can be found on earth, for it is an expression of power which comes from the universe and is unknown to earthly science. The consistency of the stars activates such forces, and the interior of the earth will be affected by them and to a certain extent therefore be moved beyond the law, which always manifests itself in a destructive manner, yet is sporadically allowed by God for the purpose of

dissolving even the hardest matter in order to release the constrained spiritual substances within.

And this act is approaching soon but will only be the spectacle of a few seconds, yet with preceding signs which by themselves can already be called catastrophic because they generate indescribable panic amongst people and therefore will have to be considered as being within the timeframe of the catastrophe. Nevertheless, everything is eternally predetermined, and God's plan will come to pass, as it is written. Amen"

Earth Rotations - Earthly tremors B

BD 4355 26.&27.6.1948 Supplement and explanation regarding no. 4348

Jesus is speaking: "Explain the process to yourselves like this: The faster the earth moves, the shorter the period of time it takes for one rotation, and the stronger becomes the atmospheric pressure that is caused by its movement. Normally this atmospheric pressure should be felt on the earth's surface, but this is not the case. Hence this is already a scientifically unexplainable deviation from the natural laws, therefore it follows that the natural laws applicable to earth lose their validity outside of it.

Nevertheless, this fast rotation affects the earth's surface insofar as a crust is being formed which is a suitable growth medium for vegetation, therefore a continuous habitation of the earth's surface is only possible due to its perpetual rotation, due to the generation of a force which affects the ground, that is, which does not spread outward and dissipates but works from the outside towards the interior of the earth. This force is life-giving but cannot be explained by human intellect, precisely because it arises and is effective beyond the law. Were the earth to stop its velocity all life on it would solidify, on the other hand, however, an increased velocity would encourage abnormal growth but also penetrate and affect the interior of the earth and bring about eruptions which would endanger the earth's core and jeopardize its continuation. *Such increased velocity is currently happening, and its effects will also soon become apparent.* If the final result is to be avoided the excessive energy has to find a sphere of activity, it has to have an explosive effect in places, which consequently takes the form of a natural disaster.

This will slightly reduce the speed of the rotations, the newly generated energy will find new soil which it can animate with plants and animals and the continued existence of earth will be guaranteed for a brief period of time again, until human determination once again triggers forces which have not been completely ascertained as yet and which have an all-destructive effect, because they can effectively be described as adverse forces, i.e., they work from within towards the outside and the opposing actions of both forces signifies total destruction, which can certainly be explained to but not understood by people. Spiritually advanced scientists will easily be able to understand this process, for they no longer look at the activity of natural

forces beyond the law with so much disbelief, because they know that the sphere beyond earth is an area which cannot be fathomed with earthly reasoning power, because they are subject to other natural laws than those applicable to earth.

Every celestial body is a world unto itself, and in every celestial body the will of God's love has expressed itself differently, because His countless thoughts are implemented by His might and strength and every thought testifies to most profound wisdom. According to human opinion such manifold diversity of God's creations cannot exist, since the power of imagination is limited, but God's thinking is not limited, and no obstacles exist for His creativity. The fact that the human being, the inhabitant of one of God's countless creations, would be able to completely ascertain God's reign and activity is entirely out of the question, for he instantly rejects what appears to be impossible but what is always possible for God. Thus, the timing of the movements of earth, its path and its composition can certainly be calculated and explored, yet only ever as far as the earth's applicable natural laws which are known to people form the basis of it. Anything over and above this is beyond his knowledge and intellect. But an 'over and above' does exist, or earthly science would be able to accurately determine when and in which form as well as for what reason the final destruction of earth will happen. It is incapable of establishing this; however, it is not proof that the destruction of earth will not take place. Here faith is placed in opposition to science, anyone who values science more negates what faith affirms.

God proclaims the end of this earthly period; He proclaims a total change of the earth's surface along with the disappearance of all life on, in and above the earth. This process is completely unknown to science, hence it is an indication that a supernatural activity caused by God will happen; although not beyond natural law from His point of view yet for people who do not know all natural laws, all forces to the point that they can indicate and calculate such an event, but that investigations also have to be conducted on the basis of faith if they are to produce truthful results. Only then will the researcher also receive access to the area which otherwise remains closed to people, then he will be assisted and enlightened by spiritual co-workers, then he will also be able to have an insight into God's plan of Salvation, and much will be comprehensible and acceptable to him which his intellect would otherwise have discarded. Amen"

Cosmos- Changes- Catastrophe

Ref: BD 3630 18.&19.12.1945

Jesus is speaking: "Whatever takes place in the cosmos is unknown to you, and neither will you ever ascertain the laws of nature in such depth that you will be able to determine when and how changes take place which, according to God's eternal plan of Salvation, must take place in order to

prepare the work of Earth's redevelopment. The events happening in nature will always take you by surprise, consequently, you will also unexpectedly be confronted by a powerful natural event, which is understandable to someone with spiritual vision but which remains incomprehensible to the majority of people because they fail to recognize the correlation between all happenings, including cosmic ones, with the spiritual development of people and all tangible beings, and because they have no knowledge of the approaching end and the transformation of a work of creation which is only meant to serve spiritual development and has become pointless now due to people's God-opposing will.

The preparations in nature proceed imperceptibly and people therefore pay little attention to them. And yet they would be able to observe many deviations which should make them suspicious if they were vigilant and allowed Creation to communicate with them more. Changes are occurring in the interior of the earth which will lead to eruptions. At first, they will only partially breakthrough in order to then, at a specific time, lead to a complete destruction of the earth's surface, so that God's eternal plan of Salvation can take the course His will had determined. Countless spiritual beings in the Earth's interior will liberate themselves and God will give His approval, He will allow them to become active at a specific time, because their activity does not oppose His law of eternity.

And the Earth will tremble when these beings become active. It will open up in places and thus clear the way for the beings to enter different shapes than before. And where this activity takes place, it will cause great changes on the Earth's surface to the horror of the inhabitants who will be subject to a dreadful natural disaster. However, this will only be a preliminary event for the subsequent total destruction of Earth; it will be a final wake up call for all those who survive it and an indication of the near end, which will have previously found no credence with people. Nevertheless, God's language will be understandable to everyone who wants to understand it. Everything that happens in the universe, including every cosmic change, is due to spiritual development, and even if people don't understand it on account of their lack of knowledge, they must nevertheless be affected by the activity of beings which are still constrained in the interior of the Earth and which strive towards liberation for the sake of their higher development. Countless human lives will fall victim to this eruption and enter the spiritual kingdom in a more or less mature state. Yet countless beings will also be released and be able to strive towards ascent in different forms. And so the immense event in nature is simultaneously a process of release after an infinitely long time of constraint within hard matter and a transition for the indwelling spiritual substance into less painful forms, but it also ends the process of development of spiritual beings in the last stage on earth which could have used their free will for their deliverance.

No-one can predict this cosmic event in advance unless, in profound faith in God, he is informed of it by the spirit of God, for the divine laws of nature are not perceptible for people, so that the day and hour will always remain hidden until the first tangible manifestations announce themselves, but which will be ignored at first. Yet as soon as the day approaches, great restlessness will come upon all living beings, human beings and animals alike will inwardly feel it, and only spiritually awakened people will be able to explain it and yet not be listened to by the worldly-minded, who will never want to accept a destruction of Earth and thus be taken by complete surprise by the eruption of the natural elements. And God will repeatedly announce this event, He will not leave people in ignorance as to what they can expect in time to come. Again and again, He instructs His messengers to mention the forthcoming event. For the day will not be long in coming. Any careful observer will also recognize the changes, and he will look upon it from a spiritual point of view, for the goal of everything that comes according to God's eternal plan of Salvation relates to the spirits' development, which is in danger and which God's love wants to help. Amen"

Natural event - Rage of the elements

Ref: BD 4217 27.1.1948

Jesus is speaking: "An obvious chastening rod will be the coming natural event for people because it will make all worldly enjoyment impossible, disturb all pleasures and take away all hope of improvement from people, and 106 many who call themselves believers will turn away from Me, because I take everything from them for the sake of themselves. Whoever recognizes My breeding and educating hand in this, he will surrender and humbly ask Me for mercy. But whoever is still too addicted to the world and its charms will rebel and revolt against Me, he will rely on Me and turn to My adversary who promises him worldly pleasure again and thus wins him over for himself. And the elements will rage mercilessly and cause immeasurable damage where they will express themselves, it will be a great misery, an extremely hard struggle for existence will begin which can only be carried out and passed with My help.

And I will be in the midst of My Own and give them strength to stand firm. I will strengthen their faith, enlighten their spirit, and guide their thoughts into the spiritual kingdom. The hardship will be great and will seem almost unbearable for all those who are affected by it. And this is my means of education, that they will think about Me and through this mental connection draw strength from Me. I have predicted this and pointed it out again and again and yet find no faith, and even if the people accept my word they are not convinced of the truth of these predictions, and they will be surprised if my word comes true.

But also because of these weak believers the natural event will take place, because their faith shall be strengthened, because the doubters shall be helped, because they shall recognize the wrong of their doubt and become the more eager followers of My teaching. I know My own, I know the weak, and I know the apostates, and all I seek to win, all shall become convinced of faith. I also seek zealous representatives of My doctrine, and where I find strong believers, there I make Myself so obviously known that they give themselves to Me without limit and a perpetual spiritual union takes place, which results in the resounding word. Whoever therefore wants to hear me sounding, he must struggle for strong faith and therefore also accept every word from me with full conviction. He must believe that I myself speak to him and that I can convey nothing else than truth. And that it is I Myself who speaks to him, that he will always be able to accept as long as love is preached, which is in My Word is indisputably the case. I will help all of them to have strong faith through the coming natural event, but then I will win many people for Me, for the seed will fall on fertile ground, it will sprout, grow and prosper and bear good fruit and all those who still doubt but are not unwilling to believe will thank Me that I have freed them from doubts and stand up for the spreading of My teaching with great zeal. Amen" (This proclamation has survived only as a copy - the handwriting is missing and is therefore not published in the complete edition).

People's Fear

Natural disaster and its consequences

Ref: BD 4633 10.05.1949

Jesus is speaking: "All disbelievers will suffer inconceivable tribulation when I manifest Myself through the forces of nature, for they will experience a spectacle of development by tremendous forces against which the human being himself will be completely powerless. People will be seized by mortal fear, and even My Own will be affected yet be miraculously strengthened by My help as soon as they lift their thoughts up to Me. The disbelievers, however, will have no support to hold on to and will be hopelessly exposed to the elements of nature. In view of death a few will call to Me in heartfelt need, and their call will reach My ear and denote earthly or just spiritual rescue, if their hour has come. Yet then they will still have gained their eternal life.

But in the main, people will be senselessly scared, that is, they will be incapable of thinking of God, they will try to save themselves and face the same difficulties everywhere, for the whole of nature will conspire against them, all elements will be in tremendous uproar, water, fire, storm and light will leave their natural order and cause an unimaginable amount of devastation which will cost countless human lives. It will just be a short action but have extremely far-reaching consequences for all survivors, for only now

will there start an earthly time of hardship which surpasses all previous experiences. People will have to change their way of life completely, they will have to make use of everything left to them, they will have to rely on themselves and cannot expect any earthly help for a long time, since they will be completely cut off from the world and contact will not be able to be established again in a hurry. The magnitude of the disaster will be incomprehensible, yet I constantly draw your attention to the fact that you should not abandon yourselves to earthly possessions, that you should not consider them important and forget about your soul, as it entirely depends on its maturity how you will bear up to the aftermath.

Proclamations of this nature meet with little belief and yet should be taken extremely seriously, for they will fulfil themselves literally. And every day is still a gift of grace which you should utilize, not in an earthly sense but spiritually, for only your spiritual possessions are of lasting value. Nevertheless, I promise My protection and My help to all of you who believe and want to be of service to Me.

Don't let My Words depress you but know that everything, even the most difficult, can be endured if you hand it over to Me, if you ask Me to help you carry your burden. I will not leave you and will help you persevere until the end. Amen"

Prediction - Judgment of God - Nature elements

Ref: BD 0652 2.&3.11.1938

Jesus is speaking: "In hours of highest trouble the Savior has always made Himself known, and so also now the Lord will appear, and the power of the Most High will be revealed to all the world. The eternal Divinity will express Himself directly. In a few hours all people on earth will be at the mercy of the elements of nature, and with a voice of thunder the Lord will shake them out of their sleep.

And he who is blameless will see the sun shining in the firmament, and the glory of God will be revealed to him. But the others will be horrified. They will try to flee and recognize the same judgment in all directions. And the Lord will still gather those who pray to Him in the greatest need, He will lovingly draw near to them and save them, whereas everything will be destroyed that even then does not yet grasp the saving hand of the Father. Every word of love that He speaks to His own will cause unspeakable delights, but fearfully His voice will sound to those who do not respect Him. And everything will collapse under this voice what served the people for pleasure and joy.

He will strike the mighty, overthrow the high and make the mighty tremble, who fear nothing in the world. The Lord has proclaimed this time in Word and Scripture, but people do not respect His words, and some even feel called to alienate His Divine Word - which was given to mankind for salvation

from them and to declare war on it. This fight will be avenged in such an obvious way on the doubters themselves, and the Divine power will crush them. When this time is near, then the storms will roar day and night.

The shine of the stars will be extinguished, and the sun will remain behind the clouds, and the sky will be darkened, and fire will fall to the earth, and what gathers in His name will contemplate the forces of nature without fear and trembling, but the others will be seized by immoderate terror, and no stretch of land will be spared a panic will break out among the animals, and people will not be able to tame them, for their own destiny keeps them in fear and terror. And only the light from the heavens will be able to calm the minds, and there will be confidence wherever this light shines and announces the Lord of heaven and earth.

All assistance will be granted to those who hear the Word of the Lord and keep to it, for the Lord promises eternal life to those who hear His Word and live by it. He will also protect his own in the distress that falls upon the earth. But you who serve the Lord shall then stand firm and not waver, for the Lord needs you and will give you strength, and if you hear His voice, you will rejoice and serve Him forever. (3.11.1938) And without ceasing you will be cared for by Me, because I know Mine and Mine know Me.

They will not deny Me but openly confess Me before those who threaten them, and so also My love is always ready for them. But because the adversary will dwell too badly to harm the ones who are Mine, the time of judgment and visitation will only be of short duration, because man is weak and the ones who are Mine shall not come to harm in their soul. I will also take care that the adversary can no longer harm those who plead to Me in their distress, and I will strengthen them in a miraculous way.

Every call to Me will be heard, and every suffering I want to stop immediately, but whoever remains in darkness and rebels against Him Who decrees such over mankind, will be devoured by the earth, he will turn himself there, where his soul already lives, in darkest night in the bonds of Satan. But then the light morning will dawn on all My sheep, I will lead them, and they will follow My call. And there will be only one flock and one Shepherd. Amen"

The Time after the Intervention

The Last 6 Years before the End - Spiritual Disintegration - Raging of the elements - Fertile ground

Ref: BD 1095 16.9.1939

Jesus is speaking: "The picture of spiritual disintegration will become clearly visible at the dawn of the day when the great disaster strikes this earth. In times of danger people used to take refuge in God. In this disaster, however, only a tiny fraction of humanity will remember Him, who alone can bring salvation, and thus the low spiritual level will be obviously recognizable by the despair of people who don't know where to turn for rescue. And this is

precisely why it is necessary for this affliction to come upon people, as it can still change their thinking to some extent, because adversity will be inconceivable and earthly help entirely impossible. Someone who lives with faith will not be frightened by the disaster to the same degree as the unbeliever, since he will always willingly hand himself over to his God and Father anyway. Yet there are only a few of them, and these few will be unable to penetrate and induce the hearts of people into profoundly heartfelt prayer.

Their obstinacy is so great and their arrogance even greater and these two are insurmountable obstacles for humble submission and appeals for mercy. The more furiously the elements rage the harder and more stubborn will be the spirit of those during it. And yet the Lord will take care of the few Who remember Him. He will reward their faith so that they will give thanks and sing His praises, for the Lord will not abandon His Own, and He will lead them to peace and true life in eternity if they must relinquish their earthly life, profess the Father and commend themselves to His mercy.

And so, do not feel sorry for those who have to surrender their life in faith, bear in mind that He Who gives life can also take it away again, and likewise, that He Who takes it away can also restore it again, yet far more beautiful and joyful than the most pleasant earthly life can be.

Hence do not doubt God's love, mercy and justice. Indeed, many innocent people will have to suffer with the guilty ones, yet they will be compensated a thousand-fold, since it has, after all, to be endured for the sake of so many misguided people. And, in fact, the wise Deity has also created a balance elsewhere insofar as the country of the disaster will become extraordinarily fertile precisely because of this event, and the people who survived by the grace of God will dedicate their lives to the Lord and thus will truly live for and within the Lord and fight for His name.

And this time will be the beginning of spiritual change, everything will be united through love and one person will lovingly help the other, and they will recognize God's love, omnipotence and wisdom; their deeds and thoughts will be right before God and the Lord will look with pleasure upon everyone who found his way to Him through suffering and is then of service to Him with all his heart. Amen"

The Magnitude of the Work of Destruction

Ref: BD 4441 24.9.1948

Jesus is speaking: "You people cannot yet imagine the extent of the act of destruction by the will of God to take place, for it will outdo everything that there happened, ever. Countries and oceans will change, rivers will leave their shores and thus there are scenes created according to which people assume to be moved into other areas and by that an indescribable chaos arises already because people can't find each other anymore. Restlessly they will

wander around until strong-willed people show up, trying to create order and look after the weak people.

The misery will be so big that love only will bear it and wherever one will intercede for the other there will soon an ease and help be felt that will obviously be granted from above. Whoever now turns to God and calls upon Him with all of one's heart, help shall be granted to the one, for now God with His love and omnipotence shows Himself so clearly to the point that it will be easy for the weak believer to attain a solid faith and this time is a time of grace for the unbeliever where, in light of the phenomena that are based on the strength of faith, one can still easily change.

These phenomena will make everybody think but only the one willing to believe will reap the benefits from it whereas the others always just talk about an accident and bitterly face the severe misery, decline a Creator, or condemn His actions. The size of the disaster cannot bring them to their senses, they try to find a natural explanation for everything and spiritual connections they reject altogether. In respect to the experiences of the neighbor they remain hard and insensitive and are not afraid to improve the condition for themselves at cost of the neighbors who are too weak to defend themselves. Distress will be everywhere where God has spoken, and He will speak wherever there is a most severe spiritual need so that the survivors will receive a warning signal for the purpose of utilizing the time until the end and also that people of the countries not concerned come to their senses in view of the catastrophe that is too enormous to be left without attention. For all mankind will get into the grip of fear the natural disaster might repeat itself and cause a complete destruction of the earth. Well, this is going to happen but not immediately after the natural disaster. Fear from that is but salutary for many since, in fact, the thought of a sudden passing away and the life after death becomes vivid and might bring about a change of one's lifestyle.

The world will want to intervene with help yet won't be able to do so to the extent that would be required. Nevertheless, every one person willing to love and to help will be blessed by God because the great misery comes upon people for the purpose of softening their hearts and to do justice to their proper task, to act in love on earth for the sake of gaining maturity of one's soul. As long as people just seek supplies for themselves, they remain in self-love and don't get ahead spiritually. The need of their neighbors, however, can let their actions in love become active and that's when they fulfill the will of God and their earthly duty as well. And then the most severe need is a blessing, and it fulfills its purpose. Amen"

Prediction of a Natural Disaster- Dead Sections

Ref: BD 4940 21.7.1950

Jesus is speaking: "An enormous event will precede the last end that is bound to make people who survive it think. It will be an omen of the end, a

devastation on a small scale in comparison to the last work of annihilation of this earth, yet of such an extent never experienced by mankind from the beginning of this earth. It is a natural happening that will throw all people who are affected by it or hear of it into a turmoil, for the consequences of the incidents are too enormous to go unnoticed. There will be created so-called dead-earth sections that show no life at all because the transpiration of the earth on those areas chokes out every life. There will be a visible influence of natural forces noticed so that this phenomenon will not be traceable back to human influence because I want to reveal Myself by means of the occurrence in order to substantiate the near end, which is continuously announced by seers and prophets on My behalf. Renewed sorrow is imminent to people, and they cannot be spared of this sorrow as long as they still pay their tribute to the world and pay their respect to Me just on-the-way-by. They need to search for Me in order for Me to be found and this can only be accomplished by means of such an event that cannot be brought in context with work of man.

They'll have to feel a higher power behind it and to entrust themselves in their earthly distress to this power. But that's why they need to be subject to this power for the sake of taking resort to it on their own. Earthly speaking, they have to be without help in order to visibly feel the help from above. That's why a violent storm will emerge that uproots and jolts everything. The earth will split open and from above and below people will be at the mercy of the elements against which they won't be able to battle because their strength won't be sufficient. An unbearable heat will already render people unable and dull before and apathetically they watch the first phenomena in nature until they then recognize their grim situation and now nearly brutally fight for their life, which they fear to lose.

And all those who are of good will, I will stand by in their need and I will give them knowledge so they will see My ruling and working in all the happenings and from this insight also teach their neighbors and encourage them to turn to Me and to preach to them about My love, wisdom and omnipotence so that they may call upon Me when in danger.

And I will be their guide and throughout all the distress all those who believe in Me and are willing to serve Me in the last time prior to the end shall be saved. For shortly after these happenings the destruction of the old earth [surface] will follow, as it is written. Yet, people are not to experience this destruction unprepared and that's why I send ahead a shadow as a last indication, to be believed, so that people will not enter their eternal ruin but are able to be saved, if making use of their will in the appropriate manner. Amen"

The Catastrophe and its Consequences

Love for the neighbor

Ref: BD 4724 27.08.1949

Jesus is speaking: "You are all returning to the condition of the most primitive lifestyle, for only by that it is possible to get you to serve in love for the neighbor, which alone can redeem you. All people are now given the opportunity to work in love, but free will is decisive as to how far the opportunity is utilized. And thus, mankind is out to again create improved life conditions and just according to the will of the individual with just or unjust means at that, for there will be just a few serving but most of them letting themselves be served and at the expense of the neighbors to again attain prosperity, even though for a short time only, for very soon the end will follow. But the preceding to the end is set from eternity.

A partial destruction of inconceivable extent affecting vast areas of land and demanding countless human lives. So, for these people the end has come, however, as a result of that, their souls will enter the beyond, yet. The last hour for this world has not yet come where also the portals to the spiritual kingdom will be shut.

But to the survivors who are yet granted a last reprieve, an exceedingly hard earthly life that may still be called a time of grace though, that yields an increased maturity to many who are still of goodwill. The great happenings [actually] should get all people thinking and have them seek contact with God but there are just a few who draw an advantage for their soul from that by entrusting themselves to their Creator and Father from eternity and asking Him for mercy and help. And to all those, help shall be granted. For the misery will be big and so general that help from the outside cannot be expected. Only mutually people can help each other and in this love for the neighbor they will be strongly supported from above; they will be able to manage jobs that are actually beyond their strength. Yet the will to help will bring them extraordinary supply of strength, the will to help will have a blessed effect also on themselves so that the helpful person receives spiritually and physically what he/she is willing to pass on, and thus one's own need is removed by that as well.

The power of faith and love will visibly appear, and every person can ease one's lot by readily remembering one's neighbor and not just one's own need. It's for the sake of reviving love that this great need comes upon you because only love can redeem you, and it continuously keeps cooling off the closer it is to the end. And whoever is still capable and willing to love won't be crushed down by the need, but they will overcome it by virtue of one's love for the neighbor. Still, there will be great sorrow everywhere. People will get torn apart, they won't have contact with each other anymore and everyone is now offered the opportunity to devote all one's energies to the ease of the surrounding plight. And man can accomplish a lot if just calling upon God for

support and having a desire of help for others. But whoever makes use of one's neighbor and tries to take advantage of his need for one's own self will, in the end, be counted to the ones to be swallowed up by the earth at the last day. He will be counted to the ones to be damned because they turned into true devils and will have to share his [Satan's] wages, who will be put in bondage and be again banned in the new earth for an endless long time. Amen"

A Forthcoming Natural Event

Ref: BD 8033 5.11.1961

Jesus is speaking: "In the foreseeable future you will experience the truth of My Word, for I will express Myself through the forces of nature, as I have constantly forewarned. And you will not be able to ignore My voice, for it will resound powerfully and throw the world into chaos. Although the region of the event will indeed be limited it will still be of such enormous proportions that everyone will be alarmed once he is informed of it. For, at first, all communications to the affected areas will be cut off. An eerie silence will engulf the disaster zone because all contact is lost until the first horror has passed. And then the world will be informed of what has happened before it receives news of the disastrous details. However, people must be sharply spoken to by Me because they refuse to listen to My gentle voice, because they don't believe My Word which is sent from above and conveyed to them by My messengers. Hence, I have to express Myself such that My voice cannot be ignored.

And I must send a judgment on humanity to which many people will fall victim but who may nevertheless receive My love and grace due to their untimely death. And thus, you shall recognize the truth of My Word and activate your will, for even after the disaster you can still make a free decision since I force no one to turn to Me. Yet the appalling natural event can contribute towards people finding their way to Me, because the adversity is extreme and there is no obvious rescue from any side. But what appears to be impossible is possible to Me.

And if a person remembers this and calls upon Me in spirit and in truth, he may also experience miraculous help. I will so manifestly reveal Myself to him, that he will recognize the might and the love of his God and Creator and then turn to Me in profound faith and humble submission. Anything that can still bring souls back to Me will be done by Me, but I also know how difficult it is to win them over and therefore extraordinary means of deliverance must be used, which seem cruel to you humans and yet are only an activity of love on My part in order to save the very souls whose state is known to Me. I don't want to let them fall into My adversary's hands, who will provide them with a far worse fate than the greatest earthly suffering could ever manage.

Believe Me, no matter what happens, no matter what is permitted by Me, I Am only ever motivated by My love. I watch over every person's fate, no one is too unimportant or too immature for Me, I care for all of you who are presently living on earth as human beings, because I want to help you reach final perfection on earth, because I want to protect you from the fate of a new banishment and only ever want you to turn your thoughts to Me, so that you will escape the final downfall, to be placed once more into the creations of the new earth. And irrespective of how disastrous My intervention is for the people of the affected regions, it is justified by My love for you, for from a spiritual point of view it is just a rescue mission and not an act of condemnation.

Your earthly loss is irrelevant compared to the gain which your souls can achieve. And if you must lose your life then you may also depend on My mercy, which provides you with the opportunity in the kingdom of the beyond to become enlightened and to ascend. For on earth, you would, with certainty, have fallen prey to My adversary, and from this I want to protect those of you whom I recognize as still being capable of change.

For there is only a short time left before the end, and this end will come soon afterwards. Yet, prior to this I still want to give you a sign, a final admonition and warning which, although it will painfully intervene in untold people's lives, shall strengthen the faith in My Word, so that they can prepare themselves for the end, which will not take long to follow. Amen"

Catastrophe

Ref: BD 2246 28.2.1942

Jesus is speaking; "The approaching bad weather catastrophe is of crucial importance for all people insofar as that it will also change world events, and that people will then be facing other responsibilities and happenings whose effects are no less difficult and distressing. The survivors will have to go through worrying times at first, for they won't know if and when this natural disaster will repeat itself. Also, many people won't know the whereabouts of their loved ones, many will stay behind all alone and forsaken, and sorrow and grief will be everywhere, there will hardly be a house without unhappy people, and in the country where God's voice has spoken there will be no town without ruins. And then love will have to prove itself, and one will have to help bear the suffering of the other if people want to live a life which is at least endurable and not despair altogether. The suffering on earth has taken on different shapes but people cannot be entirely alleviated of it as long as they haven't converted to God and tried to fulfil their spiritual task. And this is why even those who so far have remained untouched by world events will have to be affected. And thus, the world conflagration will be followed by an incredibly difficult time which is felt wherever heartlessness is prevalent.

People cannot imagine that a natural disaster of this magnitude is about to happen on earth, and at first its extent will not be recognized either, for it will take a long time before the news of it will have travelled around the world, and this uncertainty worsens the suffering and worry, since all outside contact will have been cut off and will be difficult to reestablish. And the ruling authority will put pressure on people and bring them in to carry out work which will almost go beyond their strength, and they will be unable to defend themselves and live a wretched life without any prospect of improvement.

And yet, such suffering is necessary if people are to be led to their real purpose, that is, to establish contact with God and to appeal to Him for advice and help. And then the Word of God shall be made accessible to them, then they shall be informed of God's activity, of His will and His divine teaching of love, then they shall be referred to life after death, to the transience of all worldly things, to the meaning and purpose of earthly life and their task, which consists of shaping their souls and of living a way of life on earth which corresponds to God's will.

The hour will soon arrive when God will speak to humanity such that it will turn the whole world into turmoil. For one night will bring unspeakable misery to those people whose countries will be affected by this disaster, and the dawning day will be dreadful, for it will present the survivors with a sight of devastation which exceeds all fears and all imagination. Yet God's will be irrevocable, for He knows that human thinking needs to be shaken up, he knows the souls' adversity, and to help them in their adversity everything will come to pass as it has been predestined since eternity. Amen"

World Event- Natural disaster- Battle of faith

Ref: BD 6590 8.7.1956

Jesus is speaking: "Bear everything with patience and don't allow your faith to waver. Many a time I will still have to exclaim this to you for you will have to suffer for the sake of your faith, although you are as yet unable to understand this. Up to now you still enjoy a certain freedom of thought; your fellow human beings still pay little attention to the spiritual life of those who want to remain loyal to Me. Nor are you as yet prevented by the authorities from carrying out your spiritual work. But the time will come when you will no longer be free regarding spiritual matters, the time will come when fellow human beings as well as earthly powers will be hostile especially towards those who think correctly, who take their psychological development seriously, who speak truthfully and want to help their fellow human beings' souls to salvation.

And it is precisely them who will be put under extraordinary pressure while the advocates of misguided teachings will still be tolerated and even supported rather than hindered in their work. And then you will also often ask yourselves why I allow this to happen, slight doubts will arise in you, and you

will weaken because you have to suffer. And therefore, I keep calling out to you: Endure everything and remain strong in faith, for you will walk away with the crown of victory. Precisely these Words are still barely believable to you, for so far there are no signs at all of this difficult time.

Yet suddenly a change will occur, because a worldly event causing people a tremendous shock will provoke open rebellion against the One Who, as God and Creator, lets something happen that has devastating effects on people. And therefore, they will deny this God and Creator all acknowledgment, every belief in Him will be discarded as unfounded, and all who defend the belief in Me contrary to this opinion, all who confess Me and also want to inform their fellow human beings for the better, will be treated with hostility. Time and again I have announced that I will express Myself through the forces of nature to awaken the sleepers and the lethargic. And a few of them will indeed wake up but, in contrast, many more will lose their still feeble faith in the face of the widespread destruction and the great human cost of this event.

And then the most diverse opinions will be voiced, and many people will hatefully deny a God and Creator and be hostile towards anyone who doesn't share their point of view. And then My adversary will work with great cunning to incite this hatred, and he will be successful, for the earthly loss suffered by people as a result of this natural event will embitter them and impel them to make unfair demands and to exploit defenseless fellow human beings. People's heartlessness is increasing and whatever they embark on clearly betrays the adversary, the Antichrist, on whom they depend.

And laws and decrees will be issued which will severely affect especially My Own who have to suffer on account of their faith and are barely able to comprehend the severity of their fate. And then I will shorten the days for the sake of My Own, so that they will not lose heart, so that they will not fall by the wayside, so that they will become blessed. Just hold on to My Word that you will be delivered from utmost adversity, and await the fulfilment of this Word, for I will come Myself and rescue you, I will also manifest Myself extraordinarily beforehand in order to strengthen you if you are in danger of weakening. You don't have to be afraid as long as you put your trust in Me, as long as you make contact with Me in prayer, for then you will also always receive the strength to offer resistance. And always remember that the enemies might well be able to kill your body but not your soul, remember the reality of eternal life and that every human being's life on this earth will soon come to an end. Then your fear will vanish, then you will be filled by the strength of faith, and you will persevere and only ever bear witness for Me and My name.

Firmly commit these, My Words, to your memory and they will comfort and strengthen you in the forthcoming time. Secure your strength in advance, accumulate it, for there will still be some time before I will express Myself

through the natural event. And if you use this time well in order to strengthen your faith then the subsequent battle of faith will not frighten you, it will find you armed, and the earthly adversity will hardly touch you, because then you will expect My coming with certainty, because your faith will have grown so strong that neither threats nor proceedings against you will be able to shake it. Then you will be good fighters for Me and My name and all the powers of hell will not be able to conquer you, for I Myself will fight with you and I will truly lead you to victory. Amen”

World Event - Chaos - Antichrist

Ref: BD 6762 15.2.1957

Jesus is speaking: “There will be indescribable chaos after I have spoken through the forces of nature, since for as long as the earth has existed nothing of this kind has ever been experienced by humanity. Fear and terror will render people incapable of thinking and doing anything, for their fear that this happening will repeat itself will leave them unable to give a hand in order to help and to rescue where it is still possible to help. Only a few will realize what has happened because it will have been revealed to them before and the truth of My Words will be evident to them. Hence, they will also enlighten their fellow human beings with complete conviction but, once again, only be listened to by a few, because people will accept anything but not that a divine plan of Salvation would be carried out in this way. Nevertheless, this time must be used well and at the same time people should also be informed of the forthcoming end. That which has taken place cosmically cannot be denied by them and the fact that it had been announced in advance may still make individual people thoughtful. However, the will to live, the personal instinct for preservation, will nevertheless prevail, and people will do whatever it takes to get the earthly adversity, which was triggered by the natural disaster, under control. And again, the degree of love will be the crucial factor, people's willingness to help their neighbor, whether or how their own circumstances will improve, for I will help all those who care for their fellow human beings' hardship too. Yet many will have to struggle hard if they trust in their own strength, or they will clearly be helped from below if they rigorously proceed at the expense of their fellow human beings.

Earthly hardship will be as immense as the chaos that was caused by inconceivable destruction. Then countless people will forfeit their faith in a God and Creator because they were sorely affected. But their faith was a mere formality, it did not stand firm to a serious test. However, I proclaim this event in advance so that you humans persevere, so that you know that it is My plan, that I Am also Lord over natural forces and that it therefore will also be an easy matter for Me to help those people again who appeal to Me for help. I wouldn't have to announce anything to you in advance, I could suddenly

intervene and surprise all the people. Yet then no-one would want to believe in Me either.

But I want you to recognize Me, and you will be able to recognize Me if everything comes to pass such as it has been proclaimed. Then you will know that nothing can happen on this earth without My will, and then you will be able to incline My will towards you by handing yourselves over to Me with complete faith and pray to Me for protection. Hence this is why I transmit to you the information of what is to come, this is why I initiate you into My plan of Salvation, and this is why I constantly ask you, My servants, to pass your knowledge on to your fellow human beings as well, for your bond with Me will be your most assured protection, regardless of what happens.

And then the one will become evident who will be My opponent in the last days, who will seize the reins because the immense hardship will make it easy for him and he will subsequently also issue instructions which will clearly prove that he belongs to Satan. And he will find many followers and give unscrupulous orders, he will also want to snatch those of little faith from Me, yet he will meet with resistance from My side too, for I furnish My Own with great strength and the worse the adversity will seem to get the stronger will be My Own, because they will feel Me and My presence and thus will fearlessly communicate what My spirit instructs them to say. However, all this will have to precede the end, just as it has been proclaimed, because every single soul will still have to be fought for and the great adversity will still push those people towards Me who still call upon Me at the last moment and thereby escape the fate of a renewed banishment. Amen”

Spiritual Chaos - World Conflagration - Messiah

Ref: BD 0801 9.3.1939

Jesus is speaking; “The forerunner of the Lord. And it will come to pass in the world as precisely as it is written that no stone will remain on the other, for in these days the world will experience a complete breakdown of everything that has been preserved for thousands of years. All traditions will be opposed; it will mean incomparable chaos in a spiritual as well as in an earthly respect. People will no longer be able to differentiate to what extent their opinions are right or wrong. They will allow themselves to be driven beyond all bounds, and in the end, it will be a spiritual wasteland. The most incongruous rumors will emerge regarding the second coming of the Messiah, and a huge world conflagration will throw humanity into extreme adversity and despair.

Yet this crisis can most certainly be controlled by indisputable faith in Jesus Christ, the divine Redeemer. The path of anyone who has chosen Him as a leader through earthly life will bypass all distress and, protected by His love, the earthly valley with all its horrors will only vaguely touch him, yet the adversity will be indescribably great for all who do not carry the divine Savior

within their hearts, and the suffering on earth will appear unbearable for him, he will torture himself with all kinds of physical and spiritual problems.

And into this chaos a light will shine, giving everyone standing in this light much comfort and hope. In these days a bearer of spiritual truth will arise amongst you. He will proclaim the Word and fill people with much hope, he will be a powerful speaker before the Lord and announce His second coming and, permeated by love for humanity, eagerly preach the Word which the Lord Himself had taught on earth. And he will be a forerunner of the Lord. Yet his hour will come even though people will try to stop him accomplishing his mission.

The world will show an interest in his fate on earth, some of the world will recognize his assignment and working as God's will, yet the majority who live in utter spiritual darkness will demand his death. And during this time the earth will rumble, and the Lord God will warn and admonish humanity with a stern voice to turn around and consider the salvation of their souls, and the suffering on earth will be extensive and is intended to show you humans that the hour of Judgment is close. You ought to look within yourselves and remember the Lord Who proclaimed this time to you in Word and Scripture. Amen"

Time of Grace- Speaker- Forerunner of the Lord

Ref: BD 3276 30.9.&1.101944

Jesus is speaking; "Listen to the message of God's spirit. A time of grace has commenced, and if you are willing to strive for the kingdom of God you can feel its blessing. The beings of light are obviously and perpetually at work to impart gifts of grace from the spiritual kingdom to the human beings on earth; beings of light are embodied on earth to serve people as spiritual guides during the last days; the thoughts of people who strive towards God will be enlightened and thereby closer to the truth; God's love will express itself in times of earthly hardship by bringing help wherever it is requested.

Devout people will accomplish extraordinary things and the power of faith will become evident. And thus, many blessings will manifest themselves, because the opposition will also use every means to cause spiritual distress to people and God wants to visibly help them. And during this time of grace a man will appear whose spirit is from above, whose soul is totally united with the spirit within himself and who therefore speaks what the spirit reveals to him, absolute truth in all clarity, God Himself will speak through him, he will remind people to persevere or caution them not to abandon Him.

And this speaker is the forerunner of the Lord.

When he appears the coming of the Lord is close at hand. This man will considerably increase the extent of grace as he will be immensely supportive to the believers and offer unbelievers an opportunity to believe, for he is alive

with strength and might and will have considerable influence on people who listen to him. His words will ignite and spread like wildfire through the country where he will work. He will speak without fear and hesitation, he will inform people and draw their attention to the coming of the Lord in the clouds and to the Last Judgment.

Yet not many people will believe him because most people no longer want to know God and the spirit, and thus their thinking is completely adverse. In short, they neither understand nor make use of the extraordinary gift of grace, consequently the end is inevitable, for the abyss will open and devour everything that does not recognize God and rejects His Word. God is forever giving, and whatever He gives is an undeserved gift of grace designed to help people to mature even during these times of suffering. Whether He gives sorrow or joy, it always helps the person to lift his soul to God, it is always pointing to Him, it is always a coaxing and guiding him onto the right path, it is always grace.

And when this man arrives the amount of grace for people will also increase, because he is surrounded by and emanates light which flows to him from the spiritual kingdom. He passes on knowledge, his words are utter wisdom and strength and can be easily accepted, because it is offered convincingly and can be understood by people if they listen to him carefully. God's love makes it easy for people to believe by sending them His messengers with unusual strength by which alone they can be known as messengers from heaven. *But he will be attacked from all sides, and only few understand his mission and stay with him, only few draw strength from his words; but they will receive strength and grace in abundance and be able to resist the world's confrontations, the hostilities which now take place openly.* The last days will be extraordinary difficult but also extraordinary merciful, for God will reveal Himself wherever a heart in distress opens itself to receive His grace. And thus, it will certainly be possible to be victorious in the final battle on this earth, that the soul can emerge from it unharmed, that it gains eternal life if it prematurely passes away from earth or, if it perseveres on earth until the end, that it will be physically removed from it by the Lord to begin a new life on the new earth. Amen"

Jesus' Forerunner

Ref: BD 6554 24.&25.5.1956

Jesus is speaking: "The higher development of the soul is the human being's task on earth. Yet only a few are aware of it, only a few questions the purpose and goal of their existence. The majority only strive for prosperity, for everything that provides the body with a sense of well-being. But all people have the gift of intellect, all people would be able to question themselves about the purpose and goal of earthly life, and all people would also receive an answer, for it is the first step of ascent. However, since people

think no further than their death, since they seldom believe in their soul's life after death, the question of their earthly welfare is more important to them, and they consider their earthly activity and work a priority. They lack faith, for even if they had just a little faith, they would not find inner peace regardless of their earthly comfort.

The more the end approaches the less faith can be found amongst people. This is why unusually devout people will arise in the last days who can also carry out unusual feats and draw people's attention to themselves, for God will truly still try everything so as to help those who just require such unusual stimulation in order to become aware of the purpose of their lives. *These people are beings of light who are embodied on earth for the purpose of a mission, who want to remedy people's adversity and therefore live on earth in the flesh without realizing their origin.*

Their strong bond with God which they, however, establish voluntarily as human beings just like all their fellow humans would be able to do, gives them extraordinary strength. For they have a loving nature and thus their belief is so alive that it expresses itself in unusual activity, by proclaiming Jesus Christ with a living faith and in practical help of body and soul in His name. On account of such people many can still come to believe, for they clearly demonstrate a strength which cannot be explained in an earthly way. People shall be helped to find faith and simultaneously shown the path to God for which, in view of the entirely incredulous human race, unusual means must be used which nevertheless will not force them to believe.

More and more awakened people will prove their strength of faith the nearer it is to the end. Until a bright light begins to shine. Until someone appears who announces the imminent arrival of the Lord and prepares the way for Him again. His light will shine brightly in all directions. For his appearance will soon become known, and although he will be a source of strength and comfort to many people, the majority will nevertheless meet him with hostility since they belong to God's adversary and on his instruction take action against everything of a divinely spiritual nature and particularly persecute those who speak in Jesus' name and proclaim the near end. Yet precisely because God's adversary will proceed with extraordinary brutality during the last battle on this earth, the extraordinary light will be sent to earth, once again a spirit of light will embody itself on this earth as it is written. Once again, he will precede the Lord and proclaim His coming, ***and once again he will make himself known as a 'voice in the wilderness'.*** And he will know who he is yet unassumingly live his earthly life, which will also be sealed with his death again. But all people faithful to God will draw strength from him and time and again be lifted up when the adversity of the time seems to knock them down. For he speaks on God's instructions. God Himself speaks through him to people. They will also realize the important mission of Jesus Christ's forerunner and therefore fully consciously expect the Lord's arrival and won't

doubt that they will be delivered from greatest distress. By the time the former appears the time will have come which has been constantly announced by seers and prophets, for when he comes the adversary's activity, which affects the believers so extraordinarily, will be so obvious that they will also need extraordinary help. For he will let his light shine, sending its rays far and wide.

People everywhere will hear about him, and the believers will know who hides behind this light, and thus they will also know which hour has struck. Yet despite hostility and a ban on speaking Jesus Christ's forerunner will continue steadfastly along his course. He speaks on God's instructions and recognizes no other Lord than the One he serves. And his speeches will ignite hearts; they will strengthen the weak to muster the courage to die for their belief. However, every human life rests in God's hand. He alone knows when the hour of deliverance will strike, when His coming to earth and the removal of His Own will take place. ***And His forerunner, too, knows his end but even his death will still be a service to his Lord. For he will bring the work of glorification to completion, as a result of his death God's might and glory will be revealed.*** For only One rules over life and death and this One will prove Himself as Lord, as victor over His adversary when the last day comes. He will give life to those who believe in Him, and all who are enslaved by His adversary will fall prey to death. Amen"

Wolf in Sheep's Clothing

Forerunner of the Lord before His return

Ref: BD 0685 26.11.1938

Jesus is speaking: "The adversary has an easy time when he moves about in disguise like a wolf in sheep's clothing fascinating the people with his looks and words. He will use every opportunity to cause damage to humanity. Anyone who falls victim to the claws of the wolf will be mercilessly torn to shreds after he has gained power over the soul. *Therefore, let Me tell you: you will recognize him who walks across the earth with the fiery sword of his tongue. No one will doubt his word as it will be divine and an emanation of God's deepest love. But do not search for him in splendor and magnificence; his name is humble, unknown, although he calls himself John his mortal body does not present the appearance that graces him spiritually.*

He walks amongst you and teaches by word and deed and will be a forerunner of the Lord before His return to earth. Thus, his word will testify to the love of God wherever he is, and he will awaken in the hearts of humanity a deep longing for truth and light.

Do not believe the voices of the present time which intend to mislead you, which intend to dull your senses for the good and noble. leave them be and only hold on to what the Lord sends to you from above, because the inclination of the adversary turns towards the world and not away from it

towards the eternal Deity. *Whoever listens to John's words will hear the Lord's Words directly and his spirit will proclaim the true salvation. And whoever hears him is completely convinced by his words. He comes in the light of truth, nothing worldly will adhere to him.*

The country that shelters him, however, is blessed by his presence. *When he appears the hour of judgment is not far, he will accept all suffering with patience and only hear the voice of the Lord.* Remember these words when he is apprehended to seal his fate on earth. However, you humans will never be able to prevent God's advocate from carrying out what he has taken upon himself for the sake of humanity. You will never be powerful enough to fight against him without punishment. Yet his eyes will rest upon you, who want to hurt him, with gentleness, for his love and patience include all those whose hearts oppose him. *And he will win many for himself because the strength of his words and his love are great. And the world will suffer a loss. The souls will be divided into those who recognize him as their savior from deepest distress and those whose only share is the world. And their end will be the death of their body and soul.* And thus, you are given light to see the deeds of those who ask to descend, who shy away from all light from above and strive to extinguish it so that the adversary can seize the souls during darkness. Those of you who ask for light shall receive light, the Lord will not let you suffer in darkness, and He will protect you from snatching wolves who sneak amongst His flock in disguise and strive to cause confusion.

Read His Word and notice the first signs of the confusion. And whoever has ears to hear shall listen: Not the world will bring you peace but only He, whose kingdom is not of this world. And His peace will be an eternal peace and nothing in the world can destroy it and yet it will also extend across the world, across those people who hear the Word of God from the mouth of a pure disciple of Jesus, whose love wants to help people and who proclaims to them God's eternal love. He will bring peace to all people of goodwill. Amen"

Christ's Forerunner - Incarnation of the Antichrist

Ref: BD 8231 2.8.1962

Jesus is speaking: "My Own will recognize him, the voice in the wilderness, who will announce My appearance as I predicted, For his light will radiate brightly and his speech will be powerful, And he will not shy away from strongly criticizing the authorities in his speeches, because I will send him to earth in order to fulfil his final mission by preaching about the end of this earth and announcing My coming on the day of Judgment. Those who belong to Me will be strongly affected by the strength of his words, and they will realize that it won't be long before I Myself arrive in order to deliver them from their adversity. But before that you humans will time and again come to the wrong conclusion and assume to recognize him in many people.

However, I say to you 'You won't need to ask but will know that it is he whom I have sent ahead of Me.' For when he appears My adversary will already be at work embodied in a ruler who proceeds against all spiritual aspirations, against faith, and through his accomplices will also badly pester My Own to desert Me and acknowledge him instead. Then you will be able to see the beginning of the battle of faith already and therefore receive incredible comfort through My forerunner, for then you will also know that the end is not far away. For his mission on earth will not last long, just as the Antichrist will be easily recognizable, who will not be granted a long lifespan either.

The forerunner will come and reinforce your faith, he will testify to Me and announce My coming with such powerful words that My Own will draw strength from his words and thus endure until the end, for I Myself will help them in their distress which this last battle of faith entails. The voice in the wilderness will not let himself be restrained and will quite openly condemn the people who treat My Own with hostility. He will denounce their actions as detestable and always enjoy My protection when they attack him, until his hour also comes, for once again he will pay for his mission with his death, and that, too, shall not frighten you who are My Own, but only strengthen your belief that you know the truth, that you can expect everything to happen as I have told you through My spirit.

A period of time nears its completion which was given to you humans for your release from the form, yet I will help you until the last day to find the right faith in Me, and the 'forerunner', too, will be sent so as to strengthen your faith. Anyone who wants to recognize him will recognize him. Anyone who rejects his word is plainly My adversary's follower and will also reject Me.

Yet the light from above which will shine so very brightly cannot be overlooked, his powerful word cannot be ignored, and his life and activity on earth during the last days will be so evidently recognizable as 'divine' activity, that everyone will be able to recognize him and no longer needs to question whether it is him. And My adversary will want to work in the same manner again by trying to cause confusion and suggest to his followers that he can be seen here and there, and thus it requires a close bond with Me in order to distinguish properly and to think correctly. This is why I repeatedly let you know that he will only make his appearance when My adversary has also prepared the right external form for himself, in which he will then work to the horror of the believers, for he has great power at his disposal and will employ it to wage a relentless battle of faith.

And then the one who is sent by Me will make his appearance, and he will publicly denounce the former and not be afraid of him, and thereby you will recognize him, for he will use the strength at his disposal in My name, he will also heal the sick and perform miracles and thus be even more fiercely

attacked by the authorities who try to kill him and achieve his violent death. Yet the light he distributes amongst My Own will give them extraordinary strength, and they will await My coming with confidence and wait until the end, for they know that My Word fulfils itself and that everything will come to pass as I let it be proclaimed in Word and Scripture. Amen

Forerunner – John the Baptist

Refr: BD 8815 19.6.1964

Jesus is speaking: "I shall also clarify this question, as it is essential that you, who are receiving My Word, will not fall into error, for there are many who believe to be the long-awaited forerunner who will announce My coming. But I keep telling you that he will come at the time of the Antichrist, that his appearance will coincide with that of the former, and that you will then also recognize him. He will not be there for long and will appear when people need him most, when they need comfort and strength.

Thus, you may expect him only when the final phase has begun, when the natural disaster is over, when a ruler has seated himself on the throne whom you will clearly recognize as the Antichrist and who will cause the battle of faith to erupt. Then this messenger will come forward and clearly testify to Me and My kingdom. But don't assume that he will appear right now, for he is not yet aware of his mission. However, when he does appear, everyone will recognize him by the power of his voice and his words. He will then not have the desire to be acknowledged as the 'voice in the wilderness,' but that is who he is. And he will speak impelled by the spirit within himself, for his desire to bear witness of Me, to announce My coming and to motivate people to change direction will be so great that he will disregard all caution and speak in the midst of enemies intending to kill him. But remember that the time of the end has not yet come, that there is still time to speak freely which, however, will soon change after My intervention has taken place, when the suffering of mankind has become so great that someone will offer his help to control this great adversity.

But then My messenger's time will also have come, for he is the last of the prophets, and anyone who will listen to him will receive tremendous strength. Yet you have been repeatedly told that he will be an inconspicuous man of whom you would not assume to have such power of speech while he lives his humble life. But suddenly there will be a breakthrough in him, all of a sudden, he will realize his mission, and he will become a mighty orator on behalf of God, who will proclaim My name throughout the world and not be afraid to argue in favor of y name.

He will portray Me as the Savior of mankind and fight for Me and My kingdom. And you will recognize him by the fact that he will acknowledge Me as the Word that became flesh, that he will distinctly emphasize My human manifestation in Jesus Christ, that he will not allow for any difference

between Myself and Jesus, and that he will acknowledge that Jesus is God. And his words will fully concur with the teaching I conveyed to you from above.

And that shows that ***he is 'John the Baptist, the voice of one crying in the wilderness', My forerunner, who has returned to announce Me, who soon shall follow in order to fetch My Own when their souls are in utmost distress.*** Time and time again there will be people imagining to be the embodiment of John. Time and again I will enlighten them and tell them that he will make himself known to them in an unusual way, and that he is not to be sought in the ranks of those who feel themselves called. He will appear where you least expect him. And this shall suffice you, who anticipate him prematurely, for the time has not yet come. However, it will not be long now, and then everything will happen in quick succession, for he will not have a long lifespan. He will pay for his work on earth with death as it is proclaimed in Word and Scripture. Amen”

Jesus' Forerunner

Ref: BD 9007 3.7.1965

Jesus is speaking: “The fact that so many people believe that they are an incarnation of the voice in the wilderness is also a sign of spiritual confusion, for it is certain that he will be a great speaker but until his appearance he will not know what task was assigned to him and that he will speak with a powerful voice in order to announce Me and My imminent arrival at the end of the days. Once again, he will precede Me and be met with hostility by all those who don't want to hear anything about the end, who will ridicule and mock him because the things he proclaims seem incredible to them, and thus he will be regarded as a fantasist. And he will come at the same time as the Antichrist incites the eruption of the battle of faith.

Then he will fiercely criticize him and My Own will turn to him for strength and comfort, for he will only be active for a short time on earth. Yet he will make good use of this time in order to convey My Word to all who accept it, and My opponents will trail him intending to call him to account, but time and again he will evade them until his hour has come when he will sacrifice his life for Me again. And you were told several times already that he himself has no idea about his mission and that it will dawn on him so suddenly that he can be recognized by everyone. And then he will know why he was granted such a powerful voice, why he must announce Me, for then he will know that the end has come when I will appear in the clouds in order to fetch My Own. Then the Antichrist will try everything in order to capture him, for he particularly condemns the Antichrist and discloses his every misdeed, denouncing him publicly without hesitation, and thus he will be persecuted by the Antichrist's followers. Yet he will comfort those who have to suffer under his rule. He will draw their attention to My coming and

everyone will believe him because My Word makes them feel as if I have spoken to them Myself. His words will have a soothing effect on you, who fearfully and anxiously await the things to come, you will draw fresh strength from his words and time and again feel invigorated by them because he demonstrates that your Father has spoken to you Himself and that you thus can believe My Words which refer you to My imminent coming in the clouds. And thus, you will also observe all warnings and admonitions from him, for he will also be in spirit with those whom I make known to him as belonging to Me. He will have the ability to be close to you even if his body is elsewhere, for I will pass on your heartfelt call to Me for help, and he will be willing to help.

That is why I say: You will recognize him when he begins his mission, but don't expect him quite yet, for My intervention has to take place before his appearance. But then time will fly, because for the sake of My Own I will shorten the days so that My adversary will not succeed in making them fall, for there will be severe adversity and thus I will also send you powerful spirits of light to protect you in every earthly and spiritual crisis. Yet when this voice of Mine in the wilderness has to sacrifice his life, you can expect My coming every day, then I will come and take you into a kingdom of peace and all tribulation will have come to an end. Amen"

Humans despite bad will- stooges of God.

Ref: BD 3306 25.&26.10.1944

Jesus is speaking: The worldly leadership will by no means be able to stop an event which the divine will has determined since eternity, but it will unconsciously contribute to it, i.e., human will is the cause for that what God's will brings to execution although the human will has expected and intended a completely different effect. Humans plan something God-opposing, and God lets it happen, steers however the effect so to speak to the good, so far as that the human soul can gain advantage from it, if it does not adjust itself obviously God-opposing. Earthly, however, man must also bear the consequences of God-opposing actions and thoughts, so that he recognizes how a wrong will has an effect, and he strives to change this wrong will. But what God has ultimately decided, the will of men no longer stops. And even worldly power must recognize its powerlessness in the face of an event which takes place without human intervention and testifies to a power that governs everything.

Worldly power can therefore unhindered, but it cannot avert or avert or stop anything, if God's plan is different. And the plan of God strives for a revolution, which is spiritually significant, but will also make itself earthly noticeable. Because only by a shaking of the thinking by earthly tribulation and misery a spiritual change of humans is to be obtained. And that is why God takes the wrong thinking as the occasion for an event which comes to an

outbreak in nature. Destructions and annihilations, which human will cause, bring the forces of nature to the release, with which mankind does not expect. Human will plans a work of destruction of horrible extent, and divine will lets it come to fruition on an unimaginable scale by commanding the spirits of nature to rebel against the human will to destroy, which are now active with such force that the earth shakes, and countless people lose their lives. And human will is not able to put a stop to it, human intervention is unsuccessful, and the earthly powerful one recognizes his powerlessness towards the Creator of heaven and earth.

But he does not recognize Him, he rebels against the power that is stronger than him, and thus he puts himself completely under the control of Satan, to whom he is already in bondage. And Satan now uses him for an open fight against God. And this is the prelude to the coming battle of faith, which is inevitable, in which God will confront His adversary. In which the faithful to God will fight against the children of Satan and under the leadership of Jesus Christ will also gain the victory. It is the last battle that the adversary will fight on this earth because it ends with his capture. As soon as he has abused his power in such a way that he tries to force people into a way of thinking that is completely contrary to God, his power is played out, because the action against God Himself can result in nothing else than his renewed bondage, because otherwise creation could no longer fulfil its purpose, because then the spiritual being that has reached the last stage of development would be deprived of every possibility for the last decision, for the final release from the form.

For this last decision is a matter of the free will, which can turn upward or also downward, but for this also must necessarily have the knowledge of both poles, which it can strive towards. But this knowledge is withheld from him by the work of Satan, so that all knowledge about God, about Jesus Christ, His doctrine of love and His work of redemption is undermined, and Satan makes use of people who carry his God-opposing will in themselves. For this is a danger for all spiritual things, which must inevitably be turned around by taking all power away from God's adversary and by a time of spiritual peace and brightest light replacing the time of the fight between light and darkness. For the power of God is greater, and His will rules heaven and earth.

And whether the people on earth also believe themselves powerful because they do not a higher power, they will always be only the henchmen of the highest power with their measures and decrees, indeed working in the opposite will but still being used for the work which God Himself has intended since eternity.

For all powers must serve Him, good and bad; voluntarily and involuntarily these services are rendered, because they are all subject to His will. And therefore, also the world events will go their course according to

divine will, although the human will is completely directed against God and carries out works, which are works of Satan. And God does not prevent them from doing so, but they participate unintentionally in the execution of the plan that has been determined since eternity. They themselves hasten the judgment that will befall them, which means an end for this earth and all people living on it as well as for every creature, except for the small group of God-faithful fighters whom the Lord Himself will bring home before the end. Amen"

Battle of Faith - Hostilities - Antichrist incarnated.

Ref: BD 6538 3.5.1956

Jesus is speaking: "I want to bless you so that you will be My firm supporters when the edifice of faith which, for My Own, is the essence of the church of Christ, is being shaken, when they shake what I have erected Myself and what I keep teaching people time and again through My Word.

The time is approaching when not only the representatives of misguided teachings will treat you with hostility, but when all faith per se is intended to be rooted out, regardless of whether it is misguided or corresponds to the truth, because then My adversary will be determined to use his sharpest weapon: to displace all knowledge and belief in Me and My act of Salvation and replace it with materialistic points of view and plans. And this will be the dawning of a period which you, as yet consider impossible, for ***My adversary will embody himself within a worldly ruler and start his work so cunningly that at first, he will only be recognized by a few people as to who he really is.*** And so, he will win many over who will subsequently follow and obey him blindly as he inconspicuously changes his plans.

For in the beginning, he will only proceed against individual denominations and will be supported in this by others who will be only too willing to help him when it concerns removing their opponents. And this is why you will at first believe that you are only subject to hostilities by those who only fight the pure truth because they are representatives of errors and lies themselves. *And then you will have to be careful not to endanger yourselves deliberately.* Not long afterwards they will be treated with the same hostility, and then the Antichrist's activity becomes obvious. And even then, he will still be followed by many, because they will already be under his control, and he will have an easy game with them. Not much time will pass anymore before the first signs become apparent. The battle of faith will not start with an act of violence, for My adversary will proceed cunningly and even deceive many believers, who will consequently follow him and, at a later time, become his welcome servants. Yet he will be unable to deceive you, who are spiritually awake, for I will open your eyes and guide your thoughts in the right direction. For then it will be time to arm yourselves for the final battle, which will be waged with inconceivable brutality.

But I will bless you, I will be with you Myself and leave no one defending Me and My name without protection. For this battle will be decisive since it will, after all, separate the sheep from the goats and be the work of My adversary which will condemn him. As soon as he fights Me Myself, as soon as he wants to stop the distribution of knowledge about Me and My act of Salvation, he will have passed his own judgment, he will be bound and deprived of his every power without fail.

In the embodiment as a human being, he will want to carry out the worst plan against me, and there will not be many who will stand firm and resist him, who will not let themselves be seduced by him, because they are mine and remain forever. But a clear separation must nevertheless take place, because far too many people are still neither fish nor fowl, because far too many deem themselves devout and first have to pass this test and regretfully fail because they are not living in truth, because they have little love and therefore can neither receive nor recognize the truth for what it is. This is why you, My servants, still have to be incredibly active, for then many opportunities will still present themselves where you can enlighten those who then, beset by doubts, will be incapable of discernment and desire advice. And you will indeed succeed in helping those who are weak of faith into becoming strong believers; you will succeed in drawing a few over into your camp, you will be able to give them clear and intelligible information and present Me as a loving God and Father Who only requires firm faith in order to also be able to help them in utmost adversity and to grant them the strength to persevere until the end. Amen “

Battle of faith - Antichrist

Ref: BD 6758 8.-10.2.1957

Jesus is speaking: “The closer the end, the fiercer will the battle between light and darkness rage. However, you will not experience the full horror of the battle until it turns against My followers, when it is planned to banish the faith in Me in Jesus Christ, when the act of Salvation will become My adversary's target, when people will be demanded to openly confess their faith and brutally forced to renounce it. Only then will the hardship and adversity start, the time I have promised My Own I will shorten. And then My adversary's fury will become obvious, for people will lose their inhibitions, nothing will hold them back because they will be incited by Satan and shall completely submit to his will. Let it be said that there is not much time until this battle of faith, but that it will be preceded by an immense crisis on earth which, however, will come from a different source. It is My will that it shall fall upon people so that they can already prove or even strengthen their faith. Precisely this crisis, which will be inflicted on humanity through a natural disaster of huge proportions, will be used by many people as a reason to

already take action against the faith, because now more than ever they will doubt a God and Creator Who Himself destroys what He has created.

However, anyone who knows the truth will also have a correct explanation for everything, and then he can inform his fellow human beings of this truth too. Then the ensuing battle of faith can even result in a strong faith in them, which subsequently will withstand all the threats the believers will be exposed to. However, the fact that most people will no longer have a living faith is My adversary's doing, who therefore will not cease to work against Me and the truth, and he will be far more successful with people than the representatives of the pure truth, the true representatives of Christ's teaching. For they rarely will be believed, but My adversary can offer people what he wants, it will be accepted. And that is why it will already have to be clarified in advance, everyone will have to openly and freely declare whether they are for or against Me.

Everyone will have to make this decision within himself during the coming time of need which comes upon earth due to My will, for when I speak through the forces of nature everyone will have to choose: to call upon Me for help or to entirely isolate himself from Me, which is the same as turning to My adversary. Following this, however, the decision has to be taken again publicly: when it will be demanded of you humans in the last battle of faith on this earth to testify of Me in Jesus Christ or to deny Me. But then you, who were instructed in the truth by Me Myself, will know that the end has come. Then you will know that I will shorten the days for the sake of My Own, that I will come Myself to help them and release them from their suffering, that I will gather them from this earth and take them to a place of peace, before I carry out the work of destruction, which will mean the end of all created beings on this earth.

If only you would believe what I have announced to you time and again, the conditions on earth should prove My adversary's rage to you already, because he knows that he is running out of time. *And the fact that he is raging, and the earth is populated by his own kind can be recognized by all of you and should make you think.* Every day is still a blessing for people, for even the most depraved person still has the opportunity to change and gain faith in Me before the end, because I will try everything to still snatch souls from My adversary before the end. And anyone with faith in Me will be blessed, but the unbelievers will have to share the fate of him whom they followed voluntarily. And you will not go short, even if everything you need to live will be taken away from you. As soon as you believe that I Myself will take care of you, who are persecuted for My name's sake, My adversary's measures need not frighten you. For what they take away from you, you will receive from Me again, although in a different form, but you will not need to starve for I Myself will satisfy your hunger. For 'behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your Heavenly

Father feedeth them.' Remember these Words, remember that He Who created everything will truly also be able to maintain what He has created, and that He will surely do so when His Own suffer adversity. But the time will come when people try to force you with the most brutal measures to forsake your faith, and anyone of weak faith will not be able to endure these measures. Severe tests of faith will be imposed on you, but I want to prepare you precisely for this time, then you will be able to be a shining example to your fellow human beings, you will be able to demonstrate to them what a firm faith can accomplish: that you live despite the fact that everything you need to live will have been taken away from you.

Seek always only the kingdom of God and His righteousness, and everything else will be added to you. And this promise will then be visibly fulfilled on My Own, on those who stand up for Me and My name before the world, who do not fear the earthly power because they feel safe under My protection. And only then will it become evident who has a living faith, and there will only be few. Then the structures which were built on sand, ***which were not built on the rock of faith on which I built My church, will collapse too.*** It will be a difficult time which no-one would be able to survive had I not conveyed the truth to earth in advance, which is an explanation of everything, and which alone can result in a strong faith. But error will not give anyone the strength to persevere, and only where there is love can strength of faith also be found.

An extraordinary person will offer himself as a visible cover to My adversary, and this person will then instigate the last conflict on earth. Pay attention to this and you will know that the hour of the end is very near. But also pay attention to My messengers from above who will appear at the same time in order to guide you with their light, which you should follow. Pay attention to all of those who spiritedly announce My Word and join them, so that the small flock will stay together, so that they can constantly get light, and their faith can steadily grow stronger. But to all these I promise My protection, My Fatherly care and My blessing. They need not fear to fall prey to this brutal power, for I Myself will come to get them as soon as My adversary goes too far, as soon as even My Own are threatened by grave danger. For this reason, I will shorten the days, so that My Own will be able to endure and not weaken in view of the measures of persecution. But since I can still see a possibility to save individual souls, I will also hold My hands protectively over those who represent Me before the world, so that the former can gain strength from them, so that a Power will be recognized which is stronger than earthly power. And therefore, I will also take extraordinary care of My Own, and despite adverse measures they will survive physically and spiritually. And all this will happen soon.

What you cannot suspect today will happen then, but that is why already I draw your attention to it, and you, who are taught by Me, also know

why it will happen. The spiritual hardship on earth is evident to you as well, and by the signs of the time you will be able to identify the time on the world's clock. But once this battle of faith flares up you need only expect a very short time, because everything will take place especially fast. ***For the man chosen by My adversary as cover will not have a long lifespan, and his regime on earth will not last long.*** He will be recognizable by his supernatural abilities, for he will be exceptionally endowed by My adversary, and that is why he will work for him and his plans. And even if the whole world pays homage to him, you will recognize and see through him. *But then you will have to be very careful and should not deliberately endanger yourselves due to excessive zeal.* Then you will have to be as cunning as serpents and as gentle as doves. But when the decision is demanded of you, then you must stand your ground and firmly trust in Me and My help, for no matter how powerful people are, they cannot match My might and a wisp of breath from Me would suffice to destroy them. And thus, I will also call a stop to it when the hour has come. I will bring those to Me who are in utmost earthly distress but place the oppressors themselves into chains, for the time will be up, a period of redemption will come to an end and a new era will start so that the deliverance of all spirits can continue. Amen"

Battle of light against darkness at the end

Ref: BD 3690 18.2.1946

Jesus is speaking: "Understand and pay attention to the information given to you by My spirit: You are approaching a period which reveals both My will and might, My working on earth, as well as My adversary's influence, for the battle between Me and him, the battle between light and darkness, will reach its climax because the end is near. You will be tossed to and fro like a plaything, both in a spiritual as well as an earthly way, you will be besieged in order to confuse your thoughts and attitude, but at the same time My messengers will bring you tidings from Me, you will also be plunged into earthly difficulties so that you will feel helpless and abandoned. Yet one path will always be open to you, you will always be able to call upon the One for help in every spiritual and earthly adversity. And as long as this path is still open to you, you need not fear the forthcoming time. Satan's influence will always be recognized everywhere, but so will My abundantly loving and merciful effect on all people who merely acknowledge Me, who do not forget about Me during the harshest time of battle and who therefore prompt Me to fight by their side, so that they will not be defeated by the enemy of their souls.

Yet My adversary works with cunning and force. He shrouds himself in a garment of the Messiah; he promises people earthly improvements and thereby entices gullible people into this net, who have so far been unable to detach their heart from worldly possessions. And the darkness will spread to

a frightening extent, people everywhere will follow the deceptive light, they will bypass the true light and chase after a flame which does not emit light, which does not signify enlightenment in humanity's spiritual darkness. And the bearers of light will be ignored; indeed, an attempt will even be made to extinguish their flame and, in so doing, to force the bearers of light to remain secret. But then I will provide My messengers with overwhelming strength so that they will nevertheless work freely and need not worry that the light will be extinguished.

Then I will also obviously come to the fore, bestowing strength, and grace when My Own suffer adversity, so that the battle of light against darkness will become clearly recognizable and My Own will know that the end is not far away. For the prospect of the end will allow them to endure everything, since then they will only wait for the fulfilment of My Word to see Me Myself coming in the clouds in order to deliver them from all adversity and to banish My opponent. And My grace and love will ease their earthly fate and make every tribulation bearable, for as soon as they fight for Me I will provide them with great strength on account of which they will be capable of offering Satan resistance and fearlessly put up with earthly threats, for I Myself will always stand by their side and, in certainty of that, they will remain faithful to Me until the end. I will come soon.

Satan will only work for a certain length of time, and I Myself will shorten the days so that My Own will be able to persevere. However, because of this Satan will rage in a shocking manner, for he knows that his time of activity is only short, he knows that he only has little time left. But don't be afraid, My faithful followers, I announce this to you beforehand so that you can find strength of faith and inner peace in the truth of My Word, so that you can draw strength from My Word at any time and make heartfelt contact with Me, Who will not abandon you, neither on earth nor in eternity. Amen

Shortening the EndTime

Ref: BD 3340 22.11.1944

Jesus is speaking; "Great is the number of those who oppose me who have no spiritual connection, i.e., move their thoughts only in earthly ways and therefore do not listen to the messengers of heaven, so that their thoughts could be directed towards the eternal goal, and these offer a welcome field of attack for My opponent. For the whispers of his powers, they give ear. And therefore, he wins them for his camp and determines them for the fight against me. I still take care of them until they announce deepest enmity to me. Where I still know a weak soul, I give it the opportunity to come to knowledge, and I do not cease to woo these souls, I bring my word close to it, I let my messengers step into its way, and I use every opportunity, as soon as it is not completely averse to me, to change its thinking.

But such souls are in the majority, and they will dwell to the horror of my children and rage under the influence of my opponent. And the number increases daily, because the undecided also still fall away, who do not yet stand in the depth of faith and who live lukewarm and sluggishly, although still devoted to Me according to the word, but in the heart, they are still far from Me and therefore also cannot resist the temptations. The world will tempt them more than their blessedness, and therefore they surrender to me when they are confronted with the decision.

And it is only a small group who remain loyal to me until the end. For their sake I shorten the time, because even if the tribulation becomes stronger and stronger, it will not move any of my opponents to give up the enmity against me and to come into my camp. And therefore, the time shall be shortened for the sake of My Own so that they do not become weak and fall prey to the enemy of souls, so that their suffering does not last longer than is necessary for the completion of the last events on this earth. And I will stand by them in the great adversity and strengthen them with My presence, I will dwell among them visibly and invisibly, and they will feel My nearness and remain strong until I come and deliver them from their misery. And then the end will be for every creature, because only the ones who are mine remain, while everything else perishes, i.e., is banished anew in the creations of the new earth for the purpose of their spiritual upward development, so that also the one who has apostatized to me finds the way to me, even if after an endless long time. Amen"

Notice of an event - Spiritual transformation - Rome

Ref: 148 BD 2521 22.10.1942

Jesus is speaking: "Those of you who are not yet living in truth will have to surrender much of your spiritual wealth because the time will come when you shall witness the collapse of much that you had deemed indestructible. You will realize that human work will not last even if it has managed to survive for a long time. You will find it inconceivable that divine providence will initiate a work of destruction which simultaneously will denote a major spiritual change and strongly disturb the thoughts of people who believe themselves to live in truth. And you won't be able to find any other explanation than God's unmistakable demonstration that you are misguided.

This mistake is already too deep-rooted in you that you could liberate yourselves from it and therefore God wants to help you. He wants to show you that everything has to yield to His will, including that which has survived for thousands of years. God gave human beings free will, subsequently He had to withdraw His will where human will oppose it. Thus, he did not prevent the structure of an establishment which did not correspond to His will. However, His will was secretly respected and observed, unnoticed by the world and therefore little known, yet resisting hostile interference. But

humanity was pleased with this structural work which asserted itself with much pomp and splendor and which found many followers. But one day even this work will come to an end and this end will happen in full view of all people.

A building deemed indestructible will tremble and result in an event which will claim many victims in every sense. God's intervention will shock people's thoughts. But God wants to prove to people that all human creations deteriorate and that everything which comes from God directly will continue. He wants to inform people that they are misguided, He wants to make them receptive for the pure truth. And in view of the disastrous change many people will stop and think, they will question the credibility of their previous teachings because the breakdown has robbed them of all faith. And this event is not far away, the whole world will be involved and, if they are faithful, recognize an obvious sign sent by God to the people on earth for the salvation of their souls. Amen"

Collapse of Ecclesiastical Organizations-True church

Ref: BD 4768 28.10.1949

Jesus is speaking: "The last days will be preceded by a time when My Word and everything referring to Me as Creator and Provider will come under attack. People will intend to destroy the faith in a Deity, which thus will signify an open battle against everything of a spiritual nature. Ecclesiastical organizations and their supporters will be affected most because measures will be taken against every externally identifiable representative of My kingdom and My teaching.

As a result, I will awaken messengers of My Word outside of these organizations, who are called by Me to spread My teaching, for they are in possession of the full truth and therefore also suitable teachers for their fellow human beings in the last days. For it will be necessary during the last days before the end to strengthen people's faith or to awaken it, because only then will they start to think about the reliability of teachings which were passed down to them through tradition. And they will realize that I Am not with those who only associate with Me through the church, who believe themselves privileged due to their affiliation to a particular church.

Indeed, I love each one of My children, but if a child does not fulfil the Father's will by not using its bestowed gift of intellect and thereby activates its intellect and heart in order to know when it is doing My will, to recognize when false prophets pretend to be My messengers, the child will distance itself from Me and only find its way back to Me with difficulty. They, too, constantly receive My Word from Me, I constantly approach them by trying to give them the information directly, that is, by sending them My messengers to enlighten them, yet they do not accept instructions and can therefore no longer be excused if they stray onto a wrong path.

However, once people lose their church due to My adversary's actions, only people who are truly devout and so intimately connected to Me that I can always be close to them, will not falter. They will not be affected by the harsh measures and brutal laws, for they know where to find the true church of Christ and will merely defend My Word with ever increasing eagerness, even though they will not be safe from the pursuits of those who fight against everything that is related to faith. All of you, however, will still have to make your decision, and only your inner conviction that you know the truth, which is proven to you by the Word I conveyed to you Myself, will then give you the strength to offer resistance. Then you, and all those who listen to you and want to serve Me, will use all their power of persuasion, and nothing will disturb them, for then they will know that they only need to wait a short time until they will be happy. They will know that everything external can certainly waver but not the church which Jesus Christ founded on earth. the true church, which cannot be overcome by the gates of hell.

Nevertheless, untold people will lose their faith, they will find it incomprehensible that I will not protect the church they regard as 'founded by God', and they do not call themselves to account as to whether or not they are members of the church founded by Me, because they are not allowed to think about it. And thus, something that people regard as invincible will fall apart. It will collapse like a house of cards because it is a human structure that cannot last.

Yet My Own will not be overcome, they will have the strength of faith that offers resistance because it finds My support. They will receive strength from Me because they firmly believe in Me and therefore belong to My church which cannot be overpowered by the gates of hell. However, it will be a difficult time to which I will refer again and again in order to remind you, who belongs to Me, to prepare yourselves, to constantly accept strength by receiving My Word and through deeds of love.

The time of battle is close at hand and then you must be forearmed, you have to stand firm when those who hold on to an external belief fail, who deem themselves living in truth without ever contemplating what they are expected to believe. They will waver and fall away, but you should stand firm and provide the evidence that an inner, living relationship also results in a living faith which will provide you with the strength to endure to the end. Amen"

A rock will be made to waver- (Spiritual upheaval)

Ref: BD 5004 21.11.1950

Jesus is speaking: "Humanity will experience significant spiritual upheaval to enable it to recognize a misconception which, until now, it had endorsed as truth. I will noticeably draw people's attention to My Word. I will destabilize a rock, and people themselves shall be able to decide what they

want to discard: My Word or an organization which had established itself as a result of this Word. They will only be able to accept one of them, and every person will be free to make his own decision. I will only allow this to happen for people's own sake in order to release them from a coercion which enslaved their thoughts and will and thus prevented the decision of will, which is the reason for a human being's life on earth.

I want to make a rock waver, and once the foundation is shaken the entire structure will crash, i.e., people will no longer feel committed but freely think and act at their own discretion. They will no longer fear a power supported by God, because only now will they recognize Me, Who is stronger than this power and does not support it. It will certainly mean spiritual chaos and at first the error will still want to assert itself, but then the truth will flare up like lightning and will clearly highlight wrong doctrines. They will not bear up to truth, for messengers of truth, bearers of light, will appear everywhere and be listened to, even though they will attract bitter hostility from the followers of the deposed power. I Am revealing the forthcoming event to you humans, and you can expect it soon, however, everything will take its time, and this occurrence, too, will point to the approaching end, for seers and prophets announced the end of a great city. It will be a world-shattering event which, nevertheless, has a spiritual foundation and is intended to have a spiritual effect. It shall testify of Me before the world Who, as Eternal Truth, will never tolerate untruth and will proceed against it when the time is right. Amen"

The Last 3 Years of the Earth – Battle of Faith

Three years test of faith - Christianity – Separation from Faith

Ref: BD 0754 24.01.1939

Jesus is speaking: "Every task involves a certain commitment, and the earthly child should always vigorously strive to meet this and not allow mediocrity to creep in since a work such as this demands great dedication and is too vast to be likened to daily routine work. And thus, you are advised to give all your will and devotion to this work so that it should not suffer any loss on account of trivialities. And now begin:

It will take three complete years for Christianity as a whole to pass its test of faith, to either become strong within itself or to completely abandon its faith in Jesus Christ as Savior of the world. And during these three years a clear separation will be distinctly noticeable because the world and its follower's endeavor to achieve a total separation from faith, whilst the others unite ever more firmly and devote themselves ever more deeply to their Savior and Redeemer. The latter flock will be much smaller indeed and for this reason great hardship must still afflict the world to save what is not yet completely bound by Satan. The large community of those who deny the Lord are approaching a dreadful time.

The Lord is without mercy when His Words and advice are no longer heeded and are ridiculed and laughed at. It is of vital importance to realize that time after time the Lord seeks to approach the human being with love and kindness and that He meets ever more hardened hearts, that His intention always concerns the return of His fallen children and is not understood, thus leaving only one way to soften their hearts, and all clemency and mercy would be in vain, as these are ignored. Human beings can only return to their Creator by way of much grief and distress, even then it must come from the heart because the Lord takes no notice of empty prayers, and after that there will be another separation which can yet deceive the ignorant in the final hour. A heartfelt sigh towards the Father of infinity suffices to deliver a child from gravest peril. But those who are not praying in spirit and in truth will call in vain as their call cannot be heard; and thus, there will not be many who acknowledge their relationship with the Father in the last hour, but for the few it will truly be a blessing. Amen"

God's protection in the battle of faith

Ref: "BD 7954 1.8.1961

Jesus is speaking: "Thus stand firm and don't let your faith waver, for I, your God and Father of eternity, Am and remain with you when the great battle of faith will begin by which My adversary also wants to cause the downfall of you who are My Own. Everything undertaken against Me will always aim to render Jesus Christ and His act of Salvation implausible to you. And the fact that Jesus Christ will be denied that people shall be deprived of all faith in Him and that they therefore shall have no opportunity to depart from this earth in a redeemed state shall be taken by you as an obvious sign of the approaching end.

For My adversary will openly challenge Me by attacking Jesus Christ in Whom I became a visible God for humanity. And the more intense this battle erupts the more you can be assured of My presence, for I will not abandon My Own, I will not let My adversary be victorious over those who want to be and remain My Own. And when you are thus cornered by the requirement to deny Me as the divine Redeemer Jesus Christ when you will have to choose between Me and My adversary, then just put all your trust in Me as then I will be closer to you than ever; I Myself will fight with you and you need not fear My adversary, for My power is supreme and will protect you, no matter how threatening the undertakings against you may look.

But then you can expect your deliverance within hours, you can count on My coming within hours and the end of the world, whence I will remove you at the height of affliction and danger. Do not become doubtful then but remember that I have foretold you that you will still have to endure great tribulations for the sake of your faith. Yet the stronger your faith and the more confidently you abide in Me, the easier will be the battle of faith for you, for I

truly have the power at My disposal to avert even the worst from you, and My Own shall experience My love and power and therefore can confidently and fearlessly look ahead to this time. But it will come, for the believers will come under attack by the earthly authorities and those who are enslaved by My adversary. My Own will have to give public testimony and should not be frightened, for the God Whom they acknowledge will also reveal His power and help them in earthly adversity and distress.

Just be prepared that brutal measures will be used against you, who want to remain loyal to Me. But don't forget that I Am Lord over life and death, over heaven and earth, and that I truly have means and ways to lead My Own out of earthly hardship, even if it seems as if there is no way out. And whatever earthly things will be denied to you. I will miraculously feed you and quench your thirst, for that, too, is within My power, after all, I created heaven and earth, I made all laws after My will, and thus I can also abolish laws and nourish you supernaturally. I can also surround you with a protective barrier, I can instruct My angels to form such a barrier around you.

You only have to faithfully entrust yourselves to Me, your Father, Who will not leave His children in peril and Who will protect you from the enemy of your soul, from earthly and spiritual opponents. For My might and My love is great. And this will happen in the near future. Yet prior to this you will still be subjected to tests of faith but these, too, will strengthen and enable you to stand firm in the last battle on this earth. And as soon as this conflict will flare up you will also know that the end is not far away, for My adversary will only wage battle for a short time, because for the sake of My chosen people I will shorten the time, I will bind him as well as his supporters. For the time he was granted for his activities on earth is fulfilled and the end of the earth is near, as it is proclaimed in Word and Scripture. Amen"

The Flood - Last days - Worldly progress

Ref: "BD 4374 13.7.1948

Jesus is speaking: "Shortly before the end it will be just like it was at the time of the Flood. People will have a great liking for all worldly pleasures, they will indulge their physical longings and vices, they will lead an immoral and unethical way of life and send no thought to the One above, Who is Lord over heaven and earth. For they will have no more faith.

The spiritual level will be the lowest ever since the beginning of this developmental period. Mocking and blaspheming they will confront the few believers with hostility, pursue them and deny them everything they need for living. They themselves, however, will feast and gorge themselves, they will live and love, but their love will be false and their way of life wrong, for the devil's servants will populate the earth in the last days, and the disintegration of earth will merely end a state which no longer allows people's higher development.

It will be a time of sinfulness which will go beyond all imagination. God will be completely displaced and those who believe in Him will be in danger of being killed. And God Himself will put an end to this period, the last day will arrive suddenly and unexpectedly amid the ecstasy of the world in which the people of the last days constantly live. Hence, prior to this an apparent progress will be noticeable, everything of a worldly nature will be offered to people, their demand for worldly things will be extreme and everyone will unscrupulously grant himself whatever his mind desires; the strong will fight the weak and the winner will be the one who heartlessly acquires what he doesn't deserve, because he is supported by Satan himself who bestows material favors on him and incites him to increased enjoyment of life. Sin will escalate to an alarming extent and Judgment will come to pass when no one expects it. For once people have reached this level of development they will have to be devoured by the earth, as they will have become true servants of the devil and completely deny God. And then the hour of accountability will come to all sinners, the day of God's Justice will arrive, the Day of Judgment will come to all who belong to God's adversary and the day of Recompense for the few who are faithful to God, who persevere and don't fall prey to the temptations of the world, as it is proclaimed in Word and Scripture. A salvation period will come to an end because humanity will be ready for its downfall. Amen"

Final Battle- Frankly professing Christ before the world

Ref: "BD 4433 15.9.1948

Jesus is speaking: "War will be declared on everything of a spiritual nature during the last days before the end. Thereby you will recognize which hour has struck on the clock of the world and that the day is drawing to a close. Then you can expect considerable commotion as a result of the rigorous measures taken by the worldly authorities. You will be beleaguered with questions and threats about your attitude towards Christ and faith in general.

They will not shy away from watching you, from eavesdropping on your conversations and will take you to court for your words and actions. That is the time when you must profess Me openly and speak without fear about how you think and feel about Me. This open admission is what I require as evidence of your affiliation with Me. I Myself certainly know how you think and feel in your heart; nevertheless, it is a final battle in which a separation of the goats from the sheep shall take place. And this final battle must be openly conducted so that the battle itself becomes evident, so that the opponent's guilt clearly emerges before the world in order to push the undecided into a decision due to the believers' as well as their enemies' conduct. The battle will only last a short time and will happen everywhere, albeit in different ways. Heartlessness will always fight against love, the material world will mock and

intimidate the spiritual world, two camps will be distinctly recognizable wherever the teaching of Christ has been accepted and where the divine teaching of love is the principle of what is preached to people and what they are required to believe. For this reason, the apostasy from Me will be clearly discernible in the whole world; but where the Christian teaching of love is widespread the battle of faith will proceed extremely ferociously, and that will be the end. At this time, you humans have no idea how the forthcoming events will proceed and, therefore, it seems incredible to you; nevertheless, it will happen as I proclaim to you through My spirit, and the time is so near that it would scare you were you to know the day and hour of destruction.

And yet you should not worry, for your loyalty to Me will also assure you My full protection and supply of any strength so that you will be able to stand firm, and the knowledge of it will make you confident and strong in faith, so that you will survive the time, particularly since I will shorten the days, so that you will become blessed. Amen"

Struggle time before the end - afflictions

Ref: BD 6235 11.4.1955

Jesus is speaking: "You will still have to fight a difficult battle against yourselves and also against your enemies, you will be so oppressed from outside that you will find it difficult to give up everything, and therefore you will also have to struggle with yourselves so that earthly matter does not become a disaster for you, that you call upon Me for its sake. Because you would make a bad exchange, because it only lasts a short time, since your body must starve and lives in miserable circumstances.

For I shorten the days for the sake of mine because I know that they need much strength to stand firm against their enemies. And then they will receive the reward for their faithfulness. Therefore, I warn and admonish you humans not to let yourselves be depressed, whatever may come over you. All this must precede, and so also the decision must be demanded of you; but you should then also know that soon the end is there, that I come to fetch you, and that just this proving in faith stamps you to be the ones who are mine. Therefore, always remember that men can kill the body but not your soul, and if you firmly believe this, your body will also endure everything, and I will give you the strength so that it does not feel as it appears to the fellow human being. It will certainly be a battle in which you fight against yourselves, but only until you immerse yourselves in My Word, until you let Me Myself speak to you. Then a wondrous calm and strength will flow through you, and then you will no longer hesitate for a moment, you will surrender what is demanded of you, but you will defend your faith with words that My Spirit gives you. You will no longer feel fear but be My confessors with a joyful heart as soon as the confession for Me and My Name is demanded.

But therefore, I admonish you to let me speak to you as often as possible, I admonish you so that you already store up strength in yourselves, so that you don't get into inner distress first, so that you know what lies ahead of you and already detach yourselves from everything in your heart which will be taken away from you if you want to remain loyal to Me. You truly have nothing to fear if your heart belongs to Me completely; only for the lukewarm this fight is difficult, and to them I therefore speak urgently that they should prepare themselves for the time of battle where it is a matter of proving loyalty to Me or denying Me for the sake of the world and its goods. You, too, will have to go the way of the cross, but you, too, can become overcomers of death, for My love will always stand helpfully by your side as soon as you are only willing to testify for Me.

But again, and again I must point out to you that it will be a battle, that you may not effortlessly acquire the palm of victory, but that you are capable of passing the battle and therefore should only prepare yourselves, that you should remain in constant contact with Me and then also constantly draw strength to endure until the end. You, who are allowed to receive my word, you are blessed, because you constantly receive strength, and you can also pass on the word with its power. You will then have to make a special effort to come to the aid of the weak, to raise them up and to make them understand the importance of a decision for or against me. You will be specially trained for this time of, and you need not fear any failure because you have offered yourselves as fighters for me and I offered as fighters for Me and I Myself fight by your side.

But you must be restlessly active to represent me and my word also before, you must prove yourselves as My right servants on earth, who always only carry out the order of their Lord and proclaim Me and also the near end. You must willingly allow yourselves to be led and recognize everything as My guidance. And your work will be blessed and bear fruit in the coming time of struggle. You yourselves will rule full of power of your office and distribute power in richest measure to all who listen to you and want to remain faithful to me. Amen"

Final Decision of Faith

Ref: BD 6300 1.7.1955

Jesus is speaking: "You will be faced with the decision to confess for Me or to deny Me, and this will be the prelude to a battle of faith such as has never been waged For it is the last work of my adversary that he will try to oust me completely from the hearts of men because he believes to be able to overthrow me in order to then take over the reign himself. And since this fight will be waged using the most brutal means of coercion, since it is not a matter of a free decision of will which in no way uses threats or promises as weapons, this is an overstepping of My adversary's power. It is an open action

against me, with which my adversary pronounces judgment on himself: that he is bound so that he can no longer exert any influence on people.

But for people it is doubly difficult, not only that by this decision those will be who are not yet quite clear in their inner being or to whom the denial of myself means nothing more, but also the people who stand by Me and want to fully confess Me are put into a difficult situation by coercive measures, so that they really have to endure a difficult inner struggle to confess Me inner struggle in order to be able to prove their loyalty to Me, for they have to completely finish with earthly life even if it still remains physically for them.

They must give up ***everything*** they possess and ***will live a meager existence as a disenfranchised and meager existence***. And this is the time of which it is written: "I shorten the days, lest the elect yet falter." They will only need to suffer for a very short time and will be so extraordinarily strengthened by Me even during this time that they will not regret their decision, but inwardly rejoice and exult because of the certainty of My love, power and glory. And they faithfully await the day of their salvation. Only who consciously closes with the world and only expects My coming, he will be an overcomer and will be able to enter the paradise of the new earth.

And I know My own, I know who is capable of surviving this time of terror for the believers and withstanding the last rage of Satan on this earth. Nevertheless, I call the attention of all people to this Nevertheless, I draw all people's attention to it, for the weak can still be educated to become strong believers, because only a firm will be necessary to also receive the strength to confess My name before the world. Who still keeps the bond to the world too strong Who still maintains the bond with the world too strongly, who still stands in the midst of the world and is unable to detach himself from it, succumbs to the measures which are enacted in order to break the will of My Own.

And he can call himself blessed if I snatch him from the midst of life and spare him the fall into the deep. But this decision must be demanded beforehand so that Satan can also finish his game, so that he exposes himself, that his action is open fight against Me Myself. For limits are set for him which he may not observe them and therefore he will be put in chains again. Afterwards, however, mankind will also enter a state of peace and bliss on the new earth, for it can no longer be displaced by the enemy of their souls. And therefore, a redemption period comes to an end and a new one begins again, as it has been intended since eternity. Much is demanded of you humans in the time of this faith struggle, but it also bears the highest to those who pass it. And you humans can pass it, if you only unite yourselves firmly and intimately with Me beforehand, if you have the earnest, you have the sincere will to become to remain mine for all eternity. Then I will never let you fall into his hands, then I will supply you with strength and in greatest

need I will also be with you myself. And those will be able to see me who need unusual strength, and they will stand firm until the day dawns when I Myself come to save My Own and fetch them into a kingdom of peace, when the time is fulfilled, and the end of this earth has come. Amen”

The last disciples' ordeal at the time of the Antichrist

Ref: BD 7068 19.03.1958

Jesus is speaking: “And once again, like in the past, My Own will be persecuted for the sake of My name. As yet you are still at liberty to proclaim the Gospel, as yet you can still stand up for Me and My name without being restricted, as yet you are not opposed by any authority prohibiting your speeches and activities. But the time will come when you will no longer be able to work in freedom, instead you will only be able to work secretly for Me and My kingdom.

Hence you should use the time well and thus work and be active as long as it is still day. You don't know what it means for you to be able to speak with complete freedom and not have to fear that your work for Me will be impeded. And therefore, you should fight with the sword of your tongue, you should seize every opportunity to bring My Word and thus the eternal truth close to people, and you should also work through the strength of My name. You should mention Jesus Christ's act of Salvation and proclaim Him everywhere, for wherever people exist without faith in the divine Redeemer there is barren land. And you shall bring them life, you shall eagerly proclaim My Word, because you will not have much time left to work so freely amongst your fellow human beings. Once the Antichrist appears you, too, My servants, will be deprived of this freedom, although your activity should not end you should nevertheless carry out your vineyard work with greatest caution and wisdom, which you certainly will be able to do with My strength. That which seems questionable to you today will become reality at the time when he comes to power. Yet even then I will need courageous confessors of My name who will not fear the world and its rulers and openly take responsibility for their actions when they are being held to account. What once happened to My disciples will also happen to you, whom I have chosen as My last disciples in order to spread My Gospel, but I also assure you of My protection and again I say to you 'take no thought beforehand what you shall speak, for I shall put the words into your mouth.'

And so, you need not fear the earthly authority as long as you call Me Myself to your side, for then I Myself will answer them and they will not find any reason to take action against you, until your mission is fulfilled, which is entirely decided by Me alone and not by those ruling powers who are also subject to Me and My will. Consequently, you will also understand that the work that has been carried out for Me in advance will contribute towards strengthening the faith of people who are still weak and that therefore not

enough groundwork can be done by you, so that people will then stand up to the pressures of the Antichrist, who indeed wants to prevent them from their spiritual striving but will never achieve it with those who have already found living faith in Me. For they will form a wall against which he will fight in vain, which he will be unable to sway.

But he will have an easy game with those who merely possess conventional faith, which they will renounce without a fight in view of My adversary's brutal measures. For these people are weak and also without light. They don't know about the strength of My name, about the strength of a living faith and about the strength and might of a God Who is Lord over life and death. However, as long as you have the opportunity of free speech and free activity you should proclaim Me and My love and might to fellow human beings, you should preach My teaching of love to them and inform them of the forthcoming time during which they can only survive in profound faith in Me in Jesus Christ; which will result in victory for all those who loyally stand by Me and also openly profess Me and My name before the world when this avowal is demanded of them.

But you should also warn them of the near end so that they will know how worthless it is to yield to the enemy's pressure, to the adversary's demands, for the sake of material possessions. For no-one may take pleasure in his supposed possessions for long because the Antichrist's time will be limited and therefore also that of his followers, since for the sake of My chosen few, I will shorten the days and bring his activity to an end. And therefore you, who eagerly serve Me in these last days, can no longer lose anything but only gain indescribably much, for if you are persecuted for the sake of My name you, as My true disciples, will nevertheless still save souls which take refuge in your camp, and the fate of you all will truly be a far more glorious one than you can ever be offered in an earthly way by those who try to force you into betraying Me. For I Myself Am with everyone who fights for Me, and I will truly lead you to victory. Amen"

Time of the Faith Struggle

Ref: BD 7574 12.4.1960

Jesus is speaking: "You are still allowed to work in the vineyard unhindered, but the time will come when you who want to serve Me will be persecuted, when they will try to prevent your work, when they will be hostile to everything that is considered work for Me and My kingdom. And then you will have to assert yourselves insofar as that you courageously confess Me and My name before the world. You shall then be gentle as the doves and prudent as serpents, you shall be cautious in your work, but nevertheless proclaim my teaching and proclaim My will to people again and again, about which I instruct you people through My word. You are not to fear men who cannot harm your soul, and you are to exercise your office into which I have

appointed you. And this includes the spreading of my word, which will be important and necessary until the last day because still men can be saved from ruin. And therefore, I also admonish you again and again urgently to do as much vineyard work as it is possible before this time comes.

You are to make the fields ready before tillable and abundantly provide them with seeds, so that the seeds have already sprouted and can now also bear its fruit. Because the fight against the faith comes, the fight against everything spiritual, the fight against everyone who still believes in me in Jesus Christ. Because this faith wants to be eradicated. This is the last fight, the last work of My adversary who still believes to be able to overthrow Me before his time is up, who will then exceed the limits of his authority when he will take action against Me Himself, when he will try to take away people's knowledge of their God and Creator and thus also make your free decision impossible.

Then the time has come when he will be banished again, when he will be put in chains and completely deprived of his power for a long time. And you, my faithful ones, you are to know about it when the fight against the faith will begin, and you are not to fear the people who can kill your body but not your soul. And you should know that I will then fight at your side, that I will be your commander and the fight will always be victorious for you. Because the faith struggle will not last long because I shorten the days for the sake of mine so that they do not fall victim to the opponent. You, who want to serve me, you will build a wall around you through strong faith, which I will strengthen again and again anew, because I myself will be with the ones who are mine in spirit and sometimes also visibly when trouble requires it.

And you will be strengthened unusually so that you can hold out until the end. For I do not leave the ones who are mine in trouble, I obviously stand by them, and I will make them able to resist so that they will confess loudly before the world who they belong to and through their courage to confess they will also win souls from the enemy camp. For I struggle for every single soul that it still finds its way to me before the end and is now eternally saved. Only the time until the end is still short, and yet much work can still be done in My vineyard before you humans enter the last phase which the faith struggle means for you. Then you can expect My coming daily, you can hope that I will come soon, and I will not disappoint you. I will take you away from the old earth when the day of judgment has come. Amen"

Divorce of Spirits

Ref: BD 7676 18.8.1960

Jesus is speaking: "There will be a separation of spirits at the end of this earth and also before that, where it will become quite clear to whom people belong, to Me or to My adversary. Already before the end men will separate into two groups because the ones who are mine will be persecuted

for the sake of my name and the persecutors obviously belong to my opponent who will still use his power because his days are numbered. And he will try everything to make mine fall away, but he will not succeed, because I stand by mine with great power, and I shorten the days for the sake of My own.

And the end will come suddenly and unexpectedly and bring about the divorce of the spirits For the ones who are mine will be raptured from this earth, and the followers of my adversary will be banished in the creations of the new earth and thus the adversary will be deprived of all power over this spiritual, which will weaken him again for a long time because his power only exists in his followers, he himself no longer possesses the strength to work himself if he cannot work through the people who were devoted to him.

But these I wrest from the adversary for their own sake and bind them again in creations of any kind, so that they again begin their ascent, to be able to decide again once when they will have covered the course of development through the creations of the new earth, which will last endless times. This separation of the spirits must take place, there must again be a just order on earth. The souls must again be given the possibility to form themselves into free spiritual beings, and the spiritual that has sunk again must be included in the process of development, otherwise it will eternally not come to perfection. And this separation always takes place at the end of an earth period, when men on earth completely forget their earth life purpose, when they lead a life completely without God, when they no longer recognize and believe in me.

Their resistance against me cannot be broken by force, therefore they have to take the way again through the creations of the new earth and this path is a path of torment, for the being has already been allowed to enjoy freedom in part and has again placed itself in fetters, for the human being's free will has striven for the depth, but it could just as well have chosen the height and the human being would then have reached his goal. And there is the great danger that also the small crowd of mine will be brought to the fall by those, which is why the separation of the spirits must be initiated. All spiritual people will still have to decide before the end, and blessed are the beings who can count themselves among the ones who are mine, who believe in me and call upon me when they are in trouble.

For these have established the bond with me, and they will also maintain it and remain loyal to me until the end, because I provide them with great strength. And they will also recognize their fellow whose spirit they are and keep away from those who obviously belong to the adversary. But as long as the earth exists in its old way, the ones who are mine will also be opposed by the opponent and his followers. And this is also the time of the test of faith, where the ones who are mine are to stand firm.

But I hold my hands protectively over them, and I will know how to prevent the opponent from gaining power over them. I will stand by My Own and give them strength, and they will endure to the end and be raptured on the Day of Judgment.

And then the separation of the spirits will be completed, and My Own will live on the new earth in peace and bliss. Amen”

Coming in the clouds - Last days

Ref: BD 3707 8.3.1946

Jesus is coming: “My coming in the clouds will be preceded by a time of the most awful suffering ever seen on earth, as proclaimed in Word and Scripture. I will constantly draw people's attention to this and have done so ever since the start of this era in order to strongly advise those who are not walking the right path to change their mind.

For the sake of these humans, I used to occasionally let plagues come upon earth to remind them of the approaching end so that they seriously consider their souls and change themselves. But the last days had not yet arrived, the period of redemption had not yet reached the time chosen by Me in accordance with My plan of eternity. The earth was not yet ready for the last work of destruction, neither were people's souls ready for their total downfall, i.e., for their banishment into the creations of a new earth. But My prophecies would always fulfil themselves in times of greatest spiritual hardship, when increased affliction and misery came upon earth, so that during each time of such hardship the approaching end had to be dreaded.

And it was My intention that the precise time of the last days should always remain hidden from people. Such times of need were also more or less successful for the people involved as they found their way back to Me and entered into a different relationship with Me than before. But they became ever more persistent, and their distance, their opposition, from Me grew ever larger. And thus, the time has arrived when no description, no admonition and warning will have an effect, when humanity remains unimpressed even in the light of utmost worldly suffering, i.e., when the latter does not lead to people recognizing Me and entering into the right relationship with Me. Their will remains opposed to Me, they are purely earthly minded and do not strive for any kind of spiritual progress. No adversity, irrespective of how harsh it is, will be able to change people's thoughts, and thus the time of the end has irrevocably come, as I have known since eternity. The earth has ceased to be a place of spiritual education for its inhabiting humanity, and as a result it will be dissolved and its creations totally reshaped, so that a new period of redemption can begin. And thus, enormous suffering will come upon earth, so that the last people can still gather who recognize My voice therein. And even My Own will have to experience this suffering, although extraordinarily strengthened by Me but

also affected by it so that they longingly anticipate My coming, which I always and forever proclaimed for the end of this earth. And when the hardship gets unbearable, when the believers find themselves in greatest distress and see no earthly way of rescue, I will come Myself.

And there will be rejoicing amongst My Own when they see Me in all glory, but for their physical eyes still veiled by clouds which will soften the intensity of My light, so that My Own, who still belongs to the earth, will be able to endure Me. They will be triumphant and shout for joy because My Word has come true. But the immense hardship, which I have announced time and again through My seers and prophets, through My servants on earth, will have strengthened their faith. Because everything will come to pass as I have foretold, and thus they will wait for My coming in the clouds with complete confidence. And yet I will arrive suddenly and unexpected even for My Own. For I will shorten the days of suffering because they will become intolerable, and I do not want My Own to grow faint-hearted in view of the immense difficulties. And thus, I will take them into My realm at the right time, and then the end will come. Because My Word is truth and will come to pass, and the time of the last days has arrived. Amen"

End of the World- Judgment Day

Ref: BD 3519 21.&22.8.1945

Jesus is speaking: "The end will come when no-one expects it. It will be a time when God-rejecting people are enjoying life to the full while God's faithful are anxiously awaiting the coming of the Lord. The former, however, don't spend a single thought on the forthcoming end, they live for the moment without scruples or tempering their earthly pleasures, they indulge themselves, commit sins and are totally subject to Satan's influence. It will be a time when an apparent improvement of living conditions has been achieved, when earthly hardship has diminished for people complying with the demands of the ruling power, when only those people must suffer who are excluded on account of their faith.

And in the midst of this euphoria the Judgment will come, surprising even God's faithful since nothing before will have given the impression that a change of their sad situation might occur. Humanity is rife with guilt of sin, it has completely detached itself from God and turned to His adversary, it has received his share on earth, earthly pleasures in abundance, and people's intentions and endeavors get increasingly worse and demonstrate themselves in their actions against the faithful, who are mercilessly bullied and helpless against their power and brutal aggression.

They do a first-class job for Satan and humanity is ready for destruction. And thus, the end will come as it is proclaimed in Word and Scripture. It will be a horrendous day for people, the earth will split open, fires will break through the earth's crust and all elements will be in uproar. And

people trying to flee will break into indescribable panic, yet wherever they turn they will find the same everywhere, certain destruction. The end has come for all whose mind is turned away from God, and the deliverance from greatest danger for His Own, who will be removed alive and thus escape physical death. God has already announced this time long in advance, yet no-one appreciates His predictions, and thus people will suddenly find themselves in a dreadful situation from which there is no escape. The destruction of the old earth has been decided since eternity, but when it will happen remains hidden from people, and thus they will experience it at a time when they believe themselves safe and masters of the world, when they try to get as much enjoyment as possible out of life, when they are totally captivated by the world and therefore exclude God from their thoughts. And thus, God reminds people of Himself. He calls to account those who sin against Him because they refuse to acknowledge Him. He sits in Judgment over humanity and separates people by lifting His Own into His kingdom and banishing the others once again, by leaving them to lose their lives in an appalling way and imprisoning their souls once more, i.e., by constraining the soul's will so that it will have to take the path of development through the new creation again. This is a cruel act and yet one of divine justice, for people's sinfulness will have reached its climax.

They are of service to Satan and have become sheer devils themselves; nothing else can be given to them but physical destruction and spiritual captivity so that God's faithful will be released from them and able to lead a life of peace and harmony on the new earth. And although God is ever forgiving and patient while the sinfulness keeps growing, the end will come without fail and at a time when it is least expected. For even the believers will be shocked because everything worldly appears to prevail, because the increasing power of the world's representatives has rendered the faithful helpless and without rights. And thus, the world appears stable and yet is so close to its destruction, until the day comes, which God has determined since eternity, which no-one is able to predetermine and which, according to God's plan, will nevertheless bring the final disintegration of everything on earth. Only God knows the day, people shall always expect it and prepare themselves for it so that they will belong to those who will be taken away by God in advance, so that they will not belong to those who will be condemned on the Day of Judgment, as it is proclaimed in Word and Scripture. Amen"

Reason and Forces of Earth's Disintegration

Ref: BD 3950 2.1.1947

Jesus is speaking: "All conditions for the creation of a new earth have to be in place before the old earth will be disintegrated, that is, before a total change of its outer shape can take place. The earth effectively has to go through a disintegration process which releases all spiritual substances

bound therein so that they can take on new forms in creations which enable their continued development. Thus, the process of final devastation has to be so powerful that one can speak of a total disintegration of matter. This cannot just apply to individual stretches of land, but eruptions must take place within the earth's core which will spread into all directions, so that the whole of the earth's surface will be affected, that therefore nothing will remain of what previously existed but that everything will be dissolved into their smallest components.

And this will be caused by people themselves, they will become embroiled in a scientific area which is beyond their intellectual capacity. They don't know the natural laws and their effects to enable their investigation of such an area and thus they will activate forces which they themselves will be unable to control. However, I will not stop them, for even this human will underlies My eternal plan of Salvation, because the period of time the souls were granted for their salvation will then also have expired.

Thus, the process of the final destruction will indeed be triggered by human will, yet it also corresponds to My will in so far as that it will guarantee an assured progress for the spirits which are still bound in hard forms and long to become active, or I could let the experiments fail in order to divert people's plans. Hence the tests will take place locally, yet they will have no boundary because the released power can no longer be stemmed and thus its elementary effect will spread into all directions. For the earth is a limited region, whereas the activated force knows no boundary, and everything affected by it will fall prey to it. The consequences of this process are not conceivable to you humans, besides, it will happen within a space of time which will rob you of all thoughts, unless you belong to the small flock of My Own who observe the last work of destruction, because it is My will that they shall witness the end of this earth. But you can get a faint idea if you imagine an explosion taking place which leaves nothing that is assembled in existence, which thus totally destroys everything and dissolves it into smallest atoms. Yet preceding this process, which only takes a few moments, are tremors and outbreaks of fire which completely suffice to throw people into utter panic because they are facing certain death. And now it can also be understood that nothing can stay behind, that no creation will continue to exist, but that only matter dissolved into smallest atoms will remain which will be shaped again by My will and My might into unimaginable creations in which the spirits' process of development will continue.

And again, there will be creations in various degrees of solidity, yet the hardest matter will shelter the spiritual essence which had populated the old earth and completely ignored its spiritual development. For these souls cannot expect a continued development in the spiritual kingdom, they will have to take the path through the whole of creation again, and thus will begin a new era of development as soon as the time is fulfilled, as soon as human

will insistently want to release forces which require a different degree of spiritual maturity than the people at the end of this period of Salvation possess, and who therefore will never express themselves constructively but only destructively. Amen”

Irresponsible experiments are the reason for the destruction of earth.

Ref: BD 4708 9.8.1949

Jesus is speaking: “The divine world order cannot be revoked; nevertheless, human determination can challenge it, but only to its own disadvantage. Laws exist which human intellect will never be able to ascertain, for they not only affect the natural properties of earth but also form the basis of continued existence for other creations, hence they are impenetrable for the human intellect and have to be accepted, that is, they must not be ignored if opposite laws are not to come into effect, which were likewise given by divine wisdom, thus intending to maintain the eternal order.

A certain degree of creativity is indeed granted to humanity, and research in all directions can likewise be embarked upon. However, as long as the human being is not yet in full possession of spiritual strength, he is subject to limitations both in regard to knowledge as well as to the exploitation of earth forces which are always active and must be utilized in definite conformity to law, in some sort of orderliness. If this lawfulness is ignored, if these forces are activated contrary to law, then the effect will be disastrous and total destruction of all matter will be the inevitable result, which human will is unable to bring to a halt. For then other creations, other celestial bodies which interact with these forces, will exert an influence, and thus will be affected. People will no longer be able to observe these effects as they, without exception, will fall victim to such destructions, apart from those already in possession of spiritual strength who will be taken away from the endangered vicinity of earth by God's will. Such a process will take place and thus signify the end of this earth. Human will is arrogantly resolved in wanting to investigate forces and through experiments thus will activate forces with said enormously destructive effect.

For the motives for these investigations, which will result in this unimaginable outcome, are not honorable. Hence God will deny them the blessing which rests on activities that aim to benefit fellow human beings. Besides, they will be contravening divine natural law in so far as that they conduct experiments at the risk of human life, that they use human beings as test objects who have to sacrifice their lives. This is a sin against divine order, against the love for God and other people, as well as a sin against humanity which thereby is doomed for destruction. For the knowledge of those conducting such tests is far from sufficient and thus they will be undertaken prematurely which, however, is known beyond doubt. And such irresponsible experiments cannot be tolerated by God, hence they will have repercussions

for the experimenters, who will achieve nothing else but total destruction of all material creations on earth, thus a shattering of matter which, however, in the spiritual sense means a disintegration of every form and a release of the spiritual substances bound therein.

Thus, people will trigger this final act of destruction on earth, and the whole of humanity will be destroyed due to the fact that craving for fame, excessive need for recognition and greed for material possessions are turning people into reckless speculators, who nevertheless are not ignorant of the fact that they will endanger their fellow human beings and still conduct their tests. Previously gained experiences will already have provided them with enough cautions and warnings in order to refrain from them, consequently their action is a sacrilege which God will not leave unpunished. Amen"

Rapture & End

Day of Divorce- Rage of the Elements- Natural Event

Ref: BD 0995 5.7.1939

Jesus is speaking: "The Lord lets world events take their course as it has been determined since eternity, for people themselves desire their downfall since they also bring about their separation from God themselves, for they have already surrendered Him in their hearts and therefore do not hesitate to also deny Him outwardly. And therefore, the day of separation must come. The day when the righteous will be separated from the unrighteous and each one will find the well-deserved reward. Mankind does not believe until the Judgment will overtake it, sin takes over and man no longer respects his neighbor's property, he falls into sin and vice and therefore must expect a speedy end if he does not decide to repent. And the end will come, think they are on top of their lives when the end comes, they will still try to gain everything beautiful from the world, they will indulge in life's pleasures, indulge in their desires, consider themselves lords of creation and think of no higher power and be torn from the midst of the highest enjoyment of life by this power which will put an end to them when they are no longer remembered. The world's frenzy will be so great that they will not heed the admonition from above, which will still reach them in the last hour through God's grace and mercy.

They will mock what points upwards and put in chains whoever pulls against them through the Word. And then the spiritual and earthly decay will begin, and no one will be able to save himself without divine help. And the adversity will be great, the forces of nature will have a devastating effect, the earth will burst, the waters will roar, the mountains will move, and valleys will be buried, fertile land will turn into desert, and nothing on earth will be spared or offer protection to those who want to escape the Judgment. And such violence will the elements unleash that everything will be destroyed that

human hands have brought into being, and that boundless misery will reign where there was previously earthly power and glory. Everyone will be small and powerless in the face of this raging of nature.

And the Lord will be heard with a voice of thunder in this roaring that fills the whole earth. And only he will be saved whose heart sends a heartfelt sigh to the heavenly Father. But the Lord pays as little attention to the hardened sinner as he did to Him and lets him perish so that the earth will only serve as a place of residence for the human being who recognizes a God in heaven and wants to serve Him. But anyone who prays to the Father in greatest adversity will find grace before His eyes and likewise be miraculously rescued from all adversity. And blessed are those who carry the Lord in their hearts and look forward to, the Lord will lovingly assist them so that they will not lose faith in Him in greatest adversity but remain strong and fearlessly and trustingly abandon themselves to the Father in heaven. He will lead them out of all adversity. Amen"

Seers and Prophets of the EndTimes- little understanding

Ref: BD 4870 30.3.1950

Jesus is speaking: "There is little understanding to be found for the pure truth imparted from above, and people do not recognize the value of the divine Word. They are touched by a ray of light and flee back into the darkness again because they are not comfortable with the shine. They are without desire for the truth, they do not believe in its continuation and therefore only live for this earth. And during this time seers and prophets are awakened who are to come before people as admonishers and warners and announce to them the downfall of the earth.

They will find little faith and yet they shall repeatedly let their voice be heard, they shall speak to everyone about the forthcoming Judgment, about the urgency of a change in people's attitude and way of life, they shall speak of God's love and mercy but also of His justice so that their sense of responsibility will be awakened, and they will wake up from their sleep.

The seers and prophets will not be accepted in their own country, for no one wants to hear them, and they will be attacked by the representatives of the world. And these are phenomena of the last time before the end, to which reference is made again and again. People are still being admonished to repent, but as the number of God's chosen servants and seer's increases, the end is near, and the time of grace has passed. Then what has been foretold will come to pass.

The unbelievers will be alarmed, the doubters will be perplexed, and the believers will rejoice because they will experience a visible strengthening of their faith when they realize that everything predicted about the end is true. But then it will be too late for the unbelievers to turn back, for when the Day of Judgment has come none of them will be able to grasp a thought, for the

earth will open up and swallow up everything. But one thing will protect people from destruction: the pure Word of God, which He Himself has conveyed to earth. Anyone who senses its strength will not be frightened by the last days, for anyone to whom God speaks will also emerge unscathed from all events due to His love and power.

Whoever receives the Word of God with heart and mind is immune to all harm of the last days, he stands in the light, in a light that no one can extinguish. And the light will break through the darkness and again and again send rays into the darkness and seek the last souls so that they will not get lost. Anyone who allows himself to be illuminated by such a ray of light will also feel the truth in his strength and now consciously expect the end. And the Lord will come in the clouds, He will gather His Own and fetch them to Himself from the earth before it is destroyed by His will and the grave of all those who did not recognize God and therefore strayed from Him, who lived without faith; and the earth will swallow them up, and all distress on earth will come to an end. Amen”

The End of the Redemption Period - Last Judgment

Ref: BD 4292 3.&6.5.1948

Jesus is speaking: “The earth will become a place of judgement for all people who stand aloof from Me. I will pronounce My judgement according to justice, and woe to those who are condemned, the earth will swallow them up, and their souls will have to walk the path anew through the creations of the new earth. This has been decided since eternity. For the law of order must be maintained, but at the end of a redemption period this law will be completely disregarded, which always means destruction. Humanity, which lives in such a time, completely contradicting My order, also falls prey to this destruction, yet it is always only the external form which falls victim to destruction, but the soul, the spiritual substance, only transforms itself, i.e., it takes on other external forms, and this act of transformation is the Judgment. The spiritual, which was already in a state of a certain freedom, will again be bound in solid matter.

This act will take place because My wisdom recognized it from eternity as a means to guide the spiritual substance, which is completely distant from Me, back to Me again. It is a means which is certainly effective but unspeakably painful for the spiritual substance and which I therefore only use when there is no other possibility of approaching Me. Yet as long as a period of Salvation continues, I will always point to its end in order to motivate people to still seek an approach to Me on earth, in order to make the significance of earthly life clear to them and to induce them to live in accordance with My law of order. But humanity does not want to believe in an end, it regards earthly life as an end, not, as it is, as a means to an end, and therefore it remains untouched by the ideas of those who know about

My plan of eternity and are to have an enlightening effect on earth on My behalf.

These are instructed in truth, they have been taught by the voice of the spirit according to My will, their thinking is enlightened, and thus they will only ever recognize what is right and know how to distinguish error from truth. They are initiated into My plan of Salvation, full understanding will dawn upon them, and they will also have knowledge of the course of an earth period, they will recognize the time of the end from people themselves and from the phenomena which have been predicted since the beginning of a redemption period and thus be able to point to it with certainty if they, as My representatives on earth, are to proclaim My Word to people. You humans should listen to them and take their Words to heart, for they are given to you by Me, I Myself speak to you through their mouths, it is My spirit which speaks through them because I Myself want to instruct you, because I want to admonish and warn you for the sake of your souls. You should remember the end; you should remember your imperfection and the great gulf which still exists between you and Me if you are sinful. You should entrust yourselves to Me so that I Myself will take care of you, and you should see in Me your Savior from spiritual adversity. Only spiritual adversity prompts Me to let you fall into earthly adversity, for if you listen to My servants My Words will enter your heart more easily and you will also consider an end of this earth possible.

You will have more contact with the spiritual kingdom from where help will come to you in many ways. Try to win Me as Father and loving God for you, yet don't let Me become a punishing judge for you. Win My love for yourselves so that you need not fear My wrath, overcome matter so that you can enter the spiritual kingdom carefree, and create and work so that you will become blissfully happy. For the time is short when you can still work, the day is coming when everyone will be called to account, when I will judge the living and the dead, when I will separate the goats from the sheep, when every soul's fate will be according to its will. Bliss in the kingdom of free spirits or renewed banishment into matter, a state of hell which you should fear and from which I want to protect you. Therefore, believe what comes to you through the mouth of the seers and prophets. Believe that it is My Word which is given to you from above so that you may find grace and be saved on the Day of Judgment. Amen

Coming in the Clouds - Rapture

Ref: BD 3557 24.9.1945

Jesus is speaking: "An unusual roar will fill the air as the Day of Judgment arrives. And this will be the last sign for people, yet it will only be recognized as such by the believers, which will cause them great joy. For then they will be anticipating the coming of the Lord. It requires a strong faith to expect God to be coming in the clouds, for this is such an extraordinary

process that godless people just ridicule and make fun of it when it is mentioned to them. They will indeed hear the sound, too, yet they won't see the Lord in the clouds and thus take little notice of the unusual noise in the air and won't let themselves be distracted from their lives, exuberantly and without scruples they will continue to enjoy themselves. The faithful, however, will get together and, with a happy heart, prepare themselves to receive the Lord.

They will have reached the limit of their physical endurance and know that their time of suffering has come to an end, and in the final hour they will unanimously profess their faith in God although it will mean the loss of their earthly life, because they will be mercilessly attacked by the world. Yet the appearance of the Lord will thwart the plans of their godless pursuers. For suddenly they will see the believers being lifted off the ground and rising into the air. At the same time there will be a sound of dreadful thunder and people will realize with dismay that something dreadful is going to happen. Paralyzed by the unusual process of the rapture they will be unable to think, they will try to flee and see the same everywhere, flames of fire bursting through the earth from which there is no escape. And their life will end in a most dreadful way, for the people who rage on earth like devils and are rife with sin cannot be saved.

But the flock of the faithful will witness the end of the old earth; the divine work of destruction will take place before their eyes, while they will have escaped and will be safe and secure in a place of peace, as promised by God. This will be the end of one period of Salvation and the start of a new one as soon as the old earth is shaped anew through God's will. Then the faithful will continue to live as the root of the new human race and the new period of Salvation will begin.

The process of rapture is only understandable and therefore credible to a knowing and profoundly enlightened person, yet it will be the culmination of an anxious time of hardship and suffering, it will be the conclusion and the evidence of God's glory, Who will also prepare a fate for His Own which testifies of His glory. It will be an act of profoundly divine love for His living creations who will recognize in Him their Father of eternity, who will have returned to Him and become as one with Him through love, with whom He will then be able to stay because divine love meets with no obstacle once the human being has become love himself. Amen"

The Coming of the Lord (to be understood literally)

Ref: 6037 29.08.1954

Jesus is speaking: "The hour of My return comes ever closer, for the end of the earth is near, and once the last day has come, I, too, will come in the clouds in order to fetch My Own before the earth's destruction ensues. However, this is not to say that Earth will cease to exist as a planet, instead,

only its surface will go through a complete transformation which for you humans is nevertheless the same as a complete destruction, since nothing alive will escape this destruction because all creatures will be affected.

This is why I can come to Earth Myself in order to save My Own from this final work of destruction, for apart from My believers there will be no-one else who survives the final work of destruction and thus might be able to describe it afterwards. I Myself will come when My Own can no longer see a way out, when on account of their faith My adversary will openly proceed against them. They will experience serious difficulties until the end, and only their firm faith will keep them going and able to resist, for they will await My coming and I will not disappoint their faith. I will appear in brightly radiating light and yet soften My brilliance so that My Own will be able to endure it. Nevertheless, that which will trigger great joy and jubilation in My Own will cause panic in the others and be their judgment.

For although they will be unable to see Me, they will nevertheless notice the unusual occurrence that the people they had pursued will disappear upwards before their eyes. And this experience will become their judgment, for suddenly they become aware of their wickedness and also convinced that they are facing a certain end, which they cannot escape. Were they able to behold Me in this hour, they would certainly all stretch out their hands to Me. Yet this handing-themselves-over to Me would be utterly pointless because it would be an enforced faith caused by the supernatural phenomena of Me Myself. Yet even the rapture of My Own could still let their belief in Me arise at the last minute, I would truly be merciful to them before the very end. However, they will already be too ensnared by the adversary and will no longer be able to release themselves, hence they will descend into the earth and a renewed banishment in solid matter will be their self-inflicted fate. Almost all people will doubt My Coming on the day of Judgment. And yet, My promise will come true. I will come to you, and you will be able to behold Me in splendor and magnificence. For My Own truly have earned their deliverance from profound adversity and because nothing seems supernatural to them anymore which relates to the end they recognized as certain. The end will come, and I Myself will descend to earth just as I once ascended to Heaven, in all glory and visible again to those who believe in Me, who are My disciples in the last days before the end. These are not metaphorical Words, not parables for future events, they are the events themselves and it will literally happen as I have promised you, and you can await it every day when you are extraordinarily besieged by those who are enslaved by My adversary.

As soon as the battle of faith begins you will know that the last hour has come, for this will be his final act, it will be the last battle on Earth which will end with his ultimate defeat. Then a time of peace will commence on the new earth, for with My coming to Earth and your rapture this period on Earth

will end and a new one will start. The Earth will be transformed and changed into a totally new one and you, whom I will fetch, shall be the new inhabitants of this paradise-like world, a time of peace and heavenly bliss shall be your fate in the paradise of the new Earth. Amen”

Last Judgment- Rapture

Ref: BD 2211 14.1.1942

Jesus is speaking: “The last Judgment will suddenly and unexpectedly come upon people. And it will slay every creature on earth, for the earth will change in itself. Everything that can be called alive will be destroyed by a blistering firestorm which will change the appearance of Earth beyond recognition to people who presently inhabit it. Yet it shall be proclaimed to them since a few will be amongst them who will live on the old as well as on the new earth, and they shall testify to the miracles God performed on them. For they will experience the destruction of the old earth in the flesh and yet not be affected by it, for the Lord will approach them, and He will lift them away from the earth.

These few are strong in faith and devoted to God in love, they live according to God's will and are placed under tremendous pressure by those people who lack all faith. And thus, they are in utmost danger and will be rescued by the Lord Who will come and fetch them Himself. And a separation will happen; good will be separated from evil, the faithful from the unbelievers. God will seize Satan's power over the spiritual substance by banishing it into the solid form again. And thus, the earth will be shaped anew. Nothing will remain in its old form because the time has come to an end which God gave to the spiritual beings for liberation from the form. It will be a new era in the period of salvation which will be realized with surprise by the people who will be returned to this newly shaped earth in order to become the root of a new generation. They will know about the old earth and will now live on the newly shaped earth. They will recognize the greatness of God, His wisdom and omnipotence and His infinite love, for their eyes will be presented with a scene which they will absorb with amazement and reverence. It is a realm of peace, delightful and graceful to behold with a most manifold array of exceedingly charming creations, yet completely divergent from those of the old earth. And people will cheer and rejoice elatedly for having been granted the great blessing of inhabiting the new earth.

And the horrors of experiencing the last Judgment will fade from their minds, even though it had not affected them. For God will let the event that brings destruction to everything living on earth happen before their eyes, yet they will emerge from it unscathed because God will move them in the flesh to a place of peace until He has accomplished the work of reshaping and then He will return them to Earth again. Then love, peace and harmony will unite the people who were allowed to experience this process of transformation;

they will praise God, give thanks to Him and worship Him with profound reverence, they will live according to His will and God will bless them and let a new generation come forth from them which cannot be oppressed by the adversary for a long time, because all power has been taken away from him. And this will be a time of peace and of union with God, for God will stay in their midst because love dwells within these people. Amen”

Rapture

Ref: BD 5607 20.02.1953

Jesus is speaking: “Only a small flock will be able to see Me in all My glory at the end of the earth, and this flock will be lifted to heaven before their fellow human beings’ eyes, who face spiritual and physical death. For as soon as the former have left the earth it will fall prey to destruction, which means that everything that lives in, on and above the earth will be consumed by flames which burst through the earth and do not spare a single work of creation. Yet My Own will not be affected by this work of destruction, for I will take them away first, and the sight of their sudden departure will horrify people, for My Own will disappear to heaven before their very eyes. But only My Own will be able to see Me Myself when I arrive in all splendor and glory.

For the others I will remain invisible because no one enslaved by My adversary will ever behold Me in My glory. But by the time they regain their senses after the supernatural phenomenon of rapture, their end will already have come, the earth will open and devour all those who are and remain disloyal to Me. The event of the rapture is not comprehensible to people of this earth, for something entirely unlawful will take place, something unnatural, which will remain unbelievable to all those who do not believe in Me and do not know My eternal plan of Salvation.

And yet it will happen as I announce it to you. I will move the bodies of living human beings to a place of peace in an instant, but they themselves will consciously experience this event and be full of joy and praise for Me. For they will have passed the test of faith, then they shall receive the reward for their love and faith in Me, and I will open paradise for them. A new period of Salvation will start and My Own will become the root of the new generation on the new earth.

Only faith can comprehend this, intellect, however, will resist it and doubt it until the day comes. Amen”

Last Judgment- Sin Punishment & Act of Grace

Ref: BD 3321 7.&8.11.1944

Jesus is speaking: “Fear and terror will befall the people in view of the end and their helplessness, because all but the few faithful to God lack faith in a loving, wise and all-powerful God, in a life after death and in a spiritual kingdom. They believe only what they see and see its downfall, and thus their

condition is hopeless. They have valued earthly life too highly, and they now realize their powerlessness to prolong it by one hour, and the imperfection of their souls terrifies them, for they fear death. They feel unconsciously that the soul is approaching an extremely agonizing state, that there is no extinction for the soul, and in their insufficient maturity of soul they must therefore fear the end or come to faith.

The believing person faces the end with peace of mind, knowing that he is protected, as long as he lives on earth and also the life after his death does not frighten him, it is for him the actual life, which was the purpose and goal of his life on earth. But the last time will be terrible, for all the forces of darkness will come together will unite and rage against the light on earth to pull it down into darkness. And the faithful will be in extreme distress, from which death will appear to them as redemption. And that is why they long for the last hours, they anxiously await the call from this earth and hope for the coming of the Lord, which precedes the last judgment. And from this they draw the strength to resist.

But Satan rages until the last hour has come. Men excel in cruelty and proceed outrageously against the faithful. Then judgment comes upon them. Flames burst out of the earth and consume everything they seize. And the people see death before their eyes, which they cannot escape. But their distress and fear do not outweigh the measure of sins they have taken upon themselves in the time of persecution against those who are faithful to God.

This measure is overflowing and can only be paid off by the banishment in the solid matter, that the beingness in it carries off the guilt through a long time of captivity. And no man will escape his fate which he has created for himself by his way of life. The anguish and the horror will be exceedingly great for the guilty, the bliss at the coming of the Lord likewise for the faithful, and all misery on earth will have an end for a long time. People cannot imagine the process that will take place at the last judgment.

The power of God will punish everything that is contrary to Him. Satan himself will be bound and with him all powers that were in bondage to him. And the earth will be a place of living devils at that time, fully in the power of their Lord. But not forced, but voluntarily they followed him and therefore also all opponents of God who will now feel the wrath of God. They must atone for their sinfulness, they must take unspeakable agonies upon themselves because they are in extreme remoteness from God and this means total powerlessness and hardest imprisonment, a state which is unimaginably agonizing for the once powerful spiritual being able to move in freedom. And nevertheless, also this act of banishing is in the firmest matter is an act of grace of God, in order to help this spiritual to become free, to give it the possibility, to reach the original state again.

But the magnitude of the guilt of sin also determines the measure of the torments; the torments are certainly a punishment, an expiation for the

sins, but at the same time a means of improvement, a means for the transformation of the spiritual being, which is completely distant from God, into beings which strive for God. That this means is of such a hardness, which seems cruel to men, is the fault of mankind itself in the last time on this earth, because the spiritual, which is already in the stage of free will, regresses to the utmost depth, in spite of all of God's obliging help. People make a mockery of God's love, they do not pay attention to His word, not to His servants and prophets, they let all earthly events pass them by without any impression; their free will turns downwards, towards the one who fights against God, and thus they become like him.

This can only result in a complete banishment from God, and this complete banishment is always a state of greatest agony because only the closeness to God is happy for the being and the distance from God completely contradicts the original state of the being. If God now wants to give the fallen being the opportunity to return to him, then it must go through the agonies of the distance from him, so that it changes of its own will and strives towards God again. Initially, however, it is so opposed to God that it does not muster this will, and therefore the stay in the solid matter lasts endlessly long times. But God knows when the stubbornness of the will begins to weaken, and He then also loosens the cover of the spiritual, and the faster, the more yielding the spiritual shows itself in the form. This is the only way on which the spiritual can again reach the state of free will, which now again confronts it with the decision. Because this must be taken absolutely in complete freedom of will. So also, the coming judgment is only an act for the recovery of the spiritual, although it relates to a hard atonement for the sin measure the sins that people will incur in the last time before the end. An upward development, i.e., transformation of the will on this earth, does not exist anymore, and therefore all life is ended.

A time in God-connectedness and guiltlessness begins again for the few whom God takes from the earth before, whom He has determined for the procreation of the human race, after all other people have been deprived of their bodily life. They can therefore no longer oppress the few good people who are faithful to God. For this is the end, that God separates the good from the bad, that He rewards the good and punishes the bad, so that the former may lead a paradisiacal life on the new earth and the latter are condemned to endless imprisonment. Amen"

The Last Judgment

Ref: BD 7403 3.9.1959

Jesus is speaking: "It will be an end with terror for all, who do not believe. Because they experience something what they have not possible, because it is something completely extralegal (being beyond the province or authority of law.), a process which they cannot even follow to the end, but

will be the victims themselves, because they lose their lives, they are swallowed up by the Earth devoured, and for none there is a way out, unless he still calls for Me out of his heart in the last hour that I may help him. But the people who experience the end except for the small crowd of My own, who are raptured before their eyes, have already completely fallen prey to Satan, and there will only rarely be one among them who converts not only out of fear, but out of sudden knowledge of a of a mighty God who can help him. And people will have no more time to think about it, because suddenly and unexpectedly the last judgment will break over them. Suddenly and unexpectedly fire will come out of the earth, it will split and devour what is living on the earth. It will be an act of very short duration, but of enormous effect, it will open the earth like an insatiable abyss and will take up everything, as it is announced in word and writing. And there is no salvation, it is irrevocably the end for everything that lives in, on and above the earth. For the time is over, which was set for the spiritual for its development and much of the must continue its course of development on the new earth in new deformation. And this spiritual is grateful for the transformation, because it continues in its development, which was already made very difficult for it on the old earth by the will of man.

But the spiritual embodied as man experiences a step backwards in its development, because it is dissolved again into innumerable particles, which all have to go the way again through the creations of the new earth, which are all banished again in the solid matter and begin an extremely agonizing existence again in the bound state, so that they reach one day again the stage where they are allowed to embody themselves again as a soul of a human being. Before this great earthly and spiritual change, you humans now stand, and the time until the end shortens from day to day. You do not know about the horrors that lie ahead of you, you are calmly approaching the day of dissolution, which nevertheless will cause so much horror in you with subsequent banishment, if you do not belong to Mine, *to those who believe in Me and, if they are only weak in faith, will already be called away from earth beforehand so that they do not completely fall prey to Satan because they would not be able to withstand could the temptations by the opponent in the last time before the end.*

All of you humans who must prematurely earthly life, all of you who mourn your departed loved ones, rejoice, for they are saved from the downfall, from the ruin to which people fall who live godlessly and experience the end in this godlessness. They cannot find mercy with me, because I admonish and warn people again and again and so urgently to prepare themselves for this end without being listened to, and I cannot have an effect on them in compulsion, I must leave them their spiritual freedom, which they abuse in such a way that they strengthen the opponent's power until the end and also succumb to his power.

There are still hard battles ahead with this opponent, and I therefore appeal to you humans that you stand by my side in this fight if you want to win and emerge from the fight in freedom. And I will speak until the last day, but it is completely up to all of you humans how you decide. But the end with terror comes for all who do not believe and do not acknowledge Me. But the ones who are mine I will save from every misery. I will fetch them into paradise, and they will be witnesses of the downfall because they will recognize my power and glory and shall bear witness of it to their descendants on the new earth. Amen “

Disorder - Decay - Chaos - Destruction - Structure

Ref: BD 6786 18.3.1957

Jesus is speaking: “He who rules the world, He truly also has the power to rebuild what had to be destroyed before because it no longer corresponded to His will For God has His laws that must be fulfilled, and where His laws are acted against, there is no order, where there is no order, there is decay and decline, there is chaos, which completely contradicts the divine will. And that also means a dissolving, a destruction of that which is outside of the divine order, be it human beings or other living beings or also creations which can no longer correspond to their purpose because they are prevented from it by people. Partial destruction, however, would not be enough anymore, because also the hard matter begins to revolt, because the spiritual in it would like to free itself.

Partial destructions could therefore also not correspond to the eternal plan of salvation because the entire earth creations have fulfilled their previous tasks, because a time limit has been set for them from the beginning, which has now elapsed, because once also for the spiritual bound in hard matter the day of becoming free, the day of the reshaping of its outer shell must come. And therefore, the power of God expresses itself first in a work of destruction of unimaginable extent, and then the lack of understanding of men continues this work of destruction by presumptuous experiments, by truly satanic attempts. Therefore, from God not hindered, because He neither His adversaries nor the people a restriction of their will imposes and because He thinks just also of that spiritual, which is to begin now again its course of development in new creations. For He is a Lord of heaven and of the Earth.

And so, He Himself destroys or let's destroy, what has arisen for the purpose of the upward development of the spiritual by His power and His will He will also, by virtue of His power, rebuild a new work of creation to which He will again assign its purpose in wisdom and love. He is a God of strength, He is a God of justice, He is a God of love and wisdom, and He will truly restore the order which is and remains eternal law. For a world without divine order is the realm of the adversary of God, who rages in it because he has

gained dominion over all that is Spiritual. But such a world cannot remain, otherwise it would also be hopeless for the spiritual to ever escape its power. The earthly creation, however, has been created only for the purpose of the release from his power.

But if there is no more possibility for this, the destruction of those creations is only a work of God's mercy, who now also again lets His will of love become active and a new creation arise, which again corresponds to all requirements to promote the course of development of the spiritual. What is destroyed is no longer suitable for His plan of salvation, but what arises anew will also again support the divine plan of salvation. But new things can only come into being only when the old has been completely destroyed, whereby destruction is only to be understood as the destruction of the shell, which were only fetters for the spiritual but did not offer it any opportunities to serve its purpose accordingly. And the day is coming when the power of God will show itself, but only few people will become aware of it. The day is coming when Satan will transfer his diabolical plans to the people who are his willing tools.

The day will come when he carries out his last work on this earth through people who are in bondage to him. Then every work of creation will shatter on this earth, nothing will remain undissolved, but everything will again be grasped by God's wisdom, love and power and formed anew. A new earth will come into being, as it is proclaimed in word and scripture.

And this earth will be in divine order and therefore also be able to serve the spiritual in every form again, so that it can rise to the heights. And the power and glory of God will be proven to those who will be brought to this new earth, who were raptured before the last work of destruction, because they were steadfast until the end and remained in divine order. Amen"

The Earth's Last Hour

Ref: BD 8071 1.&2.1.1962

Jesus is speaking: "And the last hour of the world's clock comes constantly closer. These Words don't mean much to you humans for you don't believe that you are so close to the end. And for your sake I cannot give you compelling evidence of this for your fear would render you incapable of fulfilling your earthly task. And thus, you may or may not believe it, and your nature will be in accordance with this unbelief when the hour has come. For My plan has been determined for eternity, and profound love for My living creations made Me decide on this plan in all wisdom and will also determine Me to bring it to fruition because the time is fulfilled. My Nature is forever unchanging, and what I once foresaw as being necessary and successful for the beings which are still separated from Me I will also carry out and not allow people to make Me change My plan, since it was based on humanity's will which I have eternally foreseen as no longer capable of change on this earth.

I do not plan and act arbitrarily, but immeasurable love and wisdom determine Me in everything that happens. Hence there is no reason why I should refrain from implementing My eternal plan of Salvation, for I can see every situation clearly and therefore know that nothing will be gained by changing or deferring My plan of Salvation. You humans must bear in mind that you truly have had enough time at your disposal and yet those of you who do not believe in Me have not changed.

Even if you had far more time at your disposal you would still not change, hence a postponement of the end would be completely ineffective and pointless and would even put My Own at risk of falling prey to My adversary as well if I do not constrain him as it is intended. You really ought to grant Me supreme wisdom and profoundest love, then you will no longer appeal to Me for preventing the end of this earth, then you will expect the coming time with complete trust in My love which shall protect everyone who wants to belong to Me and which will truly also use its might when My Own need help in any adversity. Even if you humans don't want to believe that your time is nearing its end you should at least consider the possibility that you suddenly will be recalled from earth; for you know that you cannot prolong your own life and that you don't know when your last day will come.

Just consider that you cannot stop death and think what will happen to your soul, which is immortal, which is your real Self whose fate you decide yourself during your earthly life. But you do not even believe in your soul's continuing existence, and as a result of your unbelief you are in serious trouble for it will not stop Me from carrying out what is proclaimed in Word and Scripture. For time is fulfilled and every day is still a blessing which you can use if only you are of goodwill. However, don't put your hope in false prophets who deny an end, who believe that they can change My mind, for they do not speak in My name but are the instruments of the one who wants to keep you in spiritual darkness and who therefore wants people to believe that they have unlimited time. People would rather believe these false prophets and only ever seek fulfilment by enjoying a good life but fail to consider their souls whose existence they doubt or deny. And it will come to pass as it was foretold. I Myself will come in the clouds to fetch My Own before the work of destruction of the old earth begins. Not one stone will remain on the other, for the earth will have to be renewed.

A new earth will arise, a paradise-like creation which will accept all immature spiritual beings again which were released at the destruction of the old earth and require new forms once more to continue to mature fully. And this new earth will be inhabited by those who had remained true to Me until the end. For they will have reached the degree of maturity which allows them to enter the sphere of light and therefore they will also be allowed to inhabit the paradise which will truly be the same state of beatitude for them as if they

had entered My spiritual kingdom without their physical shell. Yet they shall serve Me as the root of the new human race.

A new period of Salvation can only start with spiritually mature human beings who will also help all still constrained spirits within their environment to speedily achieve maturity, who have such a heartfelt bond with Me that they will also teach love to their children and children's children and bear witness to their God and Creator's glory, and thus the release from the form can progress quickly because I will dwell amongst them in the living Jesus. Because all people who will then inhabit the new earth will also entrust themselves to their divine Savior and Redeemer Jesus Christ and in awareness of the original sin also consciously take the path to Him and therefore all resistance will have been broken, for then every person will consciously take the path of return to Me so that I Myself can be present to him since his great love for Me will allow it. Hence this will be the thousand-year kingdom in which the victory over Satan will be evident, for he cannot and will not oppress anyone anymore since all have entirely freed themselves from him and achieved the return to Me, leaving him unable to enter My kingdom until even this blissful time will gradually change again, until people once again show an inclination towards matter and thereby release the chains of My adversary, who is lord over matter, and his influence markedly manifests itself again.

Yet before this time comes to pass many souls will have entered My kingdom in a completely redeemed state. I will have been able to reap a good harvest, and then the battle with My adversary for the souls will start again. Yet I will be victorious and time and again wrest souls from him and reduce his follows who represent his power. And time and again he will contribute towards the fact that the redemption of the fallen spiritual will continue. For I will never surrender what is Mine, even if it takes eternities, one day it will return to Me and then remain united with Me forever. Amen"

The Final Work of Destruction

Ref: BD 7630 23.06.1960

Jesus is speaking: "The final work of destruction will be caused by people's own will, nevertheless, I shall not hamper this will, firstly, because it is free and shall also have to justify itself, and secondly, because I based My plan of Salvation on this free will in a way that it will benefit the continued development of the spiritual beings. I truly do not determine people's wrong inclinations and actions; I only let them have absolute freedom which they, however, misuse by interfering in the laws of nature, by experimenting with forces which they cannot fully control as yet and whose effects they therefore don't know. But it is their fault that they conduct experiments for the wrong reasons, that they are not motivated by thoughts of love to carry out their intentions. And for this reason, their guilt will have such terrible

consequences. For it will result in an act of destruction to which everything living in, on and above the earth will fall prey.

For although the planet as such will remain the entire surface of earth will nevertheless become changed, and that will also mean the destruction of all life and all works of creation on this earth which constrained spiritual substances. And thus, these spirits will receive their freedom for the time being, they will be able to escape from their form regardless of the degree of maturity they had reached. But they will not keep this freedom. For they will have to continue their path of development and therefore will be placed into new forms. And in order to make it possible for the spiritual substances still bound in the creations to continue with their development I shall allow the wrong will of people who will cause this work of destruction, but the human race itself will perish as a result of this wrong will, for only My Own will survive the final destruction, and there will only be a few. The majority of people, however, are already so distant from Me that their spiritual fate is already decided, for they have reached the lowest point which excludes further development on this earth.

On account of their profane state, they will give rise to the end of the old earth, and thus it will come to pass as people want it themselves: everything will be changed yet only in line with My eternal law of order. People will indeed initiate it, yet I Myself will determine or direct the consequences according to My eternal plan of Salvation, which was based on people's wrong will so that all wrong thinking shall nevertheless still yield right results. For I will direct the consequences according to My will, admittedly it doesn't correspond to people's will, but it serves the spirits' continued development. And that is My plan, of which I inform you time and again so that each one of you can shape himself according to this plan while there is still time, for each one of you can still belong to those who will be saved at the end, each person can still shape his nature such that he will belong to 'My Own.' But he must believe and live a life of love, he must turn his will to Me, and I will accept him and grant him the strength to achieve the work of transformation on himself.

Then he need not fear the end either, regardless of how threatening world events seem to evolve. I protect My Own in every adversity and danger, I help them in an earthly and spiritual way, for My Own shall become strong in faith and therefore noticeably experience My help. And time and again I announce this to you humans so that you can prepare yourselves if only you are of good will to live in order to please Me. For the end will come without fail because the time granted to you is over. Amen"

Destruction of earth is the result of experiments.

Ref: BD 8624 23.9.1963

Jesus is speaking: "The final work of the earth's destruction will be triggered by you humans yourselves. And I will not stop you, because I also consider the spiritual substance which, as a result of this work of destruction, will be liberated from matter and able to continue its process of development in new forms on the new earth. You have been informed of this several times already and yet have little belief, for the whole event is simply unimaginable to you.

Nevertheless, it is the conclusion of a period of development which will lead to a new period, so that the work of return can once again successfully proceed in lawful order, which was no longer evident before the destruction of the old earth. My adversary completes his last satanic work by influencing people to do something which he has no power to do himself: to destroy works of creation, in the belief to thereby release the constrained spirits and take control of them. He manipulates people and induces them to carry out all kinds of experiments which, however, will fail with devastating effects due to peoples' lack of knowledge. For people dare to experiment without having explored the outcome, they will unleash forces they cannot control and consequently are doomed to die.

And with them the creation work earth, too, will be subject to enormous destruction. The entire earth's surface will totally change, all works of creation on earth will fall prey to destruction, the effects will penetrate to the core of the earth, and thus one can speak of a destruction of enormous proportions although people themselves will not be able to observe it, apart from the small flock which I will lead away from earth beforehand into a realm of peace. I Myself would never allow such destruction if thereby I would not gain new opportunities of salvation for the still constrained spiritual substance, which already languishes for an infinitely long time in hardest matter. Yet continued development would also be possible for this spiritual substance if people would not reverse the lawful order and always just live up to their helpful task on earth.

But people no longer live within divine order, and therefore My adversary exerts great influence over them and impels them to start a process in the hope to gain the return of the constrained spirits to him. And I will not stop him since it still depends on every person's own free will to comply with My adversary's inducement. Nevertheless, regardless of what people do, I will always know how to utilize the effects of their actions correctly. For even the world of darkness is subject to Me and My might, and it will have to serve Me while at the same time take part in My work of return, if only unconsciously.

But I know the direction of humanity's will since eternity and was able to incorporate it in My plan of Salvation. I know when the moment in time

has come when spiritual progress can no longer be expected. I also know when the time has come to liberate the constrained spiritual substances, and therefore will not prevent people's activity when they set an enormous work of destruction into motion due to their misguided will, which aims for My adversary, and thus people are his willing instruments.

For he himself is **unable** to destroy any work of creation, he cannot dissolve any kind of matter and all power over the spirits has been taken away from him. This is why he tries to regain it, and people who belong to him contribute themselves towards the disintegration of matter, at first through countless experiments which then take on proportions which matter can no longer withstand. But I allow the spirits captivated therein to be set free, if only at the expense of humanity, which itself has reached a spiritual low that requires a new banishment into matter. And irrespective of what My adversary and the people who belong to him will undertake, in the final analysis it will nevertheless serve the progress of the spiritual substances again, which is meant to reach perfection one day. Therefore, My plan of Salvation will surely be implemented, as it is proclaimed in Word and Scripture. Amen”

China begins drilling one of world’s deepest holes in hunt for discoveries deep inside the Earth. Narrow 11,000-metre shaft (32,808.4 feet) will reach the Earth’s crust to study internal structures as China seeks to explore new frontiers. (Article March 2023 the Guardian)

Experiments towards the end of the earth - Activating forces.

Ref: BD 4731 1.9.1949

Jesus is speaking: “There is a set limit to how far people can go in their conduct towards what My creative spirit has brought forth. Thus, as soon as they presumptuously want to change natural creations, every one of which was given its purpose by Me, then people's attitude towards Me becomes irrational, they underestimate My wisdom and My might, believing themselves able to dismiss both and thereby sin against Me Myself as well as against what I have created. And then the limit I have set will be transgressed, and thus humanity will destroy itself, because their scholars will draw the wrong conclusions and the consequences of their experiments will be disastrous. People believe that they have the right to explore everything I kept hidden from them in recognition of their immaturity for such knowledge.

The earth in its core is and will remain inexplorable for people until the end. Furthermore, forces of gigantic power are kept bound by Me in the earth's core so as not to endanger the earth's continued existence, only that eruptions ensue from time to time to allow these powers a brief outburst in order to give spiritual substances capable of development the opportunity to take shape above the earth and thus start their path of ascent. These forces

unleash themselves with My approval, and therefore their effects are intended in My eternal plan of Salvation. The extent of an eruption will always be limited when it happens in accordance with My will, but human determination will never be able to stop it, human will can never be the cause of it since no-one is able to explore cause and effect. Yet in the last days people will presumptuously penetrate the earth deeply for reasons of research in order to release unfamiliar energies with the intention of utilizing them profitably and won't consider the fact that they lack the knowledge and intellectual capacity for such experiments. Hence, they will have no respect for My works of creation, they will penetrate an area which is quite naturally closed to them and wanting to investigate it can be called an impertinence, from a purely earthly point of view.

But from a spiritual point of view, it will mean entering the territory of the lowest spirits whose banishment I recognized as necessary, and which will then therefore be unlawfully invalidated by people, that is why revoking My eternal order will have unimaginable consequences. Their manipulations will aim to utilize earth forces against which every resistance gives way, and which therefore can be used for all experiments. But people won't consider that these forces are capable of disintegrating *everything* within their reach, they won't take account of their power against which human will and intellect are futile. They will open locks which can never be closed again once they have been breached, for the area people want to enter is unfamiliar to them and they don't know its laws. The earth's core cannot be researched in this way and every such attempt will backfire, not just on the researchers but on the whole human race.

For the limits I have set may not be exceeded according to My eternal order, which always favors progress but never destruction, and thus its infringement also must have the opposite effect! Satan himself will put these thoughts into the people of the last days, he will urge them to undertake this plan, for he knows that the destruction of creation will end the spirits' progress, which is his endeavor in his blind hatred against Me and all spirits striving towards Me. Yet, even this plan, albeit evil, will be an inadvertent service, he will fall in with My eternal plan of Salvation. A new earth will arise where the development will continue, whereas everything satanic will once again be banished into its creations. Amen"

End of the Earth

Ref: BD 3486 24.&25.5.1945

Jesus is speaking: "This is the end of the earth, that all inhabitants of the earth will be destroyed who do not belong to the kingdom of God, but the believers will be taken away from the earth with a living body. So, the end has come for the inhabitants of the earth, as it is proclaimed in Word and Scripture. The earth's surface will experience a total transformation which will

take place in such a way that no living being will be able to exist on it, that people, animals and plants will be destroyed, i.e. that their material substances will dissolve while the spiritual substances within will be given new coverings by God so that they can continue their course of development in other external forms, namely on the new earth which God will let emerge from the old earth. Thus the earth itself will not pass away, it will only change completely; likewise the spiritual substance, which was banished in the works of creation, will not pass away, yet all works of creation will have come to an end, thus the end of the world has also come for the inhabitants of earth and with it the period of redemption has come to an end, while a new era of redemption begins. The flock of believers raptured from earth will be allowed to experience this end, the destruction of the old earth will take place before their eyes, for through their faith they are in a state of maturity that they live in realization and God's eternal plan of Salvation is comprehensible to them.

They have an intimate bond with God and therefore also know about His love and wisdom, they recognize His power and praise and glorify Him and His glory. And thus, they also know about the deficient spiritual state of people who, in the end, live on earth in a God-opposed spirit, they recognize the necessity of the transformation of the old earth and are willing to contribute towards the redemption of the banished spiritual. And thus, they will be assigned a task again on the new earth, although they are mature for the spiritual kingdom and no longer need life on the new earth. However, the banished spiritual must be offered the opportunity for ascent development again, and this is created again through human will. Life on earth continues, only under completely changed circumstances.

For people the earth has become a paradisiacal abode where they are active in love and extremely happy. It is a place of peace and harmonious unity where God's blessing is visibly evident. And people are left with the memory of the old earth, its inhabitants, and the hard battles before the end, yet it only touches them like a shadow, for they have overcome everything difficult, they have emerged victorious from those battles and are so intimately united with God that they feel full of strength and are free and happy. And a new redemptive epoch begins, because all spiritual beings shall one day reach this happy state and God's love for His living creations has their final liberation as its goal and time and again, He creates possibilities to reach His goal without affecting the human being's free will. And therefore, a new earth will arise. New creations will again shelter the spiritual within themselves and help it to ascend. And the old earth must pass away in order to release all bound spiritual substances so that they can embody themselves again in the new creations according to their state of maturity.

A change must take place insofar as that the spiritual, which was in the last stage of its development and was to pass the last earth life test as a human being, in which it failed, is banished again in solid matter, while other

striving spiritual is assigned a new embodiment in which it can mature faster and reach the last stage sooner. Humanity will certainly be destroyed in the end, however the spiritual substance will continue to exist and will have to start its course of development on earth anew, because it will have turned completely towards the one from whose power it should release itself. The last course on earth as a human being must be covered in free will, which the human being can use as he sees fit. However, if this will is wrongly directed it must also accept the consequences, since it is offered every opportunity to live in the right direction. And in the end the earth will be so full of devils that it will have to be dissolved if salvation is ever to come to the spiritual being which hides in these devils. Only a short time will pass, a time of hardest trials and sufferings, which could well be enough to change even the worst devils if they used their will correctly. With the expiry of this time, however, the end of the world has inevitably come, i.e., of the earth in its present form and of the inhabitants, for whom there is no upward development in the beyond but a new course through creation is necessary. Amen"

Concluding a Period of Salvation

BD No. 7996 of 09/18/1961 taken from book 84

God the Father is speaking: "The circle is completed. It is the end of a period of Salvation which began a long time ago and can be spoken of as a very significant phase of Salvation because I Myself descended to Earth in order to accomplish the act of Salvation on behalf of all fallen spiritual beings. And after this act of Salvation the first fallen spirits were able to return, they acknowledged Me and will remain with Me forever because they voluntarily shaped themselves back into love. But now a new period of Salvation will begin. And this first necessitates the dissolution of all material creations on, in and above the earth and a total transformation of the earth's surface. And once again a judgment of spiritual beings in every degree of maturity will take place, new creations will arise which will receive the spiritual substances according to their degree of maturity and will help them to develop further; and a new human generation will come forth from those people who remained faithful to Me, who will survive the final battle of faith on this earth and thus pass the last great test of will. And these people will form the root of the new human generation which will occupy the new earth, whereas everything that is still utterly opposed to Me will be banished in solid matter to start its higher development again. An earthly period comes to an end, and that means that one cycle has been completed again, that many souls will have left their external cover for good and finally have returned into the spiritual kingdom again, that they thus found complete redemption through Jesus Christ and then comply with their purpose in the spiritual kingdom, that they continue to ascend ever higher because there is no limit in the kingdom of light and because all My children will eternally strive towards Me,

since it increases their happiness to always find fulfillment of their love and never to lessen their desire for My love. And likewise, the process of returning the spirits on earth will continue; for an infinitely long time and countless periods of development will still have to pass by until all spiritual beings are redeemed. I say this to you, my servants on Earth, because I can only initiate a few people into My plan of Salvation, for only a few can grasp this reign and activity of Mine in order to guide the fallen spiritual beings back to bliss.

The connections from Earth to Me are established ever less often, a living faith in Me is ever more infrequently to be found which is the requirement to convey this knowledge to people. However, wherever possible I will constantly influence people through the mouth of those who offer their active service to Me. They find little credence with their fellow human beings and yet I reveal My plan of Salvation through My messengers to all people who want to accept My revelations. And I inform them of the fact that once again one phase of Salvation is coming to a conclusion and a new one will begin. And this will be an extremely painful process for those who do not believe, who have handed themselves over to My adversary, who did not find redemption during this period of Salvation and who therefore will have to go through the process of development once more. I would like to protect everyone from this, I would like to lead them back and let them enter the spheres of the blissful spirits, but I cannot let My love work contrary to law. People must enter the eternal order during the final stage of their development, only then will I be able to accept them again in My kingdom, which they once left of their own free will. This period of development, during which I Myself lived on earth in the human being Jesus, has been extremely beneficial. All people would have been able to release themselves from My adversary by merely availing themselves of the blessings of My act of Salvation, for My act of Salvation was accomplished for all people past, present and future. And My spirit will also convey this knowledge again to the people on the new earth. For My immeasurable love wants to help all fallen beings to ascend, and as soon as a person allows himself to be guided by Me, as soon as he merely surrenders his opposition and acknowledges Me Myself in Jesus Christ, he will also have started on the path of return to Me, which the man Jesus walked as a good example to him. And then he will also enter the law of eternal order and the process across the earth will one day be over for him as well, he will step out of his physical cover and pass into My kingdom of light and beatitude."

Agonies of a Renewed Banishment in Solid Matter

BD No. 4631 of 05/08/1949 taken from book 53

God the Father is speaking: "No words can describe to you the agonies which a renewed banishment in solid matter entails for the spirits, because this state is inconceivable for the human mind. The spiritual substance

perceives itself as a being and yet is unable to use its will although it is aware of it as evidence of its existence as a being. The spiritual substance is held captive and was originally created as something that was able to be freely active, hence its helplessness and weakness and constrained state result in inexpressible agonies which usually make it revolt even more instead of becoming submissive to God's will. Humanity is in possession of free will and is approaching this very painful state. It would still have enough time to avert this destiny from itself, yet it is not open to any presentation by knowing people, and it is completely lacking faith in retribution, in the soul's continuation of life on account of which instructions will not be able to achieve anything and thus the adversity of most people's souls is extremely severe.

As yet the human being is still lord of creation, he is effectively in charge of it and able to avail himself of the creations according to his will, but one day he himself will be a work of creation again, at first a lifeless, immovable object which can be used but also remain unused throughout an inconceivably long time, one day he will be very far behind that which he is at the present time and an infinite length of time will pass by until he has evolved into a human being again, into the being which is endowed with free will and the strength to use this will. However, the many stages it will have to pass through, the countless torments it will have to endure in a bound will and the activities it will have to accomplish are not comprehensible to a person and therefore hard to believe for him. And yet he himself is responsible for the fate of his soul after his body dies. As yet he still has the strength to carry out deeds of love which will avert this bitter fate from him, he still has the opportunity to take notice of God's will by listening to the divine Word, and if he complies with this his nature will change and gain the right to a state of light and freedom after his physical death. As yet he is still able to use his intellect, he can think about himself, his Creator and his purpose of life and, if it is his will, he will also be able to believe. God approaches every person with His grace and gives them a small incentive to move in the right direction, to choose the right path.

If the person is not opposed to it then he will let himself be pushed onto the right path and the true goal will be assured to him. Yet God also pays attention to opposition, that is, He does not force a person against his will, but the person also bears the responsibility for his soul, he himself prepares its fate which will be extremely painful, and to its inexpressible regret it will have to take the path of a renewed banishment, for God's grace may not be rejected given that this also means a rejection of His love and thus a distancing of the soul instead of coming closer to Him, which is the purpose and goal of earthly life. Only a few people will take the right path during the last days, and thus the adversity is gigantic and urgently requires corrective action. This is why God's servants on earth should mention the

dreadful fate which will await the human soul if it does not change during the last days before the end. Time and again the end shall be described to them as approaching imminently, for time flies and demands utmost activity to still save those souls from the downfall which accept the admonitions and warnings and are willing to do what is good. For the day will come unexpectedly and will throw countless people into ruin, into death, i.e., into the constrained state within matter from which they will only be able to release themselves after an infinitely long time. Be warned, you humans, for it concerns eternity, it concerns you yourselves, your souls, which are in acute danger and yet can still be saved if you are of good will."

New Banishment of the Spirits - Salvation in one Era

BD No. 4777 of 11/10/1949 taken from book 54

God the Father is speaking: "The most severe punishment for any spiritual being that has already lived embodied as a human being on earth, is to be placed into hardest matter. Countless creations are proof that untold beings have to start their process of development again. As long as there are spirits in need of development, material creations will also exist to serve as carriers for the spiritual substance and, due to their usefulness and different external forms, depending on their shape and more or less hard substance, will enable it to develop. As long as these creations do not cease to exist the spirit is not yet released either.

It is possible for the spirit to evolve from the hardest matter to a human being in the course of one period of Salvation. This opportunity is available. But it requires the surrender of resistance within a specific length of time, which is just as possible but very often fails due to the spiritual substances' obstinacy which is so God-opposing at first, that an eternity can pass until its resistance is broken or has lessened. And this resistance is demonstrated by creations which, to the human eye, appear to remain unchanged, often throughout an infinitely long time, creations, which effectively form the earth's crust, which have to be forcefully dissolved through divine will if the spirits are to be provided with an opportunity for higher development. Consequently, one period of Salvation does not suffice for this spiritual substance.

Nevertheless, at the end of this era it can sense the turmoil in the universe and then will surge towards a new transformation of its own accord. The resistance to God will decrease because it senses God's enormous strength and might, and God will take its needs into account and at the end of an era will dissolve all creations. This signifies a turning point for the spiritual substances which had been bound in inactivity within the earth through an eternity. The spiritual substance will now be willing to be of service and will subsequently be placed into an external form which, at first, will only permit minimal activity. Thus, the process of development above

earth begins and will, with certainty, also lead to the embodiment as a human being, albeit only after a long period of time.

This is an additional explanation about the forthcoming final destruction of earth, which is part of the eternal plan of Salvation, and even though many people's lives will fall victim to it, it will nevertheless be a release for the spiritual substance which ardently awaits its new transformation."

* * * *

Transformation of Earth

Ref: BD 7297 2.3.1959

Jesus is speaking: "The earth will continue to exist, for I have not planned its total destruction. Yet everything living on it, as well as all creations of nature, will cease to be, so that a complete purification of earth can take place, since in its present state it no longer serves the progress of the spiritual substances. All living creations in, on and above the earth will lose their lives; they will be released from their enshrouding external form and able to continue the path of development, which at the moment is at risk for all spiritually tangible beings. For My adversary rages in every possible way and time and again tries to stop or interrupt this development.

But the earth shall still fulfil its task for an infinitely long time to come, seeing that still immature beings shall mature on it to attain child ship to God. And therefore, earth will arise again after a thorough purification process has taken place, after all spiritual substances are correctly placed, that is, after they are embodied into the external forms they merit, from hard matter up to the human being, who will also have to be offered easier opportunities to achieve maturity again to enable them reaching the goal of becoming true children of God. Thus, the final destruction is synonymous with the end of the old earth, even though the planet as such will remain and merely its external shell will go through a complete transformation.

And thus the 'end' can, and rightfully should, be pointed out, as it will not just mean the end of all civilizations but also ends the existence of every work of creation on this earth. And a new period will start again, the entire earth's surface will be brought to life by Me again with the most magnificent kinds of creations for the human eye to delight in once more, as I will give all new creations most exquisite forms and provide all types of living creations to coexist with the people who will inhabit this new earth again and whom I will take their Myself in love, wisdom and might. For I will establish the root of a new human race with those I was able to remove from the old earth; they remained true to Me until the end and thus are chosen by Me as the new generation, who in turn shall bring forth people who live within My will and amongst whom I can dwell Myself by virtue of their faith and love.

And it will be a blissful state, for the new creations will delight people to an extent never known before. People will truly inhabit a paradise, an earth which no longer corresponds to the old earth, because it will only be occupied by mature people capable of receiving an extent of bliss previously unknown on earth, since humanity already belonged to Satan, thus necessitating the cleansing of earth.

And this time lies ahead of you, and each one of you would still be able to change his nature such as being granted the great blessing of the rapture. But a person is rarely able to muster firm faith in it, and only a few people have such abundance of love that they belong to the small flock which I will call away suddenly and unexpectedly. But prior to that, a time of need will befall earth which should be a very definite sign for you that the day is not far away. When you are able to clearly observe My adversary's activities, when you yourselves will be exposed to the evil deeds of his cohorts, when the adversity gets worse and a way out seems impossible to you, then this end will be near, then I will use My might to destroy everything profoundly evil and rescue My Own from certain destruction.

And those taken away by Me will live to see the downfall of the old earth, although they no longer can be affected by it themselves. But one day they shall bear witness to the judgment of a righteous God, they shall be able to observe the act of destruction and yet praise and glorify the One Who has saved them from this judgment. And once again I will carry out an act of creation, for My willpower alone will let a new earth arise, a dwelling place for My small flock, for My chosen people, who will then be able to live their new life in paradise, in peace and freedom, in happiness and bliss, in light and strength, where no suffering and pain exist because the source of all evil is bound and unable to oppress people for a long time.

For one earth period has come to an end, and a new one will start again to help countless still bound spiritual substances to progress in order to enable them to reach the final goal, the unity with Me as My child. And this is what lies ahead of you humans, for the time is fulfilled which was once granted to you to achieve the final release from the form. Amen"

Renewal of the Earth and Paradise

Ref: BD 7818 6.2.1961

Jesus is speaking: "And the world will have to renew itself, i.e., the earth will bear completely new creations in which everything spiritual is testified to in the righteous order; and people will also live again in the order which underlies everything created by Me. A new earth will replace the old one, because the latter no longer serves the purpose of being a training station for the spiritual. And thus, a new time will dawn, it will be a turning point spiritually and earthly, a redemption period will be broken off and a new one will begin which will bring much of the fallen spiritual back to Me again.

And this renewal of the earth must take place, otherwise a standstill, if not a great decline in development is to occur, which is only ever time-consuming for this unfree spiritual substance, which one day shall find its complete redemption from the form.

You don't want to believe that you humans of the present time are in this significant time of transformation, for this is an event which has not yet taken place on this earth, i.e. in the period of time which encompasses this last period of redemption, although many phases of development have already preceded it but which you cannot determine in time because this is not necessary for your spiritual development. But you are now facing the end of such an earth period, and you will also still experience unusual signs and things so that you can truly believe in an end of this earth.

But as soon as you increase your spiritual knowledge, as soon as you make it possible through your will that you receive spiritual instructions which guarantee you the truth, it will not seem impossible to you that the earth is about to be renewed, because then you will be initiated into My eternal plan of Salvation, because then you will grasp the correlations and learn to understand Me and My rule and activity, which is determined by love and wisdom and therefore cannot be anything but good.

And you will also realize that people's spiritual low can almost no longer be surpassed and that this already necessitates a change so that a time of upward development will follow again, so that My living creations' return into the Father's house is guaranteed. For the earth has a task to help the once fallen creatures to become children of God. And it will fulfil this task again in its new state where everything will be in just order again and where people will also recognize and love Me again and be blissfully happy.

For the people on the new earth have proven themselves in their last test and their souls are already in a state of maturity which opens up beatitudes for them, and therefore they can be transferred to the new earth as the stock of the new generation and be teachers again for those who come after them and who are therefore also devoted to Me in love and will achieve their full spiritualization very quickly because Satan is bound and can no longer oppress them, because the love in them is so strong that the souls mature through this love and need no tempter because they are completely devoted to Me.

Hence, they need not be tested in their direction of will but have already passed the test because they are conceived in pure, selfless love in My will. And the new earth will truly be a paradise because everything moves in divine order, because I Myself can be in the midst of My Own and because My adversary is bound again for an infinitely long time, until he, too, will once rise again when the time has come for him to fight for human souls again. Amen"

Harmonious life on the new earth

Ref: BD 8429 4.3.1963

Jesus is speaking: "Whatever idea you might have of the new earth, the reality will far surpass your imagination, because a blessed time will dawn for My Own, for the people who will endure to the end and be taken to the new earth. People will live together in absolute harmony and peace, surrounded by incomparable works of creation.

Even the animal world will coexist peacefully, there will be no hostility between the creatures, for their soul substances are also nearing embodiment as a human being, and all spiritual substances bound in the creations sense the harmony surrounding them and noticeably change their resistance, which becomes apparent by their willingness to be of service, because this spiritual substance, too, wants to arrive at their final path on this earth quickly. People will be able to enjoy many magnificent things, given that they are fully matured for a life of beatitude, and they would enjoy this beatitude in the kingdom of the beyond were it not for the fact that they shall continue their life on the new earth because the new human race shall arise from them.

And once again souls will be able to incarnate who had achieved a higher degree of maturity due to the great changes, due to the exceedingly sorrowful last days and the immense destruction, who are now far more willing to fulfil the final functions of service in the material form as a result of people's loving way of life on the new earth. Consequently, they are not entirely without love at the beginning of their human incarnation and thus progress faster, especially since they are not troubled by the adversary since their love also assures them the light beings' protection and help, so that they will be able to easily repel the instincts and longings which still adhere to them.

For their will is directed towards Me, and thus they also fully consciously pass their test of will in their earthly life as a human being, because My adversary is unable to bother them, and people's love establishes the bond with Me. This privilege of an easier earthly progress for their descendants was acquired by My Own through their successful battle before the end, which truly necessitated a strong will and immense love for Me and which I therefore will also reward in every sense. In addition, I know when the spiritual substances in the form change their will, and accordingly I Am able to place them into external forms on the new earth again which will guarantee the spiritual substances' willingness to serve.

The situation on the new earth will be such that people will no longer be burdened by suffering and problems, that they no longer will experience earthly or spiritual hardship, that they will be able to enjoy the magnificent creations in perfect happiness, that one person will so love the other that he will want to discard everything that could burden the other. And this love

allows Me Myself to dwell among My Own, to teach them and to bring joy to them with My presence. A truly divine peace will spread across all created beings and remain for a long time, because every activity is determined by love, and thus even succeeding generations will allow Me to dwell amongst them, and the adversary will be totally excluded. For he cannot be where I Am present, and all people have been redeemed in truth, for they live in the sign of the cross, they are brightly enlightened about Jesus Christ's act of Salvation and love Me in Him with a passionate heart.

It is truly a state of paradise which certainly will last a long time, but it will not last indefinitely. For ever more spiritual substances travelling through the creations, whose resistance has not yet been entirely broken, will attain their final embodiment, and then the longing for matter will come to the fore again and in a manner of speaking loosen My adversary's chains.

For people will desire what still belongs to him and demonstrate their adherence to him and thus will also be controlled by him again. And then the adversary will have the right to influence the human being's will once more, and he will use it by tempting people into wrongful deeds which offend against the commandments of love and thus also distance Me from the face of the individual who has submitted himself to My adversary. And so, the battle between light and darkness will start again; earth will once again serve as a place to mature, for an infinite number of constrained spiritual substances will take the path of higher development and they all are given an appointed length of time.

And time and again also entirely redeemed souls will depart into the spiritual kingdom, for Jesus Christ's act of Salvation will never remain ineffective, and I, for My part, will always make sure that the knowledge of it will be conveyed to people, for Jesus Christ will always oppose the prince of darkness, Who will sooner or later be victorious depending on people's will, which is and will remain free and which will also achieve the last perfection in earthly life, because one day it will submit itself to Me and completely subordinate itself to My will. Amen"

* * * *

My Word is not a Commodity.

Ref: BD 8899 24.12.1964

Jesus is speaking: "Reply to Habermann (Time of printing) (Print and distribution of the messages) You have already been told several times that the spreading of the truth is extremely important, because people's eternal life depends on their attitude towards the truth, and therefore everything should be done to present them with the truth. But I know every human heart, I know who is receptive, and I also know the ways to reach those human beings who are still able to receive, whose heart is willing to love and who thus can also understand the Word which is given to them from above.

And I let them have this knowledge by making the most unusual connections and sending My Word to wherever it will be received with a grateful heart. And there it will be passed on again, although only infrequently because worldly people have no desire for it and there are only a few who can be approached. But do not forget that My Word needs to be offered with love in order to become effective, and that it requires a loving heart to receive it. Therefore, any work which is performed to this end is blessed. And now you can understand that every small effort pleases Me if I can speak to the heart of every person Myself and My direct communication is also felt as such, just as I bless every contributor who unselfishly adds towards the circulation of My Word. Because I truly care for everyone who works for Me, I look after him like a good caretaker so that he can pass on My Word in the same way as he has received it himself: as a gift of love. Moreover, My Word is not merchandise, but which it will always become when unenlightened people handle it, who can neither appreciate its value nor muster the necessary understanding for it and turn it into a mass-produced commodity, which only devalues the Word and again only reaches those who similarly do not appreciate it as My message.

The circle of those who can still be impressed by it is very small and will certainly be reached by Me. Every now and then you will find a few souls but then they are also completely convinced of My love and mercy. But intending to appeal to the crowds with it is a pointless undertaking, since people will be captivated ever more by the world and will prefer to listen to the voice of the world. Every spiritually enlightened human being knows how difficult it is to persuade other people to accept Words from above, he knows that the adversary's actions are so clearly obvious that they have no desire for a gift of love offered by My hand. And you should also consider that it merely adds to the many publications, which are also of a spiritual nature but do not originate from Me Myself, which requires spiritual awakening in order to recognize it as 'My Word', but this awakening is hardly ever found any longer. I Myself, however, know the souls to whom I can send My Word.

It would not benefit your souls to know the length of time you still have at your disposal, but you would be horrified to know how close you are to the end. For that reason, I constantly urge the workers in My vineyard to work diligently, each one should do his utmost, he should not tire, because everything which was and shall still be offered to people will one day follow him into eternity as rich treasure or give him comfort and strength in times of severe spiritual hardship, which is yet to come. But I Myself will be with all those who serve Me and bless their work, for it is extremely important and intended for all of those who are caught up in misleading notions and desire the truth with all their heart. Amen"

Whoever receives the Word of God with heart and mind is immune to all harm of the last days, he stands in the light, in a light that no one can extinguish.

A Warning Not to Change the Word of God

Ref: BD 9030 17.- 23.8.1965

Jesus is speaking: "Yet all of you again and again stumble at the form, as to how My Word out of the height reaches you. This can be explained very simply, in that I make use of the marvelous (spiritual) grasp a person has, but must not be confused with general education, for I rarely find a person who is able to receive dictation of My Word, because with it comes the ability, thoughts that touch him, to grasp them lightning fast and to step by step write the dictation down... this however is not to be confused with the birth of once own thoughts.

This could lead to the erroneous acceptance that it would be once own body of thought, what the individual received and now seeks to place as being spiritual. The persons mind at that moment does not work, but he rather hears it internally, what the Spirit out of God speaks to him. It never will be incomprehensible for you, what you receive as My Word, if you read it with the necessary open-mindedness, which stipulates an understanding.

And an alteration is in this respect not in place, because you people also change constantly in your form of expression, therefore one should leave My Word, how it was received. For the content attests to the divine exit, and after his ability to capture things the receiver hears **My Word**, also if a light spirit radiates it to the earth, for this cannot radiate unlike **My Word**.

The dictation comes all the more clearly into being, the more intimate a person establishes the connection with Me, but he will never be incorrect, for where a mistake slips in by interference, there the recipient will soon be referred to, so that he himself can correct it. (Aug.23,1965) For just therein lies the danger that My Word is very easily exposed to such variations, because men according to his state of development wants to give it form, which is however absolutely inappropriate, for I know, how I can address each person in order to be understood by him. And the sense of My address is always understood, when only through Love a certain degree of maturity has been reached, which is though not to be replaced by else kind of intelligible formulation. And the one thing you should always consider that in view of the near end My Word to you people is truly offered in such a manner, that you can without doubt accept it as truth, because I know, that only the truth alone means rescue for you people and that I do everything, in order to bring you the truth, however I would always warn you beforehand, to undertake changes for yourself, even when this takes place with the best intentions. Amen"

Message of the Blessed Virgin Mary

Ref: MESSAGE OF THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY TO LUZ DE MARIA NOVEMBER 2, 2023

Beloved children of My Immaculate Heart,

MY BLESSING CONSTANTLY REMAINS UPON YOU.

I CALL YOU TO CONSECRATE YOURSELVES TO THE HOLY SPIRIT (1) AND TO REMAIN IN A STATE OF GRACE SO THAT YOU DO NOT SADDEN HIM. (Jn. 14,16-18; I Cor. 3, 16; Eph, 4,30)

Keep the Love of My Divine Son latent within you by being compassionate and merciful.

Dear children,

MY WORD RECEIVED WITH GRATITUDE ENLIGHTENS YOUR WAY.

At this very moment, this Mother issues this urgent Call to all humanity, imploring you to be aware of what is approaching for humanity in general. You are being led like sheep to the slaughter and you find yourselves in this moment of pain; fear can lead you to lose the faith, which is what the enemy of the soul wants.

NOT OPENING ONE'S EYES AND SEEING WHAT IS HAPPENING IN THE WORLD IS THE FRUIT OF HUMAN STUBBORNNESS...

Suffering has been prescribed, and humanity does not want to stop it, continuing to be one more participant in the world's great scenario of pain, betrayal and threats that have ended in more war.

Beloved children, pray, prepare yourselves: darkness dwells in the minds of human beings, from where it is transferred to the Earth itself.

Beloved children, pray, humanity is going to live in the midst of threats from terrorist groups that want to conquer the world.

Beloved children, pray, I call you to prayer with a "contrite and humbled heart," being aware that you are making reparation for what is happening at this moment. For this reason, prayer must become deeper and must be active, leading you to give yourselves as a testimony to your brothers and sisters, sharing bread with the hungry and being a light on the path of so many who are in need.

LITTLE CHILDREN, BE SOULS WHO PRAY (2) IN ALL YOUR EVERYDAY ACTIONS AND WORKS; BE GREAT WORKERS IN THE GREAT VINEYARD OF MY DIVINE SON, in which there are no great individuals who stand out, nor great critics of their brothers and sisters, but only great heroes in inner silence.

The Earth is an earth of uncertainty, where safety will be unknown. More countries will enter onto the stage of war; after a little while, the force of evil will pounce on humanity with great wickedness. (3)

In the midst of rapidly spreading disease, My children should not lose faith, remaining secure in the Trinitarian Love for every human creature. My children are strong, firm and determined; they retain the assurance of the blessing of being true children of My Divine Son.

THE GREATEST PROTECTION FOR A NATION IS A PRAYING PEOPLE WHO ARE CONVERTED AND CONVINCED OF THE OMNIPOTENT GREATNESS OF THE MOST HOLY TRINITY.

Beloved children of My Immaculate Heart, I love you.

Mother Mary

CHAPTER 2: The Rapture - explained.



The Holy Remnant awaiting the Second Coming of Our Lord, The King of kings, Explanation about the coming of the Lord, A clear sequence of the end of the world, I am opening for you the sealed book, Key events that lead to the rapture and the end, The Holy Remnant – who are they, Time indications, The mission of the remnant army. . .

The Rapture - explained.

The Rapture is only comprehensible to the spiritually awakened person, since it already requires a certain amount of knowledge of things which otherwise are completely unfamiliar to the human being. It's important that we understand everything we can about the rapture that is mentioned in the Book of Revelation and in the 7 Seals. Apparently, many think that the rapture takes place before the 7-year tribulation period. This kind of thinking clearly shows that many do not have any idea as to how serious the rapture event really is and why and when it must take place. Because of putting the rapture before the tribulation, you can't recognize the scriptural predictions that must be filled before the rapture can take place.

The reason for this is because they don't recognize that in many cases in scripture the Lord puts the most important events first and the prophecies that lead to that event after. Once you place the rapture in its proper place, you will then discover all the prophecies that have to take place before the rapture can happen.

The rapture event could never take place before the end of the earth because it represents the last and final act of salvation. Souls that are left after the rapture will experience a new banishment within the earth. Knowledge about this has been withheld from you until now, for it would only have induced you to spend your earthly life under a certain amount of duress. Now it concerns the human being's last free decision, it concerns the soul's salvation or its renewed banishment, because after the end of this earth higher development in the spiritual kingdom will become impossible for a long time to come, since the gates of the kingdom will remain closed until the new earth has again entered the state in which immature people will depart once more from this earth, in which case the Lords merciful love will also want to help them attain maturity in the beyond again. These souls will not be released from their banishment until the New Earth is formed, as you can see, this is nothing like what is projected in the "Left Behind" movie series.

The Lord tells us that no one knows the day or the hour when the end will take place, not even the angels. However, He does tell us the events that will lead to the end. In the following presentation, the Lord will reveal these events and how they relate to the times we are living in. This is a very serious presentation that needs to be studied and prepared for so we can pass this information to family and friends. Let's begin:

The Holy Remnant awaiting the Second Coming of Our lord Jesus Christ

Jesus is speaking: 'So many antichrists have passed through history! And in this instant when you are being warned about the last and great antichrist possessing all terror and evil coming from hell itself, you do not listen to My warnings. Once again, My People will face horror, only that this

will be the last opportunity for evil upon My children. You will live through what no previous generation has lived, from man's great advances to the purification of the same: the great act of My Mercy towards man in the Warning and the Miracle of My House that you have not had previously. Both wonders will cause the power of My House to overflow so that the Holy Remnant will be increasingly purified until My Second Coming.

I invite you to prepare yourselves, not materially, rather to prepare yourselves in this instant in spirit, and for this I need you to be aware of each one of My Words. Be conscious of My Love for you, be conscious of My Requests and Pleas to you, be conscious that this generation is the generation for which I come in search of My Holy Remnant. That is why I come to you; I approach with yearning Love.

I COME IN MY SECOND COMING FOR THOSE WHO REMAIN FIGHTING, BEING COURAGEOUS AND ABOVE ALL: LOVING AS I LOVE.

My Word must be for you the river that refreshes, the river that nourishes, the river that purifies.

I PROMPTLY COME FOR MY PEOPLE, I COME FOR MY PEOPLE, I COME FOR MY HOLY REMNANT.

The King of kings

Ref: Revelation 19: 11 -16

Then I saw the heavens opened, and there was a white horse; its rider was called "Faithful and True." He judges and wages war in righteousness. His eyes were like a fiery flame, and on his head were many diadems. He had a name inscribed that no one knows except himself. He wore a cloak that had been dipped in blood, and his name was called the *Word of God*. The armies of



heaven followed him, mounted on white horses and wearing clean white linen. Out of his mouth came a sharp sword to strike the nations. He will rule them with an iron rod, and he himself will tread out in the wine press the wine of the fury and wrath of God the Almighty. He has a name written on his cloak and on his thigh, "King of kings and Lord of lords."

Explanation about the Coming of the Lord - rapture.

BD No. 8743 of 02/03/1964 taken from book 92.

Jesus is speaking: 'I want to give you an important spiritual explanation which is intended to benefit your soul: I want to open up an area for you which you would never be able to enter without the working of My spirit, for I want to introduce you to a world which is only comprehensible to the spiritually awakened person, since it already requires a certain amount of

knowledge of things which otherwise are completely unfamiliar to the human being. I have promised you that I will return to earth when the day of the end has come. This promise, however, has given rise to the most diverse notions in you humans, yet the true explanation has evaded you, precisely because the process of My second coming has been presented in so many different ways and, just as the process of My own rapture, at different times, thus resulting in wrong claims which I want to correct:

My second coming to earth will not take place physically, such that My feet will touch this earth, instead I will appear with an entourage of the most elevated beings of light and will be visible to all who are My Own, for no human being having devoted himself to My adversary will ever be able to behold Me in all My glory, for the darkness cannot see the light since people would completely cease to exist, being unable to endure the radiance coming forth from Me. Hence, I will come to earth and also to My Own still concealed in the clouds, yet they will be able to bear an abundance of light and thus they will highly delightedly rejoice when they see Me with the great host of angels, for I will open their eyes to see. Hence it is wrong to say that everyone will see Me when I come to judge the living and the dead, for the 'Judgment' will not happen such that every individual person has to be answerable to Me. For I know every individual soul, I know to whom it belongs, and since the last Judgment on this earth is a matter of transforming the entire earth and dissolving its separate creations, so that all spiritual substances are released to be placed into new forms, this dissolution also denotes the death of people who had failed their last test of earthly life and had handed themselves over to My adversary. Hence these will be faced by death and unable to escape, which will generate intense panic amongst people. Yet prior to this final work of destruction My Own will be lifted away.

I will come to fetch them Myself; they will be allowed to behold Me as I descend to them from above, rejoicing elatedly and with burning love for Me they will longingly stretch out their hands to Me, and I will draw them to Me, I will take them away, I will lift them up, and thus they will experience a process which completely contradicts natural law. And this jubilation by My Own will be heard by other people who are at first unable to understand it since they won't see anything themselves. Consequently, they will merely be seized by a certain apprehension, which will turn into extreme fear and horror when they see My Own suddenly disappear, when they can't understand why they are no longer able to reach the people they had pursued with their hatred, why they are no longer amongst them and cannot be found.

There will certainly be radiating brightness, but the pursuers will find it intolerable. Yet they will not have much time to think about it because the end will follow soon. And the radiant brightness will give way to an almost impenetrable darkness that will drive people to despair. This will be followed

by eruptions, outbreaks of fires, splits will occur in the earth so that no person can save himself and everything will be devoured by the earth.

Not much time will pass between the My Owns rapture and this final destruction, for the rapture would force the remaining people to believe and this would be entirely worthless as it would exclude a free decision. People will have had adequate time before and will have been constantly admonished and forewarned, and anyone still coming to his senses before will also still be accepted and called away before the breakdown of earth, so that he can be helped to progress in the beyond. This act of the rapture is a completely unnatural process, but then I will be able to waive the laws of nature because it will no longer disadvantage anyone's soul. But even My coming in the clouds will no longer compel people to believe because those who will see Me will have already attained maturity of soul so that they will merely experience the fulfillment of what they firmly believed and therefore anticipated My arrival on a daily basis.

People rarely accept a correct explanation, especially about these last events because they have already formed their own concepts about it and don't want to let go of their ideas. *The rapture cannot possibly take place a longer time in advance because such unlawful occurrences would force people to change their mind. And the end of this earth in any case means the end of everyone who is still alive, for even My Own will experience it, only they will be in a state devoid of all suffering, even though they will be able to follow the process, because this is My will. Since they will then be completely devout, they shall also experience My might and glory, and thus they will also be able to behold My great host of angels surrounding Me, and then they will also be suitable ancestral parents to populate the new earth, which indeed will also be the work of an instant for Me when I want to give the liberated spiritual essence a new external shape for further maturing.*

But the people themselves will have lost all awareness of time until they are returned to the new earth again. Nevertheless, they will still possess their old body of flesh albeit it will be quite spiritualized already. This, too, has to be said in order to refute the misguided opinion that the new earth will be populated by completely spiritualized beings. For the new earth is intended to become a place for higher development again and the old laws will be applicable to the new earth too. The process of the fallen spirits through the creations up to the human being will take place and the person as such will have to pass the last test of will again, which in the beginning will certainly lead to success because there will be no temptations by the adversary, who is bound for a long time, and because people are full of love they will establish a direct contact with Me and therefore attain full maturity very quickly. You should not let wrong descriptions tempt you into neglecting or postponing your psychological work, for I will abide by the day when I will

come in the clouds and with this day will also come the Last Judgment on this earth."

A Clear Sequence to the End of the World

MV ET: 56

Jesus says: "Even in the Apocalypse the period seems to get mixed up, but it is not so. It would be better to say that they have more and more majestic repercussions in subsequent times.

We are now in the period which I call that of *the forerunners of the Antichrist*. Then it will be the period of the *Antichrist*, who is *the forerunner of Satan*. The Antichrist will be assisted by Satan's manifestations: the two black Beasts spoken of in the Apocalypse. It will be a period worse than the current one. Evil increases more and more. Once the Antichrist is beaten, the period of peace will come to give mankind - struck by the wonder of the seven scourges and the fall of Babylon - time to gather under My sign. The anti-Christian age will rise to its utmost violence in its third manifestation, *in other words when it is the last coming of Satan*.

Do you people understand? You must believe, not split hairs. Like someone who cares to let someone else grasp something, I always go straight to the most important thing, which is My Kingdom: Because in My Kingdom there is the justification for My having become flesh and having died. Because in My Kingdom there is the proof of My infinite power, goodness, and wisdom. Because in My kingdom there is the proof of eternal life, of the resurrection of the flesh, of My authority as Judge. Consequently, when I spoke to explain the Apocalypse, the individual points I expounded were nearly always crowned with My Judgment, My triumph, My Kingdom, and Satan's defeat in himself, in his favorites, in his forerunners.

Read well, people, and you will see that there is no contradiction. What I have said, I have said."

I Am Opening for You the Sealed Book

Ref MMP: message 391:576

The Blessed Mother is speaking: "I am opening for you the sealed Book that the secrets contained in it may be revealed. I have gathered you from all sides, and you have been formed by me in order to be ready for the great events which are awaiting you. Only in this way are you able to carry out your important mission.

- **In the great apostasy**, which is spreading everywhere, you must remain strongly rooted in the true faith and be courageous witnesses of faith.
- **In the great tribulation**, in which you are living, you must become the signs of my peace and of my motherly protection.
- **In the great chastisement**, through which this world is, as of now, living, you must be of assistance to all to walk along the road of trust, of prayer, of hope and of a filial abandonment to the love of your Heavenly Father. My light will become continuously stronger in order to announce the coming of Jesus, King of justice and of peace, who will renew all things.
- From this, my venerated shine, I am asking you to accept my word and to believe in my messages.
- Open for me the door of your heart and live in peace and in the grace of the Lord.
- I am the Queen of the Holy Rosary, and I bless you all with this sign of my sure victory."



Jesus is speaking: "There is not much time left and your attention will ever more urgently be drawn to it, because you should still make use of every day by helping your soul to mature, for time flies and you are approaching the very end with giant strides. And then a long night for all those who did not take advantage of the day in order to work for the salvation of the soul will follow. For only a few will survive this last end and be allowed to occupy the new earth, only a few will stand firm in the last battle on this earth. The signs of the end will be presented to you humans' time and again, and the last powerful sign will be the great quake." Ref: BD. 7421 1959

Seals 5, 6 and 7 lead to the Rapture and the End

Ref: The events of the seven seals, correlate with Matthew 24:1-51, Mark 13:1-37, Luke 17:20-37 and Luke 21:5-36. *Seals 5 & 6 refer to the Rapture.*

SEAL #5 / Revelation 6:9-11 "**When He opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of those who had been slain for the word of God and for the testimony which they held. And they cried with a loud voice, saying, "How long, O Lord, holy and true, until You judge and avenge our blood on those who dwell on the earth?" Then a white robe was given to each of them; and it was said to them that they should rest a little while longer, until both the number of their fellow servants and their brethren, who would be killed as they were, was completed.**"

Commentary: This is clearly Christians who died for their faith; Slain for the Word of God and the testimony which they held. White robes are

given to them. This is only possible for Christians. And they asked how long it would go on? The answer is, a little while longer, until the number of brethren, fellow servants of the Lord are killed as they had been, until the number of them is complete.

SEAL #6 / Revelation 6:12-17 "I looked when He opened the sixth seal, and behold, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became like blood. And the stars of heaven fell to the earth, as a fig tree drops its late figs when it is shaken by a mighty wind. Then the sky receded as a scroll when it is rolled up, and every mountain and island was moved out of its place."

"And the kings of the earth, the great men, the rich men, the commanders, the mighty men, every slave and every free man, hid themselves in the caves and in the rocks of the mountains, and said to the mountains and rocks, "Fall on us and hide us from the face of Him who sits on the throne and from the wrath of the Lamb! For the great day of His wrath has come, and who is able to stand?"

Commentary: Jesus is speaking: "An unusual roar will fill the air as the Day of Judgment arrives. And this will be the last sign for people, yet it will only be recognized as such by the believers, which will cause them great joy. For then they will be anticipating the coming of the Lord. It requires a strong faith to expect God to be coming in the clouds, for this is such an extraordinary process that godless people just ridicule and make fun of it when it is mentioned to them. They will indeed hear the sound, too, yet they won't see the Lord in the clouds and thus take little notice of the unusual noise in the air and won't let themselves be distracted from their lives, exuberantly and without scruples they will continue to enjoy themselves." Luke 21:25-28 **"And there will be signs in the sun, in the moon, and in the stars; and on the earth distress of nations, with perplexity, the sea and the waves roaring; men's hearts failing them from fear and the expectation of those things which are coming on the earth, for the powers of heaven will be shaken. Then they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. Now when these things begin to happen, look up and lift up your heads, because your redemption draws near."**

Commentary: Jesus is speaking: "I will come to earth and also to My Own still concealed in the clouds, yet they will be able to bear an abundance of light and thus they will highly delightedly rejoice when they see Me with the great host of angels, for I will open their eyes to see. Hence it is wrong to say that everyone will see Me when I come to judge the living and the dead, for the 'Judgment' will not happen such that every individual person has to be answerable to Me."

Revelation 1:7 "Behold, He is coming with clouds, and every eye will see Him, even they who pierced Him. And all the tribes of the earth will mourn because of Him. Even so, Amen."

Mark 14:60-62 **"And the high priest stood up in the midst and asked Jesus, saying, 'Do You answer nothing? What is it these men testify against You?' But He kept silent and answered nothing. Again, the high priest asked Him, saying to Him, 'Are You the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?' Jesus said, 'I am. And you will see the Son of Man sitting at the right hand of the Power and coming with the clouds of heaven.'"**

Commentary: Jesus is speaking: "People rarely accept a correct explanation, especially about these last events because they have already formed their own concepts about it and don't want to let go of their ideas. *The rapture cannot possibly take place a longer time in advance because such unlawful occurrences would force people to change their mind. And the end of this earth in any case means the end of everyone who is still alive, for even My Own will experience it, only they will be in a state devoid of all suffering, even though they will be able to follow the process, because this is My will. Since they will then be completely devout, they shall also experience My might and glory, and thus they will also be able to behold My great host of angels surrounding Me, and then they will also be suitable ancestral parents to populate the new earth, which indeed will also be the work of an instant for Me when I want to give the liberated spiritual essence a new external shape for further maturing.*"

Revelation 7:1-4 **"After these things I saw four angels standing at the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, on the sea, or on any tree. Then I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God. And he cried with a loud voice to the four angels to whom it was granted to harm the earth and the sea, saying, 'Do not harm the earth, the sea, or the trees till we have sealed the servants of our God on their foreheads.'"**

Commentary: Jesus is speaking: "After the dreadful wars which Satan will have brought to the Earth through his Messenger of darkness, the Antichrist, the period of truce will come. During this time, after having shown you with the blood-shedding trail what kind of gifts Satan can give, I will try to draw all of you to Me *by showering you with my gifts.*

Revelation 7:9-14 **"After these things I looked, and behold, a great multitude which no one could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, with palm branches in their hands, and crying out with a loud voice, saying, 'Salvation belongs to our God who sits on the throne, and to the Lamb!' All the angels stood around the throne and the elders and the four living creatures and fell on their faces before the throne and worshiped God, saying: 'Amen! Blessing and glory and wisdom, thanksgiving and honor and power and might, be to our God forever and ever. Amen.' Then one of the elders answered, saying to me, 'Who are these arrayed in white robes, and where did they come from?' And I said to him, 'Sir, you know.'"**

So, he said to me, "These are the ones who come out of the great tribulation, and washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb."

Commentary: Whoever declares his faith in Jesus Christ puts his life into God's hands, even if the world and its power threaten him with a most bitter battle indeed, since the mere articulation of the divine name emits strength. The Savior's love blesses all who give themselves to Him, i.e. who believe in Him and keep His commandments. Jesus' life serves only a few people as a guiding principle of their life. However, anyone who tries to follow the Lord in all things will soon become enlightened and will not want to renounce the divine Savior and Redeemer because His love expresses itself so comprehensively that it perpetually increases the human being's longing for the Father in Heaven.

SEAL #7 / Revelation 8:1 "When He opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about half an hour."

Commentary: The reason there is the silence in heaven is because this is when they come with Jesus to claim His own from this earth. This is the time of the rapture. 1 Thessalonians 4:13-14, "But I do not want you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning those who have fallen asleep, lest you sorrow as others who have no hope. For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so God will bring with Him those who sleep in Jesus." 2 Thessalonians 1:6-10, "since it is a righteous thing with God to repay with tribulation those who trouble you, and to give you who are troubled rest with us when the Lord Jesus is revealed from heaven with His mighty angels, in flaming fire taking vengeance on those who do not know God, and on those who do not obey the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. These shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord and from the glory of His power, when He comes, in that Day, to be glorified in His saints and to be admired among all those who believe, because our testimony among you was believed."

To recap in closing: Seals 1- 4, the four horses of the apocalypse, happen over most of the first 3 1/2 years. But the 5th seal comes into being, very close to the end and once it happens, the rapture must come quickly. The 6th seal is the earth and atmosphere giving way, as the sun and moon go dark, even the stars are affected. This is when the sky rolls up like a scroll. Many would say this is the second coming and not the rapture, but proof is in Matthew 24:1-51, Mark 13:1-37, Luke 17:20-37 and Luke 21:5-36 as Jesus told what would happen leading up to seeing Him coming on the clouds for His people. Remember, the Battle of Armageddon is at the end of the 7-year tribulation period and the Lord is on a white horse with an army on white horses coming to do battle; He will not rapture anyone up at that time. The 7th seal is the rapture and all that goes with it. The 144,000 represents God's children who are saved, must be sealed and much more.

One final note: The seven seals are much different from the seven trumpets and seven bowls in two very interesting ways. 1- The seals do not involve being distributed by angels as the trumpets and bowls do. 2- The seals tell us of future events involving what the church and world will go through while the trumpets and bowls are the judgment and wrath of God upon the wicked." As we go forward Jesus will explain in great detail the events that lead to the end of this world and His second coming.

Key Events that lead to the Rapture and the End of the Earth

Ref: Note: The summary information comes directly from the teaching messages that are contained within Vol. 8,9 of the Alpha and Omega of Creation series.

- **The Truth must be revealed before the period of great darkness begins** 'When the right time has come, then much shall also be written. (Gr VIII 79, 8) In those days to come, My teaching will not be presented to men veiled in mystery, but wholly unveiled in its heavenly and spiritual significance, and that shall be the New Jerusalem that is to come down from the heavens upon earth. Its light, men will then see how greatly those who went before them were deceived and misled by the false prophets, just as the Jews are by the Pharisees' (Gr IX 90, 2).
- **The Seven Seals have been opened:** The Lord then refers to the gospel of the Sower, saying: 'For those who will be thirsty and longing for the water of life, for them they (the disclosures) have been made.' 'In order then to open up the gospels, that are closed with more than seven seals, and prepare a way for them through these books to Me and My heavens, I am sending you these revelations." (Pr 229)
- **Pope Leo's Vision of Oct 13, 1884:** What Leo apparently saw, as described later by those who talked to him at the time of his vision, was a period of about 100 years when the power of Satan would reach its *zenith*! This means that during this time period Satan will prepare the world to receive the Antichrist. That period was to be the twentieth century. However, based on the information provided by Our Lady who revealed to us in a message given to Father Gobbi on December 31, 1992 (MMP485), that the miracle of the sun at Fatima is the sign that points out to us that we are entering into the events which will prepare us for the return of Jesus in glory. The one-hundred-year time period (Satan's century to try the church) would be from Oct 13, 1917 to Oct 13, 2017. The prophecy was given to Pope Leo XIII, was exactly 33 years to the day and month before the miracle of the sun took place at Fatima.
- **The Zenith of Satan took place on 3/13/2013** when the false Prophet, who was elected by the Church, took over the seat of Peter within the Catholic Church. On that date, Satan possesses the world and the Church of Christ. Now the keys to open the abyss were given to Satan's

Prophet and the crashing down of the World will begin soon after the 100th anniversary of Fatima. How long will the crashing down take? Only the Lord knows.

- **The 100Year Anniversary of Fatima:** Shortly after the one-hundred-year anniversary of Fatima the false Prophet will introduce a new doctrine that will split the Church and begin the formation of a one-world religion that will result in the abomination of desolation. (Daniel 8:13-14)
- **The Fifth Trumpet and the First Woe:** The false prophet will open the gates of the abyss. It is consistent, therefore, for spiritual powers to be characterized as "locusts" in the book of Revelation, since their actions will be on the souls of people. They will not be able to act on those who have the seal of God on their foreheads, because God's grace will rest upon those in whom the chrism of the gift of the Holy Spirit has been maintained with the aid of the Holy Mystery of Repentance, the other Holy Mysteries of the Church and by good works.
- **The Release of Demonic Locust:** The demonic locusts, whose name in Greek also means 'extreme' (acris: locust, edge, extreme), will have extreme effects upon those who are distant from God and the Church. They will cause those people to suffer so much that they will seek to die, but they will not be able to. ***All those caught spiritually unprepared will fall victim to the demonic locusts, which will increase the natural feeling of fear of impending destruction by thousands of times, bringing about despair to the point of hysteria.*** This will last for approximately "5 months" because this is how long the transition period will last, the period in which the final preparations will be made just before the final conflict between the superpowers.
- **The Death of a World Ruler:** When you hear of the death of a worldly ruler you have arrived at the point you can call the beginning of the end. Then the world will turn into a place of fire, flames will blaze high, unbridled hatred will rage and humanity will be gripped by horror as it sees no escape from the inevitable peril.
Do not be among those who only preach My Love and not My Justice. **The action of one of the great leaders of the world will be silenced and humanity will go into a panic; the opponents will take advantage of this instant to take action. I want you to understand that you are inflicting your own punishment on yourselves, within which are diseases, natural events, man's rebellions against Me and against My Mother. THE WAR THAT YOU ARE EXPERIENCING IN SILENCE WILL BECOME THE DREADED AND DEFINITIVE THIRD WORLD WAR.**
- **The Fifth Trumpet - World War III begins:** The Blessed Mother is speaking: "Beloved children, evil needs the Third World War to be present in this generation in order to extinguish the greater part of

Humanity. Therefore, I call you to be in constant prayer, and that this prayer be in action with the fulfillment of the commandments, especially of the first commandment, and to impart the blessing of knowing my Son to your brothers and sisters." " ***The War of the great Superpowers will be in full swing, once you see the Northern Sky alight, with the Super Borealis.*** This will be your sign to prepare your household, for now that the Warning will follow not long after." Ref: Our Lady Of Sorrows message NO.750 12/3/ 2017

- **Warning to the World** (before the natural disaster takes place) - Blessed Mother is speaking: "Once again, My children, remember My Words of La Salette and Fatima, and the many places where I have Appeared over the past 100 years – all these Messages refer to the evil of Communistic Russia, which does not have pure and good intentions. Do not forget, when Russia moves to take over Italy by force, and places its hammer and sickle over the Dome of Saint Peter, the Warning promised by My Divine Son, Jesus, is near." Jesus is speaking: "For it shall be warned in advance because I will never let such an event come upon people without informing them of it, so that they will sincerely consider their souls' and prepare themselves. For no one knows who will be affected. My intervention will claim countless victims wherever it happens. Days prior to the warning and before you see my cross in the sky, you will see for one day throughout the planet a great sign that will tell you that the warning is already upon you. You will see a circle in the sky and from the circle a ray of light will descend that will not touch anyone and that no one will be able to touch. This sign is one more grace for you through the intercession of my Holy Mother."
- **Warning – A Luminous Appearance in the Sky:** Jesus is speaking: "This luminous sign will show itself during the day, it will be visible in the sky without prior warning and will not permit any other interpretation than a reference to Christ's act of Salvation, because it is in the shape of a cross with the unmistakable face of the Redeemer. Prepare, prepare now for the time is soon approaching. My child, pray for the many souls who will perish because of their selfish and sinful ways."
- **Natural Disaster to end War III:** Jesus is speaking: "A normal conclusion to the struggle between nations would not entail a change in their usual life, besides, none of the quarrelling powers are innocent and thus none of the powers are legitimately entitled to victory. Hence, I will thwart people's plans, irrespective of which outcome they assume. I will invalidate everyone's expectations and provide a solution which no-one expects, and which is not welcome by anyone either, for I will end the battle such that it cannot be continued even if people were willing to do so. For I will spatially separate the fighting

parties from each other, I will let natural obstacles arise which cannot so easily be overcome, and thus I will deprive people of every possibility to continue fighting each other.”

- **The Sixth Trumpet - The Antichrist comes into power and rules for 3 ½ years:** Jesus is speaking: “The earlier natural disaster had evoked a greater will to live in people, and anyone who had survived will try to acquire worldly goods again by any means, to attain earthly prosperity, and this striving will be supported by My adversary, who thus will find a huge number of followers. And he indeed knows how to deceive people about his true nature, they will see in him someone endowed with extraordinary strength, whom they unreservedly trust and give the right to issue instructions which they blindly obey. And he will have so many supporters that the small flock of devout people, who recognize him and his true colors, will be unable to defend themselves from his attacks, but precisely because of this they will recognize him, that he wants to eradicate people's faith in Jesus Christ, that he wants to occupy the highest throne himself and have people worship him.”
- **The Throne of Satan:** He will be based in Jerusalem, and *his throne will be in the rebuilt temple of Solomon*, as it is foreseen in Bible prophecy and interpreted by the Church Fathers. What is new is that he will use the star as his symbol, as we have seen in previous sections where there are some descriptions of his physical characteristics.
- **Vision of the Warning – Illumination of Conscience – darkness covers the earth:** Jesus says, they are in search of light for it should not be a time of darkness, yet **it is the darkness of sin that covers this earth**, and the only light will be that of which I come with for mankind does not realize the awakening that is about to be bestowed upon him. ***This will be the greatest purification since the beginning of creation.*** I see people crying and some with horrifying screams when they see Jesus’ bleeding on the cross. Jesus says, *It is not the sight of My wounds that causes their suffering; it is the depth of the soul knowing that he has placed them there.*
- **The 144,000 Sealed:** *the 144,000 Sealed refers to the Elect, the servants of God that are marked with the seal on their forehead (Rev 7:1-8) who’s roots stem from the Old Testament to the New Testament.* In the Old Testament it refers to the 12 sons of Jacob. The 12,000 from each tribe refers to the large number of followers that have become children of the promise. (12 x 12,000 = 144,000 **should not be taken as a literal number**) The 144,000 represents a name that represent millions of people from every nation, race, people, and tongue throughout the world that are marked with the seal of Christ given at the baptism of the Spirit, and will enter the Kingdom of God, the New Jerusalem,

where all will be transformed into the Light of Christ. Now, his people will finally be one with Christ.

- **The Sixth Trumpet and the release of the unbound Angels:** The time given to all those who wish to run the path of confessing the True Faith in Jesus Christ and of Martyrdom has come to an end. Now comes the war of the mutual destruction of unrepentant evil people. The angels are bound upon the Euphrates, which name means joyfulness in Greek. This suggests, on the one hand, the good will of God which does not allow evil spirits to do as they please to mankind and, on the other hand, that the destruction will arise when the joyful waters of the Euphrates will be dyed with blood. The Euphrates is not only a particular river, but it also draws a border between East and West (just as it was a border between the Persian and Roman Empires). This border passes by Israel and Greece. This is why the Theologian already gives us the name of the demon warlord from the 5th trumpet in Hebrew and in Greek: Abaddon and Appollyon (murderer - total destroyer of soul and body - Satan).
- **Armageddon** – Now there isn't any place in the world called Armageddon, so what does it mean? Concordance describes it as follows: "The Hill or city of Megiddo" - "In Rev. 16:16 the scene of **the struggle of good and evil.**"
The battle of Armageddon is the climax of Satan's attack on the people of God. Satan wants the world to worship him rather than God. He wanted to exalt himself to the throne of God and receive the worship of the universe (Isaiah 14:12-14). Armageddon only appears once in the bible, in Revelation 16:12-21:
- **The 200 million man army:** Since man's creativity, based in a qualitative sense on the 10 commandments (denoted in its maximum by the number 10 to the 6 power) is given over to evil (i.e. contrary to our nature which is symbolized by the number 200), **we then understand that the maximum value of evil, described by the number 200×10 to the 6th power = 200,000,000 (also = 2×10 to the 8th power), is the number of (evil) soldiers of the war machine (the evil power or "horse").** The horse signifies strength which, according to St. Maximos, if used well, runs along the path of the virtues with vigor and with a joyous pace. Here, though, we have the opposite. The horse runs the path of ultimate evil (war) with violence and inhumanity. The military encounter begins when the four angels of the Euphrates are unbound: 'Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates.
- **Lament of Jerusalem:** As he drew near, he saw the city and wept over it, saying, Jesus is speaking: "If this day you only knew what makes for peace--but now it is hidden from your eyes. For the days are coming

upon you when your enemies will raise a palisade against you; they will encircle you and hem you in on all sides. They will smash you to the ground and your children within you, and they will not leave one stone upon another within you because you did not recognize the time of your visitation.”

- **The Middle East will become a Theater of War:** The Mid-East will become a theater of a war in which the Russians will take part. Much blood will be spilled. The 200-million-man army represents the unity of all evil Nations that will cross the Euphrates and go all the way to Jerusalem. The sign that this event is approaching will be the destruction of the Mosque of Omar in Jerusalem, for its destruction will mark the beginning of work by the Jews to rebuild the Temple of Solomon, which was built on the same spot. There will be a great war between Russians and Europeans, and much blood will be spilled. Greece won't play a leading role in that war, but they'll give her Constantinople. Not because the Russians adore the Greeks, but because no better solution will be found. The city will be handed over to the Greek Army even before it has a chance to get there. The Jews, inasmuch as they'll have great power and the help of the European leadership, will become proud and insolent beyond measure and conduct themselves shamelessly. They'll try to rule Europe.
- **A Curse Devours the Earth:** The earth mourns and fades, the world languishes and fades; both heaven and earth languish. The earth is polluted because of its inhabitants, who have transgressed laws, violated statutes, broken the ancient covenant. Therefore, a curse devours the earth, and its inhabitants pay for their guilt; therefore, they who dwell on earth turn pale, and few men are left.
- **The Seven Last Plagues:** *You will go on making your alliance with evil, preparing the way for the 'kings of the East' - that is, for assistance from the Son of Evil.* My angels seem to be the ones that are bringing the plagues. *In reality, you are. You want them, and you shall have them.* Having become dragons and beasts yourselves, by having wedded the Dragon and Beast, you will give birth to unclean beings from your corrupt insides: *the absolute demoniacal doctrines* which by performing false prodigies will seduce the powerful and drag them into battle against God. *You will be so perverted that you will take what is a hellish creation to the heavenly prodigies.*
- **Warning - Forthcoming Natural Disaster:** Jesus is speaking: “In the foreseeable future you will experience the truth of My Word, for I will express Myself through the forces of nature, as I have constantly forewarned. And you will not be able to ignore My voice, for it will resound powerfully and throw the world into chaos. Although the region of the event will indeed be limited it will still be of such

enormous proportions that everyone will be alarmed once he is informed of it. For, at first, all communications to the affected areas will be cut off. An eerie silence will engulf the disaster zone because all contact is lost until the first horror has passed. And then the world will be informed of what has happened before it receives news of the disastrous details. Since the things will occur suddenly Christians must be spiritually ready to confront the coming disasters, primarily with the power that the Church provides to her faithful through the Holy Mysteries, and with Prayer, the Holy Cross, the Holy Water, the study of the Bible and many more.”

- **The Seventh Trumpet – The Fall of Babylon:** A mighty angel picked up a stone like a huge millstone and threw it into the sea and said: ‘With such force will Babylon the great city be thrown down and will never be found again. No melodies of harpists and musicians, flutists, and trumpeters will ever be heard in you again. No craftsman in any trade will ever be found in you again. No sound of the millstone will ever be heard in you again. No light from the lamp will ever be seen in you again. No voice of bride and groom will ever be heard in you again. Because your merchants were the great ones of the world, all nations were led astray by your magic potion. In her was found the blood of prophets and holy ones and all who have been slain on the earth.
- **The Defeat of the Antichrist and the Period of Peace** - Once the Antichrist is beaten, the period of peace will come to give mankind - struck by the wonder of the seven scourges and the fall of Babylon - time to gather under My sign. The anti-Christian age will rise to its utmost violence in its third manifestation, *in other words when it is the last coming of Satan.*” Ref: MV ET: 56
- **The Conversion of Israel:** Jesus is speaking: “One of the signs of the final coming of God and of the Judgment that will follow the end of the world is the conversion of Israel, which will be the extreme conversion of the world to God. Why are they the last, they who were the first to be the people of God? It is through an eternal and human decree. Nor does the eternal decree seem unjust. They, who were already the first - rather: the only ones - in knowing the eternal truths, should have been the very first of the new people of God: of the Christian people; just as Adam and his companion should have been the very first of the celestial people. However, not having exercised good will made of the first ones, the last ones. Centuries and millennia will have to pass before Israel can return to being a friend of God the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. First, the other nations will become ‘the people of God.’ They, the Jews, will be the last. Last, even if from Zion, there will always come those who will be saved.”

- **The Kingdom of the Spirit-** Jesus is speaking: "After the dreadful wars which Satan will have brought to the Earth through his Messenger of darkness, the Antichrist, the period of truce will come. During this time, after having shown you with the blood-shedding trail what kind of gifts Satan can give, I will try to draw all of you to Me *by showering you with my gifts.*

Oh! My gifts! They will be your delight! You will not experience hunger, slaughter, and disasters. Your bodies and more so your souls, will be fed by My hand, Earth will seem to spring from a second creation, wholly renewed in the sentiments of peace and goodwill among the nations, and of peace between Heaven and Earth, because I will have My Spirit flood over you and penetrate into you and give you the supernatural sight of God's decrees.

It will be the Kingdom of the Spirit, the Kingdom of God, which you asked for in the 'Our Father'- and you do not know you are asking because you never think about it. Where do you expect the Kingdom of God to come about but in your hearts? That is where My Kingdom on Earth must begin: A great Kingdom, but still limited."
- **The Final battle against the Faith:** God the Father is speaking: "My Own, too, will have to suffer adversities because their faith shall become increasingly stronger when, time and time again, I will lead them out of their predicament; for they shall persevere until the end and thus need a strong and unwavering faith from which they will then draw the strength for their resistance. ***The battle against faith will come last but this will be brutally waged.*** A living faith, however, will offer resistance to it, for then you will be so closely connected to Me that you will not fear anything, regardless of what the adversary will do in order to bring you down. A strong faith is a living bond with Me."
- **Confess Jesus Christ before the World:** Whoever declares his faith in Jesus Christ puts his life into God's hands, even if the world and its power threaten him with a most bitter battle indeed, since the mere articulation of the divine name emits strength. The Savior's love blesses all who give themselves to Him, i.e. who believe in Him and keep His commandments. Jesus' life serves only a few people as a guiding principle of their life. However, anyone who tries to follow the Lord in all things will soon become enlightened and will not want to renounce the divine Savior and Redeemer because His love expresses itself so comprehensively that it perpetually increases the human being's longing for the Father in Heaven.
- **Worldwide Jihad:** It is contemplated, the false Ecumenism and it is planned, the fight of the Muslims against the Christians. When the blood covers the Earth the Muslims will think to have won, and the blood will not only be living blood but also spiritual blood of equal

- value and even superior in regards to sufferance and instead it will be too late when they realize, that they were pawns and tools to do the dirty work against the Christians exactly like the Hebrew Heads did when putting Me to death, by using the Romans.
- **The Satan Oversteps His Authority:** Humanity no longer resists My adversary's activity, it is completely enslaved by his will, and he abuses his will such that even My followers will find it difficult to remain with Me. *He oversteps his authority by trying to completely displace Me from people's memory and thus he will find many followers who implement his will: to wage an open battle against faith.* And you humans live on earth in order to choose between two lords, hence you must also know about both lords. He, however, aims to prevent the knowledge about your God and Creator, he tries to deprive you of all faith and his method of force is to impel the earthly authorities to rigorously fight against faith and thus against My Own who profess My name before the world. And therefore, he will not have much time left, for he will be bound on the Day of Judgment.
 - **The Seventh Trumpet and the Last Judgment:** *I will not thwart My eternal plan of Salvation; it will proceed as it is proclaimed in Word and Scripture. The last Judgment will be the end of this earth, the goats will be separated from the sheep, the realm of the earth will receive all that pertains to Satan and I, as good shepherd, will gather My sheep and lead them to green pastures, the earth will be desolate and bare, without any life whatsoever, it will wait for the working of My love and then new creations will emerge again which will reshape it into the paradise of Eden once more, a new earth will arise which will be inhabited by a happy human generation, and all hardship will have ceased for those people who proved their love and loyalty to Me in the last days before the end.*
 - **The Seventh Angel with the Seven Bowls:** I heard a loud voice speaking from the temple to the seven angels, "Go and pour out the seven bowls of God's fury upon the earth. The seven bowls of God's wrath are poured out on the wicked and the followers of the Antichrist.
 - **The Seventh Trumpet Woe – Judgment Day:** An unusual roar will fill the air as the Day of Judgment arrives. And this will be the last sign for people, yet it will only be recognized as such by the believers, which will cause them great joy. For then they will be anticipating the coming of the Lord. It requires a strong faith to expect God to be coming in the clouds, for this is such an extraordinary process that godless people just ridicule and make fun of it when it is mentioned to them. They will indeed hear the sound, too, yet they won't see the Lord in the clouds and thus take little notice of the unusual noise in the air and won't let

- themselves be distracted from their lives, exuberantly and without scruples they will continue to enjoy themselves.
- **The Rapture** - The faithful, however, will get together and, with a happy heart, prepare themselves to receive the Lord. They will have reached the limit of their physical endurance and know that their time of suffering has come to an end, and in the final hour they will unanimously profess their faith in God although it will mean the loss of their earthly life, because they will be mercilessly attacked by the world. Yet the appearance of the Lord will thwart the plans of their godless pursuers; for suddenly they will see the believers being lifted off the ground and rising into the air. At the same time there will be a sound of dreadful thunder and people will realize with dismay that something dreadful is going to happen.
 - **Transformation of the Earth** - Hence only few will be able to observe the final act of transformation because they accept God's will and therefore also know of His eternal plan of Salvation. They will not be harmed by the process of transformation as they will be raptured before the last act of destruction of the old earth. And thus, the change will merely affect them such that they will change their environment for a kingdom of peace until they are returned to the entirely reshaped earth as root of the new human race.
 - **Final Work of Destruction:** Great events cast their shadows before them. And thus the final powerful work of destruction affecting the earth will be preceded by ever more distressing events, what happens to a lesser degree in many places will finally happen to the whole earth, with the difference that the previous divinely intended natural disasters will horrify people, whereas the final work of destruction on earth will be triggered by human will, thus people will initiate the end themselves, on the one hand by involving themselves in all kinds of tests and experiments and on the other hand by their increasingly firmer connection with God's adversary who impels them to do so because he himself is incapable of destroying works which emerged through God's will. You humans will be kept in constant suspense, for the day which brings everything to an end because a new earth period will start, comes ever closer.
 - **Renewed Banishment:** The knowledge about a renewed banishment has been withheld from you until now, for it would only have induced you to spend your earthly life under a certain amount of duress, which I, however, will not use for the sake of your perfection. But now it concerns the human being's last free decision, it concerns the soul's salvation or its renewed banishment, because after ***the end of this earth higher development in the spiritual kingdom will become impossible for a long time to come, since the gates of this kingdom***

will remain closed until the new earth has again entered the state in which immature people will depart once more from this earth, in which case My merciful love will also want to help them attain maturity in the beyond again. Yet before this period of Salvation comes to an end, I will still make use of all means in order to save you from the awful fate of a renewed banishment.

The Holy Remnant – who are they?

Ref: Prophecies and Revelations given to Luz De Maria between 2011 and 2020 summary

Jesus is speaking: “‘What I am saying is this: is it possible that God abandoned his people? Out of the question! I too am an Israelite, descended from Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin.’ God never abandoned his own people to whom, ages ago, he had given recognition.

Do you not remember what scripture says about Elijah and how he made a complaint to God against Israel: ‘Lord, they have put your prophets to the sword, and torn down your altars, I am the only one left, and now they want to kill me.’ And what was the prophetic answer given? ‘I have spared for myself seven thousand men that have not bent the knee to Baal.’”

IN THE SAME WAY, THEN, IN OUR OWN TIME, THERE IS A REMNANT, SET ASIDE BY GRACE. And since it is by grace, it cannot now be by good actions, or grace would not be grace at all! What follows? Israel failed to find what it was seeking; only those who were chosen found it and the rest had their minds hardened; just as it says in scripture: God has infused them with a spirit of lethargy; until today they have not eyes to see or ears to hear. David too says:

May their own table prove a trap for them, a pitfall, and a snare; let that be their retribution. May their eyes grow so dim they cannot see, and their backs be bent forever." **Rom. 11, 1-10**

Jesus is speaking: “COME IN SEARCH OF MY HOLY REMNANT, OF MY REMNANT CHURCH INTO WHICH I WILL POUR ALL MY LOVE SO THAT YOU MIGHT CONTINUE WITHOUT FALTERING IN MOMENTS OF GREAT TRIBULATION THAT AT THE SAME TIME ARE ONES OF VICTORY.

I COME FOR MY SMALL FLOCK, FOR MY HOLY REMNANT THAT REMAINS IN MY WILL. I COME FOR WHAT IS MINE, FOR THOSE WHO WALK WITH EYES RAISED TO HEAVEN, THERE WHERE I AM FOUND.

Your brothers of journey: your Guardians will be sent by Me, in difficult instants for humanity, they will defend you, and they will help you, do not fear, you are not alone. My House descends and helps My People.

Remain united. Even if you are singled out and even if your hearts are shaken before the news that reaches you, remain assured that I, in My Infinite Love, will not desert My People, and if they continue being faithful to Me, they will be My Holy Remnant.

Time Indication

BD No. 8501 of 05/19/1963 taken from book 89

God the Father is speaking: "You will never receive any indication in regard to time, because it would only have a damaging effect on your soul if you exactly knew when a prediction will take place. You should certainly take notice of it because I want you to prepare yourselves, because I want to admonish and caution you, admonish, so that you will eagerly work at improving your soul and caution, so that you will not become complacent, which you will bitterly regret one day. This is why I inform you of future happenings and indeed pointed forthcoming events out to people since the beginning of this period of salvation, for the idea of approaching them shortly should encourage you to live in accordance with My will and thus fulfill your purpose of earthly life. Yet the time when you should expect the announced events has never been specified, and this made you become half-hearted regarding these predictions. You always assume that My predictions will fulfill themselves in the distant future. But you fail to consider that time passes constantly, that you draw ever closer to this future and that one day even the 'future' becomes the 'present.' ***Thus, I once again predict to you that the end of this earth, the end of a period of Salvation, is soon to come. And I keep referring to it with increasing urgency because it seems incredible to you that you should live in this end time. Once again, I don't give you the precise time and will not do so until the end as not to compel your will.***

Yet one thing I will tell you, you don't have much time left, very soon the time will come when all My predictions will fulfill themselves and you should not rely on the fact that one day is like a thousand years to Me. Even a thousand years eventually pass by, and thus even the period of Salvation in which you live will come to its end one day, for sooner or later a new period will have to start if only for the sake of the bound spiritual substances in the works of creation which shall continue their development. ***And again, I only say, you are on the verge of it. But time and again I repeat these Words with such urgency that you should nevertheless start to think. Time and again I try to attract laborers during the last days before the end because I urgently need them in view of the forthcoming event, I convey remarkable knowledge to you humans so that you learn to understand My predictions, so that you know the reasons on which My proclamations are based. I do this because the end is very near and because you ought to believe that My Words will fulfill themselves.*** Yet even now I cannot specify the time since I don't want to throw you into incalculable chaos. For the knowledge of the precise day and hour would throw you into dreadful confusion but no longer result in any kind of maturity. ***I can only repeatedly and ever more urgently draw your attention to the fact that you must take the fulfillment of all predictions into account, that you should not rely on the fact that you yourselves will not experience them anymore.***

No-one knows the hour of his death and neither will anyone know as to whether he will be taken by surprise by the announced end, by the immense work of destruction and its predecessor, the unexpected natural disaster, and whether he will have to live through everything that happens in the last days, for I keep telling you: **You are on the verge of it, you don't have much time left and every day and every hour must take into account that I will extraordinarily manifest Myself through the elements of nature, and then you will also know that the end is no longer far away.** Therefore, you should live in accordance with My will. It will enable you to approach all events without fear. You should only unite yourselves with Me through deeds of love, prayer and frequent thoughts and truly, your souls will not be harmed even if I prematurely call you back. But I will also physically protect you if it is My will that you shall still serve Me until the end. Yet never expect Me to disclose a time to you, for it would not be of any benefit whatsoever for you, who serve Me, nor for your fellow human beings whose state of maturity is even less suitable for such knowledge. **Yet whatever knowledge you can possibly impart to your fellow human beings about the forthcoming events, about My eternal plan of Salvation and the Father's infinite love Who wants to save all His children before the end, should be done by you, and thus you still carry out fruitful vineyard work for Me until the end. For every soul which still finds deliverance is a gain for Me for which I will truly reward you."**

The Mission of the Remnant Army

MDM June 7th, 2013

Jesus is speaking: "My dearly beloved daughter, all of those who know the Truth and who accept the prophecies contained in My Father's Book, must accept that He has granted the world the greatest Mercy.

Now that the time draws closer for My Second Coming, those who recognize My Voice and who listen to Me, must devote their time to ensure that they spread My Word and pray for the salvation of all their brothers and sisters.

My beloved disciples, My Graces are being poured over you and you must remain confident when helping others to prepare for My Second Coming. Even when they scream obscenities at you, you must remain calm. This Mission will be the most vilified since My Crucifixion but know that it is the Mission which will save billions of souls.

This is My time. It is the time allocated to Me by My beloved Father, as agreed. It is the time for My Reign when the New Heaven and the New Earth will merge as one. Just as My Father's Will is done in Heaven, so too will it be done on Earth. All will become one. Hatred, suffering and the power of evil will cease. Every effort you make now to salvage your own souls and your prayers to save others will be worth it, no matter how difficult it is. Let

them roar at you, scourge you, abuse you, call you liars and treat you cruelly. The more you suffer, the more souls you will bring to Me.

I have carved out this path and it is guarded by all of the angels in Heaven. Every evil spirit will cause disruption, create obstacles, and try to stop you walking towards Me, but it will be useless. They cannot stop Me reaching out to you or drawing you closer. There will be billions of you. Those who refuse to prepare now will do so in time. You must not allow them to slow you down, for time is short.

Every one of you in My Remnant Army will be given special Graces and I will create miracles all over the world to prove to the skeptics that it is I, Jesus Christ, who has sent My prophet to prepare all of you for My Second Coming.”

Man Enters the Tomb of Jesus

Azariah the Guardian Angel of Maria Valtorta is speaking: “Every man, regardless of Religion or Faith, has within himself a door that is always open to receive the Truth. What he does with this truth is up to him. When the End of Time comes and one stands before God, ignorance of the Truth will not be an option. As mankind continues to embrace the darkness and God begins to withdraw His graces, the door within, will begin to close. Once closed, the time of the “great silence” that was prophesied to St. Theresa of the Child Jesus will begin. This means that the period of evangelization has come to an end. You and they now speak two different tongues. Man has had his time to seek, hear, and accept the Truth, but has chosen not to accept the truth or change his ways. Those with a doubtful spirit will no longer be able to understand the Word. Those with the True Faith will now be silent, as if to enter into the tomb of the Lord. In the tomb there is solitude and silence. Only those who are witnesses to the sacrifice and the glory falling upon it, enter the tomb. To them you can narrate all the things the Lord has done for your soul. As for the others; silence, silence, silence. ‘When the Consoler comes, He will convince the world regarding sin, justice, and judgment.’” Ref: Maria Valtorta “The Book of Azariah”:103-107 (Summary)

Chapter 3: Left Behind - renewed banishment.



Humanity's Spiritual State Necessitates an End – Concluding a Period of Salvation – Satan's and Demons' Activity during the Last Days – New Banishment of the Spirits – God Caries out His plan of Salvation – Judgment of the Souls at the End – The Atheist's Fate – Separation of the Spirits – Disintegration – Work of Destruction – Renewed Banishment - Spiritual Turning Point – The Concept of Hell – Agonies of a Renewed Banishment in Solid Matter – Reference to the End –Renewed Captivity

Humanity's Spiritual State Necessitates an End

Once the rapture takes place, the gates of the Kingdom of God will be closed for a long, long, long time. What will happen to the souls that are left on earth when the earth is destroyed?



Commentary by God the Father regarding the renewed banishment of the soul and the end of the earth

Humanity's Spiritual State Necessitates an End

BD No. 8427 of 03/03/1963 taken from book 89

God the Father is speaking: "Once someone has penetrated spiritual knowledge, he is also entitled to make a judgment in regard to humanity's spiritual state, and he will realize that spiritual progress on this earth is not possible anymore. He will be able to observe that the commandments of love for God and one's neighbor are only very rarely lived up to and that the disregard of these commandments results in ever greater darkness. He will also know that people's will itself is the decisive factor and that this is also misused, since it is turning increasingly more towards the adversary, which explains why people are under his control. Salvation would certainly be possible if only people were willing to accept the Word of God, which He Himself conveys to earth and which truly has the strength to lead to a change in human thinking. Yet precisely this willingness is missing and thus humanity is irrevocably approaching the end, so that the unspiritual state will be brought to a halt and a new phase of redemption will start which will impede the endless fall into the abyss, and the being which had failed as a human being will be integrated into the process of return once again, in

accordance with divine will. Anyone who has penetrated spiritual knowledge will also understand everything that is happening, he will know that one period of Salvation is coming to an end and that a new one is beginning, because he knows the reason for people's unspiritual state and also that God's love keeps creating ever new possibilities to lead the beings, which had once emerged from Him to their goal. And only those people who penetrated spiritual knowledge can offer a little help by passing their knowledge on to their fellow human beings, but then free will has to be prepared again to accept such knowledge. And people's will is extraordinarily weakened. A person could certainly place himself into a state of strength and also attain a stronger will, but this requires him to live in love himself and to take the path to Jesus Christ Who, through His crucifixion, acquired unmeasured blessings, thus also the strengthening of will. Deeds of love will always grant strength to a person, and a call upon Jesus will fortify the will, for then the will is no longer completely averted from God, for anyone who is lovingly active also establishes contact with God, the Eternal Love. And anyone who calls upon Jesus Christ acknowledges Him as the Redeemer of the world and thus also as God Himself, who became a human being in Jesus Christ. Hence you all can escape this state of weakness, you are not left to your own devices in your helplessness, but strength is always at your disposal if only you desire it. And those who possess this knowledge will always provide you with clarification, but if your heart and ears are unreceptive to it their words will remain ineffective, you will remain weak and unenlightened and won't live up to your purpose of life.

However, force will never be exerted on you on God's part, it will be entirely left up to your will as to how you deal with your fellow human beings' instructions, yet they will be conveyed to you so that you can also make this decision yourselves. If, however, your own will rejects it and you cannot find your way out of the state of darkness then you are entangled in a net of lies and errors which you can no longer tear apart yourselves, since it keeps you constrained and was cast upon you by the adversary himself. And then the only option left is to break the adversary's power, that is, to remove the opportunity for him to harass people on earth, which means the dissolution of earth with all its creations as well as all living creatures up to the human being, hence an end for you humans with a subsequent banishment into hard matter and a reshaping of all material creations for the purpose of sheltering the still bound spiritual substances, which likewise shall attain higher development on this earth. A spiritual change on this earth is impossible because people fail to muster the will for it. Yet that which will follow later will also demonstrate a spiritual change, for after the demise of the old earth a new earth will arise with incomparably beautiful creations, with spiritually mature people who had passed their test of faith and will on this old earth and who shall be returned to the new earth as the root of the new human

generation. For they will be spiritually awakened, they will know about God's love and His reign and activity throughout the universe and they will also know that all creations only serve the once fallen spiritual beings to attain full maturity, they will know that divine order must be observed and that everything which leaves this order will require endless time in order to reach the goal again one day, to integrate with the law of eternal order and to live a life of selfless love. And at the end of an earthly period love will have grown completely cold amongst people, thus profound darkness will be on earth, for only love is the light which penetrates the darkness. And only the one who lives in love will also penetrate spiritual knowledge, he will ignite the light within himself, and all the terrors of darkness will be over for him. And this bright light will illuminate the new earth, and all people will be fully enlightened for they will live in love and walk with God, who is Love Himself and the Light of eternity."

Renewed Banishment is the reason for the Unusual Revelations

BD No. 7875 of 04/19/1961 taken from book 82

God the Father is speaking: "I Am revealing Myself in an unusual way before the end to you humans by conveying knowledge to you from which you should draw the consequences, knowledge which so far had been withheld from you because it was of no significance for your salvation of soul, because you still had time to change your character and were also still able to achieve this in the beyond although under far more difficult conditions. But it was still possible for you to be redeemed for as long the time you were granted for releasing yourselves from the form had not yet run out. This time, however, is drawing to an end and that means either your return to Me or the renewed path through the creations of earth. But the knowledge about the latter has been withheld from you until now, for it would only have induced you to spend your earthly life under a certain amount of duress, which I, however, will not use for the sake of your perfection. But now it concerns the human being's last free decision, it concerns the soul's salvation or its renewed banishment, because after the end of this earth higher development in the spiritual kingdom will become impossible for a long time to come, since the gates of this kingdom will remain closed until the new earth has again entered the state in which immature people will depart once more from this earth, in which case My merciful love will also want to help them attain maturity in the beyond again. Yet before this period of Salvation comes to an end, I will still make use of all means in order to save you from the awful fate of a renewed banishment. And therefore, I inform you humans of the path you have already travelled before you reached your embodiment as a human being on earth. And My revelations are so unusual because most people are lacking this knowledge. But since the fate of a renewed banishment is only now becoming the

imminent disaster, since until now the opportunity still existed to mature in the kingdom of the beyond if it was neglected on earth, it was not necessary for people to know about the prior long process of development before, although occasionally I was able to address people directly and so introduced them to this knowledge.

However, now the time has come when people are in utmost danger but when it is still possible for them to avoid this danger if they have the serious will to endeavor towards a change. And the knowledge about the process of development, of a repeated banishment in matter is intended to motivate them into this change of will. This is why I reveal Myself in an unusual way, this is why I convey a knowledge to earth which can have tremendously beneficial results for people by just paying attention to it, by allowing My Words to take effect on them, think about them and then also live their life accordingly. But there are only a few who believe what is conveyed to them by extraordinary means. And I cannot compel faith. Therefore, I cannot reveal Myself by any other means but through a human mouth either, for an enforced faith is worthless and will not result in the soul's progress. But the fact that I Myself reveal My plan of Salvation to you is a significant light which you humans are still being granted. If you want to live in this light, you will definitely take the right path. For although I speak through a human mouth it is nevertheless the evidence of My love, if I send My Word directly to earth, it is the evidence of My presence, in other words: you can call it an extraordinary gift of grace if you are taught about things which are inaccessible to a person's intellectual knowledge, which therefore cannot be explained to you by other people if I Myself do not work extraordinarily in this person too. Therefore, pay attention to My unusual revelations, don't discard them as human work but believe that it is only My love which wants to reveal Itself to you because I would like to save you before the end, because I want to spare you the fate of a renewed banishment which, however, is inevitable, if you do not believe."

Concluding a Period of Salvation

BD No. 7996 of 09/18/1961 taken from book 84

God the Father is speaking: "The circle is completed. It is the end of a period of Salvation which began a long time ago and can be spoken of as a very significant phase of Salvation because I Myself descended to Earth in order to accomplish the act of Salvation on behalf of all fallen spiritual beings. And after this act of Salvation the first fallen spirits were able to return, they acknowledged Me and will remain with Me forever because they voluntarily shaped themselves back into love. But now a new period of Salvation will begin. And this first necessitates the dissolution of all material creations on, in and above the earth and a total transformation of the earth's surface. And once again a judgment of spiritual beings in every degree of maturity will

take place, new creations will arise which will receive the spiritual substances according to their degree of maturity and will help them to develop further; and a new human generation will come forth from those people who remained faithful to Me, who will survive the final battle of faith on this earth and thus pass the last great test of will. And these people will form the root of the new human generation which will occupy the new earth, whereas everything that is still utterly opposed to Me will be banished in solid matter to start its higher development again. An earthly period comes to an end, and that means that one cycle has been completed again, that many souls will have left their external cover for good and finally have returned into the spiritual kingdom again, that they thus found complete redemption through Jesus Christ and then comply with their purpose in the spiritual kingdom, that they continue to ascend ever higher because there is no limit in the kingdom of light and because all My children will eternally strive towards Me, since it increases their happiness to always find fulfillment of their love and never to lessen their desire for My love. And likewise, the process of returning the spirits on earth will continue; for an infinitely long time and countless periods of development will still have to pass by until all spiritual beings are redeemed. I say this to you, my servants on Earth, because I can only initiate a few people into My plan of Salvation, for only a few can grasp this reign and activity of Mine in order to guide the fallen spiritual beings back to bliss.

The connections from Earth to Me are established ever less often, a living faith in Me is ever more infrequently to be found which is the requirement to convey this knowledge to people. However, wherever possible I will constantly influence people through the mouth of those who offer their active service to Me. They find little credence with their fellow human beings and yet I reveal My plan of Salvation through My messengers to all people who want to accept My revelations. And I inform them of the fact that once again one phase of Salvation is coming to a conclusion and a new one will begin. And this will be an extremely painful process for those who do not believe, who have handed themselves over to My adversary, who did not find redemption during this period of Salvation and who therefore will have to go through the process of development once more. I would like to protect everyone from this, I would like to lead them back and let them enter the spheres of the blissful spirits, but I cannot let My love work contrary to law. People must enter the eternal order during the final stage of their development, only then will I be able to accept them again in My kingdom, which they once left of their own free will. This period of development, during which I Myself lived on earth in the human being Jesus, has been extremely beneficial. All people would have been able to release themselves from My adversary by merely availing themselves of the blessings of My act of Salvation, for My act of Salvation was accomplished for all people past, present and future. And My spirit will also convey this knowledge again to

the people on the new earth. For My immeasurable love wants to help all fallen beings to ascend, and as soon as a person allows himself to be guided by Me, as soon as he merely surrenders his opposition and acknowledges Me Myself in Jesus Christ, he will also have started on the path of return to Me, which the man Jesus walked as a good example to him. And then he will also enter the law of eternal order and the process across the earth will one day be over for him as well, he will step out of his physical cover and pass into My kingdom of light and beatitude."

New Banishment of the Spirits - Salvation in one Era

BD No. 4777 of 11/10/1949 taken from book 54

God the Father is speaking: "The most severe punishment for any spiritual being that has already lived embodied as a human being on earth, is to be placed into hardest matter. Countless creations are proof that untold beings have to start their process of development again. As long as there are spirits in need of development, material creations will also exist to serve as carriers for the spiritual substance and, due to their usefulness and different external forms, depending on their shape and more or less hard substance, will enable it to develop. As long as these creations do not cease to exist the spirit is not yet released either.

It is possible for the spirit to evolve from the hardest matter to a human being in the course of one period of Salvation. This opportunity is available. But it requires the surrender of resistance within a specific length of time, which is just as possible but very often fails due to the spiritual substances' obstinacy which is so God-opposing at first, that an eternity can pass until its resistance is broken or has lessened. And this resistance is demonstrated by creations which, to the human eye, appear to remain unchanged, often throughout an infinitely long time, creations, which effectively form the earth's crust, which have to be forcefully dissolved through divine will if the spirits are to be provided with an opportunity for higher development. Consequently, one period of Salvation does not suffice for this spiritual substance.

Nevertheless, at the end of this era it can sense the turmoil in the universe and then will surge towards a new transformation of its own accord. The resistance to God will decrease because it senses God's enormous strength and might, and God will take its needs into account and at the end of an era will dissolve all creations. This signifies a turning point for the spiritual substances which had been bound in inactivity within the earth through an eternity. The spiritual substance will now be willing to be of service and will subsequently be placed into an external form which, at first, will only permit minimal activity. Thus, the process of development above earth begins and will, with certainty, also lead to the embodiment as a human being, albeit only after a long period of time.

This is an additional explanation about the forthcoming final destruction of earth, which is part of the eternal plan of Salvation, and even though many people's lives will fall victim to it, it will nevertheless be a release for the spiritual substance which ardently awaits its new transformation."

Gulf and Bridge - Renewed Banishment

BD No. 4807 of 12/30/1949 taken from book 55

God the Father is speaking: "The gulf between humanity and Me grows deeper and deeper, for the number of those who believe in Me with conviction continues to fall. The strength of My representatives on Earth gets constantly weaker, they certainly speak in My name yet are not the distributors of the pure truth. Ever more people leave the faith and turn to the one who is My adversary, they turn to the world which is his kingdom and thereby increase the distance from Me which they should reduce during their earthly life. They move away from Me and broaden the gulf that separates them from Me. Yet this only works up to a point, for once the limit has been exceeded when the strength of My love no longer affects them, the spiritual substance within people hardens again into solid matter. As long as the earth still exists the defected people will remain within the circuit of My flow of love, yet leaving it signifies the disintegration of the forms which shelter the spiritual substances, it signifies the death of people as well as of animals, it signifies a dissolution of creation and a restoration of the same.

No being can distance itself from Me with impunity, for it will lose its life if it loses Me. And so, anyone who wants to stay alive and does not want to lose his life ever again must strive towards Me and look for Me, he must endeavor to reach Me and thus lessen the gulf between us. However, without faith in Me as Father and Creator of eternity there is no path across this gulf, for the bridge leading to Me is invisible. Only faith makes the bridge apparent, for faith causes people to call upon Me. Faith in Me leads to prayer, which is the safest bridge to Me. Untold people go past this bridge and even those who should be their leaders often don't find the bridge themselves because their words are lifeless, because the paths they take are unsuitable to serve as a bridge, paths, which time and again lead back to the beginning; because their words of prayer do not emerge from their heart and therefore do not reach My ear either, thus they do not use the bridge which is the only path that leads across the gulf to Me. Sooner or later, however, even this bridge will not exist anymore, for once My Own have come across it will be too late for the others, because then every path will be cut off and there will be no more escape for those left behind; then they will be devoured by the abyss, the earth will admit them again and everything will become solidified and become matter once more, because it didn't strive to ascend but chose to reach the abyss."

God Carries out his plan of Salvation.

BD No. 8656 of 10/26/1963 taken from book 91

God the Father is speaking: "You will never be able to prevent Me from implementing My eternal plan of Salvation. I have indeed said that you will be able to avert much from yourselves through heartfelt prayer, but My plan of Salvation is based on humanity's will which I recognized from the start and thus was also able to appoint the appropriate times when the great transformations will take place, and I will indeed adhere to these times. Due to his heartfelt prayer, I can certainly avert occurrences from every individual person; I can guide every individual in a way that he will not be affected by the events which I allow to befall people if I want to achieve My purpose: to continue the process of return, which has come to a standstill. Yet I have always predicted exceptional events to you, and these predictions will indeed fulfill themselves since they must fulfill themselves if the divine order is to be restored again. And I have truly known throughout eternity at what point the divine order will no longer be observed and have therefore always been able to refer to this time and mention the substantial upheavals which will irrevocably occur according to My announcements. But people will never believe these announcements undisputedly, for what is prophesied to them as shortly forthcoming surpasses human notions.

They will certainly be able to recognize the course of world events, that a change will have to happen because people have reached the lowest point, as is clearly evidenced in their self-indulgence and an excessive craving for a good living standard, earthly commodities, honor and power. Thus, they would be able to recognize by the signs of the time that these announcements have a certain justification, which they ought to take seriously and then live their own life accordingly. But their unbelief is already too great for people to listen to such indications. They unreservedly live a purely earthly life and reject all thoughts of drastic change. And this is why humanity will be taken by surprise by a catastrophic natural event on a scale which has never been experienced on earth before, which will end many people's lives and lead to unprecedented chaos of huge proportions and mean immense misery for people. This is a last warning sign and shall therefore be constantly proclaimed to people. My messengers shall draw people's attention to it so that they will recognize the truth when this event takes place, so that they will make good use of the last days before the soon-following end for the maturity of their souls. Admittedly, they will find little or no belief, and yet I keep instructing My messengers time and again to speak up wherever possible. People don't want to be disturbed in their lives of pleasure, but they will get a sudden shock, and the forthcoming event can mean the end for any individual person, and he will not be able to take his material possessions across with him. And this is what he shall always bear in mind, for even if he is usually not willing to believe he nevertheless knows

that he cannot prolong his physical life by even one day because the hour of his death is predetermined, and he knows that one day his end will come and that this can happen at any day, that he will have to leave everything behind which amounts to the purpose of his life. And therefore, he should not value earthly goods so highly but procure himself possessions for eternity. And he would only be acting intelligently, whereas a purely earthly life is no sign of prudence but only attests to confused thinking.

My plan of eternity, however, will be carried out and the day I have set for Myself will be adhered to, because the human generation no longer fulfils its earthly task and will therefore be devoured by the earth with the exception of those who have recognized Me, who believe in Me and remain loyal to Me until the end. For the earth must continue to serve its purpose as a place of education for the spiritual substances which are on the path of return to Me. And this is why the great work of transformation cannot be omitted and everything has come to pass as I always predicted, because I don't leave people without warning and offer everyone still enough opportunities to find Me and seek union with Me in faith and love. And truly, these shall still be saved before the end, I will call them back earlier so that they will not run the risk of descending completely, but they can still mature in the beyond. Or I will remove them from the earth at the end and take them to a place of peace because they are intended to populate the new earth again as the root of the new human generation. You humans should believe what I announce to you time and again, for there is not much time left, and everyone of good will can still be saved, so that he will not meet the dreadful fate of a new banishment."

Last Judgment is an Act of Divine Love

BD No. 5983 of 06/23/1954 taken from book 65

God the Father is speaking: "The Last Judgment also has to be considered an expression of God's love, for this, too, is based on the continued development of souls which had failed their last test of earthly life, and which have to be placed into a new developing process in order to reach the final goal one day. Hence the Last Judgment is, in a manner of speaking, a finalizing rearrangement of what had become disorderly, it is for judging and integrating it into the various forms which correspond to the soul's degree of maturity, it is the conclusion of one developmental period and the beginning of a new one in line with My plan of eternity which is based on profound wisdom and love. Even a judging God remains a God of love because My justice is only able to take effect as My love deems beneficial for the soul and yet compensates the wrong thoughts and conduct of people who become subject to this judgment. Even the greatest sin will somehow have to be atoned for if it hasn't been handed over to the One Who offered Himself as a sacrifice of atonement. A balance must be created in order to diminish this great guilt, and precisely this balance is guaranteed by the

Judgment, by placing the soul, having become sinful, into a situation where it has to reduce this guilt, since it had not voluntarily accepted the gift of atonement.

The Last Judgment is by no means an act of divine wrath but just an act of love which also expresses My justice since this cannot be excluded from a supremely perfect Being. I could certainly let each person feel My righteousness separately, I could more or less punish every sinner immediately, but this would not correspond to My wisdom, and in that case My love would hardly be recognizable. For I Am exceptionally long-suffering and patient and postpone a judgment, like the one at the end of a developmental period, for as long as possible, in order to still gain people for Myself beforehand. And I place My protective hand over the unrighteous and wicked because I wish to defeat them with My love and not be feared by them as a punishing God. But once the point in time has arrived when I restore order, because there is no further hope of a voluntary return to Me, my love seemingly has to withdraw and yet, it alone is the driving force.

My love brings a satanic situation to an end and prevents further destructive activity by My adversary, I rescue souls from falling into the deepest abyss., I constrain them within solid matter again and thus place them into the developmental process once more, a judgment which yet again only intends salvation and not everlasting death, and which therefore indeed even more demonstrates My love for everything I have created, for everything that is dead and shall attain eternal life."

'Judging' the Souls at the End

BD No. 8219 of 07/21/1962 taken from book 86

God the Father is speaking: "The hour of reckoning will come, the hour when every person will have to justify himself before his Judge. For order will have to be restored again sooner or later and everyone who has transgressed this eternal order will have to be answerable. The sentence will be passed in accordance with justice. Every soul will experience the fate it has prepared for itself; the spiritual essence, which has taken the path through the creations, will be moved to where it belongs in relation to its degree of maturity, the old creation will be dissolved, i.e. all forms will be reshaped into different kinds of works of creation, and the unredeemed spiritual substance will be placed into these forms either to re-start or to continue the path of salvation, depending on its degree of maturity. At present you humans still do as you want and please, and you are not prevented from doing so, irrespective of how God-opposing your actions are. But the end will come soon, and you will no longer be able to do as you want, because the time will have passed when you were able to work for your soul's salvation. For you will not have used the time in accordance with God's will but strengthened your soul's cover even more and thereby will have

prepared your own fate by becoming increasingly enslaved by matter, and thus you will become matter again yourselves, which you had already long overcome. Yet the law of eternal order will have to be fulfilled again one day. Every spiritual essence, which lived on earth as a human being, will have to receive new forms, since higher development has to continue where it was interrupted. And the spiritual essence which had failed in its embodiment as a human being has to be given a new opportunity to integrate itself in the process of return. This could indeed be called an extremely harsh judgment, but it only ever corresponds to the human being's own free will, which he had misused on earth, with the result that his soul will gain banishment into matter, it will be dissolved again and will have to take the infinitely long path through the creations until it once again enters the stage of a human being.

One day it will achieve the final goal and leave every external shape behind, but it extends or shortens its own time until it can finally enter the kingdom of light in a redeemed state. And although God is inconceivably merciful and patient and, in His love, constantly tries to encourage people to make the right decision of will, one day the time will come to an end and then His righteousness will come to the fore, and He will re-establish the old order which, however, will also signify a 'judgment of the soul,' a transfer into the external form which corresponds to its state of maturity. And, at the same time, this 'judgment' is the end of an earth or salvation-period. It will necessitate a destruction of all works of creation on earth which shelter unredeemed spiritual substance that travels along its process of development in a state of compulsion, as well as people who did not use their earthly existence to progress in their development. They, too, will be 'judged,' that is, according to their spiritual maturity they will be placed into hard matter again. You humans are now facing the end of this old earth, whether this seems credible to you or not. Time and again your attention will be drawn to this fact in order to improve yourselves before the event and to enter the law of eternal order, which only requires a life of love, for love is a divine principle which you, too, as His living creations, will have to acquire if divine order is to be observed.

You are constantly admonished by seers and prophets, who proclaim this near end to you, to consider your real purpose of earthly life, so that the end will not catch you unawares and you will have to step before God's judgment seat laden with sin if you have done nothing to fully mature in the final form, as a human being, even if you are not yet released from your original sin by having taken this guilt under the cross and prayed to Jesus Christ for redemption from it. Only he can take all guilt from you, and then you can step before God's judgment seat free of guilt, and you will not have to fear the Last Judgment, then you will be able to exchange your stay on earth with the spiritual kingdom, which is your true home. You will be able to enter the kingdom of the blissful spirits and neither have to fear the end of

the old earth nor new banishment, for the eternal God is not a strict but a righteous Judge, who will give to you all in accordance with your own will."

The Atheist's Fate

BD No. 8603 of 09/01/1963 taken from book 90

God the Father is speaking: "It is the adversary's greatest triumph if he totally dissuades a person from having faith in a God Who brought the world into existence and created himself. Then he will have achieved what he wanted, to displace God completely from the human being's thoughts. Then he needs no longer fear to lose him. Yet a person who completely denies a God is generally also an unkind person in life, therefore the adversary can influence him, while a person with just a spark of love left can still gain the realization that a spiritually tangible Power exists Which determines his destiny and on Which he is dependent. The former, however, is wholeheartedly attached to the world. Nothing else exists for him apart from this earthly world, and he believes that he will cease to exist and return into nothingness again after his physical death; as a result, he will take whatever earthly life offers him. And although such a person can possess sharp intellect he will be misguided by God's adversary, he will even arrogate himself to quote substantiations which intend to shatter the belief in a God. He will try to explain that all creations arose from a natural power. However, he will refuse to accept the fact that this natural power must be an intelligent Being in possession of will, and his thinking will continue to be wrong and confused as long as he fails to kindle a small light within himself through kind-hearted actions, which, however, are completely unknown to him. Thus, he will still be totally enchained by the adversary. And therefore, an atheist will almost certainly approach a renewed banishment, for he will completely fail in his last decision on earth. He will still be as opposed to God as he was when he apostatized from God, he will belong to the adversary and in the end will also have to share his fate. Such a person cannot be intellectually enlightened either because he does not want to believe and will therefore also dismiss all spiritual knowledge as imagination and fantasy.

Trying to convey spiritual knowledge to this person would be entirely futile, for God's adversary is his lord and he will never allow him to become enlightened, he will always keep him in profound darkness and let the world's deceptive lights appear the more brightly to him, so that the person will be totally incapable of accepting spiritual knowledge. The adversary will have taken complete possession of him and will no longer let go of him either. But in earthly life it is only important that the once fallen original spirit will now acknowledge God in the stage of a human being, that his original sin will be taken from him, which can only happen through Jesus Christ, whom he must acknowledge and Whose act of Salvation he has to profess, then he will also acknowledge God Himself Who, in Jesus, accomplished the

act of atonement for his original sin. But for as long as the human being lives his earthly life entirely without faith, he will remain burdened by his guilt and will never ever be able to enter the spiritual kingdom but will have to endure the process of development through the creations of earth in horrendous pain for an infinitely long time again. For even in the kingdom of the beyond it will not be possible to change an atheist's mind and to persuade him to surrender his resistance to God because, like on earth, he remains closed to all instructions, and he cannot be enlightened against his will. However, were only a person on earth who believes himself to be unable to have faith seriously interested in knowing the truth as to whether a spiritually tangible God and Creator exists, then the efforts would truly not be in vain, for then he would keep thinking about it and also achieve a different result by intellectual means, for enough evidence exists within Creation which could change his mind. But even such people will time and again receive blessings, time and again they will be given small gestures of support, for God's love also pursues these people and tries to win them over for Himself, time and again He offers His hand to them which they need only take hold of so that they would subsequently be able to release themselves from the adversary's control. Nevertheless, his will shall never be forced, and therefore the person determines his own future fate and will have to take the path across earth in a constrained state again, because this complies with the law of eternal order."

Separation of the Spirits - the end of an earthly period

BD No. 7611 of 05/30/1960 taken from book 80

God the Father is speaking: "The path as a human being through earthly life is the once fallen original spirit's last phase of development on this earth, it is the conclusion of the time this spirit was granted for its higher development, it is the conclusion of the period of time during which the original spirit is able to attain perfection again if it makes good use of the last phase, the stage as a human being, if it turns its will in the right direction during this time. Thus, it is able to achieve its goal of entering the kingdom, from whence it originated, in a completely spiritualized state again; it is able to return to the light, to the Primary Source of eternity, to the Father, from Whom it formerly emerged as His living creation. But although this earthly life is short, compared to the infinitely long period of time of preliminary development, the great risk nevertheless exists that the human being will misuse his will again, that he will not strive to attain his perfection but descend into the abyss again. And since this is his free will, he cannot be prevented from doing so, just as he, vice versa, cannot be forced to turn his will correctly. Hence it is a matter of testing his will for the second time, and he has to pass this test as a human being or his course through earthly life will have been unsuccessful, which might also result in a renewed

banishment into matter if he is not granted the last grace to gradually ascend in the kingdom of the beyond under far more difficult conditions than on earth. This possibility still exists for as long as the earthly period has not yet been concluded because the realm of the beyond is still open to the souls which depart from this earth in an immature state. Yet the gates to the beyond will close as soon as this period of Salvation comes to an end and a new one starts again. For the end of an old era also means the complete separation of the spirits, it means a reintegration of all spirits into external covers or creations which correspond to their degree of maturity.

And for the purpose of a renewed banishment hell will also spew out everything during the last days, then every possibility to advance further in the kingdom of the beyond will also be over, on account of which considerable redemptive work is still carried out in order to still save souls from below from a repeated banishment into matter. Substantial sifting will take place in the beyond and on earth. And if people on earth would consider how far they have already progressed and how near they are to attaining their perfection they would truly muster all their strength in order to still make good use of the time they have left until the end. Yet no matter what is said to them they take nothing seriously; they don't use the time in order to reach their goal and the last grace of their embodiment as a human being is passing them by ineffectively, for even all other means of grace bestowed upon them during this time are either not accepted or used incorrectly, and an infinitely long process of development is coming to an end without have reached the right outcome for the human soul, for the once fallen original spirit, which is intended to return to God. However, people can only be admonished and warned, and that happens to a large extent through the divine Word which God's greater than great love conveys from above to people on earth as an exceptional means of grace. And all people will be addressed by it and need only open their heart and ears in order to feel the strength of the divine Word and to ascend. Thus, every human being has the option to obtain strength for himself; he only has to be of good will and strive to fulfill the purpose of his earthly life. He must live the short time until the end of his life consciously, he must want to comply with the will of the One Who had given him his life, he must hand himself over to Him and appeal to Him for strength and grace. Then he will also reach his goal, for this appeal will always be granted to him, and God will bless everyone who turns to Him for strength and grace, and his earthly path will not have been in vain."

Disintegration - Work of Destruction - Renewed Banishment

BD No. 4353 of 06/25/1948 taken from book 51

God the Father is speaking; "Spiritual progress can never be achieved in a world of hatred and unkindness, and therefore the earth is failing in its real purpose of helping the spiritual substances embodied in it to attain

higher development. Therefore, the time has come for the manifold creations, which are intended to accomplish this purpose, to be dissolved and to release the spirits for the purpose of receiving new forms. For humanity, however, this disintegration signifies a fall from its already achieved advancement into the deepest abyss; it signifies a return into hardest matter and a repeated process through all works of creation on the new earth. But due to their lack of love people are completely ignorant and have neither time nor will dwell on what lies ahead of them if the information is presented to them. They do not concern themselves with spiritual problems and this, too, is a sign that the time of the disintegration of the old earth has come. They are not open to any relevant clarification, they only live for their earthly interests and refuse all spiritual conversations. Consequently, admonitions and warnings are fruitless.

If, however, there is no further likelihood for a spiritual change to take place on earth, if a spiritual forward motion is completely out of the question, then only a complete decline can be expected; but God will not allow this to happen, instead He will transform the earth prior to it. This certainly involves a complete work of destruction, yet it is intended in the plan of eternity in order to provide the completely degenerated human race, that is, the bound souls within, with the possibility of higher development again, because God's infinite love will never let anything fall completely, even if it is still totally opposed to Him. Earth's final destruction is therefore an act of supreme compassion at the same time, yet it will come to pass without fail in order to prevent an even further decline of people who, due to their heartlessness, have already severed every connection with God and widened the gulf between Him and themselves and thus lack all strength for higher development. And this is why God will come to their assistance, He will deprive them of their external cover and confine the spirits again, so that the infinitely wide chasm, which was established by people's free will, shall become less again in the state of compulsion, so that the spiritual substance will come closer to God again in the constrained state and once again receive the opportunity to use its freedom of will correctly in order to attain God, if only after an infinitely long time."

Spiritual Turning Point

BD No. 4875 of 04/06/1950 taken from book 55

God the Father is speaking: "Development for the better is no longer possible on this earth, people will not even remain on the same level but descend constantly, they live beyond all bounds and distance themselves from Me to such an extent that they live their earthly life entirely without strength, hence it is totally pointless. And therefore, a substantial change is intended to put an end to humanity's spiritual decline and to pave a new path which will lead to an ascent again. You humans are unaware of My plan of

Salvation apart from the few to whom I reveal Myself. But you would be able to take notice of it were you at all interested in the issue as to what forms the basis of all events around you. Yet your questions are different, the questions you are concerned with only relate to earthly advantages, to ways and means of procuring a wealth of earthly goods. You only increase your knowledge in this field and ignore all spiritual matters. But therefore, you will also be taken by surprise by the forthcoming events and will be unable to find an explanation if you intellectually search for it. However, the knowledge of My plan of Salvation would explain everything to you, the knowledge of My eternal plan of Salvation would let you look at everything from a different perspective, and it would awaken your sense of responsibility because your soul's fate after death is determined by your way of life. Then a small improvement could still be achieved, although only a few will take the explanation seriously which is offered to them by knowledgeable people. And therefore, I will bring one period of development to a conclusion and let a new one begin.

This should certainly be looked upon as a spiritual turning point yet not as a reversal or a sudden advancement of the souls' development, instead it is far more a total failure on the one hand and the creation of new possibilities for development on the other. For that which failed during the old period of development will start its process of development again in the deepest abyss; hence it will not continue an interrupted process of purification. This is why the time before the end of this epoch is so extremely significant since it will, after all, shape the fate of countless souls as to whether they live or die. A continued existence of this earth would by no means benefit these souls because they severed the bond with Me long ago, thus they are entirely without faith and in this state will not make use of the blessings either which could ensure their spiritual progress. Until the end every effort will still be made to save the individual souls, that is, to draw their attention to their purpose, yet they cannot be supported against their will, and will only strive to descend, it only applies to matter which shelters the lowest developed spiritual substances. And I always take the soul's will into account, it shall receive what it desires, and therefore hard matter will become the external cover of that which had already reached the last stage of development on earth, the souls of the furthest distanced living creations will be banished again in the creations of the new earth. And time and again this dreadful fate shall be presented to people, time and again they shall be given the information of My eternal plan of Salvation, because it is the time of the end when every person should become aware of the great responsibility he bears for his soul, because he can still use the last days for the salvation of his soul if he has the will to do so. He should know that an end will come and what this end means for his soul, he should know that there will be no postponement but that it will come true what seers and

prophets have announced since the beginning of this epoch of Salvation, that the end will come without fail and with it the last Judgment, which will decide over life and death, over light and darkness, over reward and punishment, over hell and damnation and paradise and beatitude."

The Concept of 'Hell'

BD No. 6638 of 09/07/1956 taken from book 71

God the Father is speaking: "Even the most depraved living creation is a child of My love. Therefore, it also has My unabated care to return to Me one day, even though it will have to travel a far longer path in order to bring itself into line with Me and My fundamental nature. But I will not let it fall, and whatever can be done on My part will be done by Me in order to help the creature to recognize and change itself. However, the distance is often so vast that the opposing force has greater influence, and My illumination of love remains ineffective. For this reason, it may also take eternities until it comes a little closer to Me but I will never abandon it. However, when we talk about hell this relates to an accumulation of such depraved living creations in the beyond, which had already passed through earthly life with negative results, and which continued to descend ever further in the beyond because they submitted themselves to My adversary anew. Therefore, before a renewed banishment of the creations on earth takes place, which always signifies the beginning of a new era of Salvation, these adherents of Satan move within spheres where they can indulge in their most evil passions, where they inflict all kinds of evil deeds on each other and where constant fighting and arguing prevail and where they always try to draw weaker beings into their domain, hence where they, on instructions of My adversary, act such that they will sink ever deeper. These places have no boundaries; hell is, in a manner of speaking, wherever such deeply fallen beings congregate, where they rage against each other, on account of which one can also speak of on earth of hell and of states of hell when evil-minded people are hostile towards each other and wreak all kinds of havoc. All these beings are nevertheless My living creations on whom I take pity and whom I would like to release from their sin and their bondage to My adversary, for they are still wholly under the influence of the one who rose up against Me and who also incited all of his created beings to revolt against Me so that they, too, apostatized and became wretched.

But they had also been My children because they emerged from My strength which permeated My adversary without limitation, and which enabled him to create these beings in the first place. Therefore, My love also belongs to these beings no matter how deep they have sunk, which will now also explain to you humans why a new creation of earth will have to take place. For I Am just as concerned about these unhappy creatures in the deepest abyss as I Am about the people on earth. I also want to prepare a

path again for those which have already languished under My adversary's control for an infinitely long time; I want to wrest them away from him and constrain them once more in solid matter so that their path will go upwards again, so that the immense resistance they still offer Me will slowly wane. My love for those having descended remains unchanged and will never diminish either, but there is no other way to demonstrate My love than through a renewed banishment into earthly creations, there is no other way to achieve success or their return, therefore it follows that a transformation of earth is necessary, as I always and forever proclaimed to you. Only love determines My every activity and reigns throughout the universe, even if you humans are unable to detect love therein. Sooner or later, you will understand My plan of Salvation and give thanks and sing your praises to the One Who also guided you out of darkness and death, who wants to give happiness to all beings which emerged from Him, and Who, with invariable love, also considers those which require His love most urgently because His adversary is keeping them enslaved."

Agonies of a Renewed Banishment in Solid Matter

BD No. 4631 of 05/08/1949 taken from book 53

God the Father is speaking: "No words can describe to you the agonies which a renewed banishment in solid matter entails for the spirits, because this state is inconceivable for the human mind. The spiritual substance perceives itself as a being and yet is unable to use its will although it is aware of it as evidence of its existence as a being. The spiritual substance is held captive and was originally created as something that was able to be freely active, hence its helplessness and weakness and constrained state result in inexpressible agonies which usually make it revolt even more instead of becoming submissive to God's will. Humanity is in possession of free will and is approaching this very painful state. It would still have enough time to avert this destiny from itself, yet it is not open to any presentation by knowing people, and it is completely lacking faith in retribution, in the soul's continuation of life on account of which instructions will not be able to achieve anything and thus the adversity of most people's souls is extremely severe.

As yet the human being is still lord of creation, he is effectively in charge of it and able to avail himself of the creations according to his will, but one day he himself will be a work of creation again, at first a lifeless, immovable object which can be used but also remain unused throughout an inconceivably long time, one day he will be very far behind that which he is at the present time and an infinite length of time will pass by until he has evolved into a human being again, into the being which is endowed with free will and the strength to use this will. However, the many stages it will have to pass through, the countless torments it will have to endure in a bound will

and the activities it will have to accomplish are not comprehensible to a person and therefore hard to believe for him. And yet he himself is responsible for the fate of his soul after his body dies. As yet he still has the strength to carry out deeds of love which will avert this bitter fate from him, he still has the opportunity to take notice of God's will by listening to the divine Word, and if he complies with this his nature will change and gain the right to a state of light and freedom after his physical death. As yet he is still able to use his intellect, he can think about himself, his Creator and his purpose of life and, if it is his will, he will also be able to believe. God approaches every person with His grace and gives them a small incentive to move in the right direction, to choose the right path.

If the person is not opposed to it then he will let himself be pushed onto the right path and the true goal will be assured to him. Yet God also pays attention to opposition, that is, He does not force a person against his will, but the person also bears the responsibility for his soul, he himself prepares its fate which will be extremely painful, and to its inexpressible regret it will have to take the path of a renewed banishment, for God's grace may not be rejected given that this also means a rejection of His love and thus a distancing of the soul instead of coming closer to Him, which is the purpose and goal of earthly life. Only a few people will take the right path during the last days, and thus the adversity is gigantic and urgently requires corrective action. This is why God's servants on earth should mention the dreadful fate which will await the human soul if it does not change during the last days before the end. Time and again the end shall be described to them as approaching imminently, for time flies and demands utmost activity to still save those souls from the downfall which accept the admonitions and warnings and are willing to do what is good. For the day will come unexpectedly and will throw countless people into ruin, into death, i.e., into the constrained state within matter from which they will only be able to release themselves after an infinitely long time. Be warned, you humans, for it concerns eternity, it concerns you yourselves, your souls, which are in acute danger and yet can still be saved if you are of good will."

Are Dissolved Particles Capable of Suffering?

BD No. 8511 of 05/28/1963 taken from book 89

God the Father is speaking: "Every being will forfeit its self-awareness again if it totally fails as a human being and can no longer escape the fate of a renewed banishment. And this is the most dreadful thing that can happen, for although having been dissolved into countless minute particles it is no longer able to feel like a whole entity, as you humans assume, it nevertheless experiences inconceivable agonies, because the spiritual being, which was once created as a free entity and already had partially regained its freedom again as a human being, is now constrained and experiences this constriction

as dreadful torment. For My once emanated strength had been self-aware beings, they had been able to live to the highest degree, thus they had not just been dead shells, yet they became like that when they apostatized from Me. When the spiritual substances became hard the actual life had escaped from it, that is, My strength, which gives life to everything in the first place, no longer permeated these shells. And the dissolved minute particles will also remain without life if they cannot be illuminated by My strength of love. The fact that these lifeless tiny particles can nevertheless be sensitive is incomprehensible to you humans. In that case, however, they would never react when My strength of love tries to capture and enclose them so that the fallen spiritual substances can be reshaped into matter; for even its resistance is a reaction which demonstrates that the spiritual substance feels a certain amount of pain and tries to put up a fight. And the whole of Creation is in this state of torment, for it is subject to a law of which I Myself Am the Originator. It is not free and has to subordinate itself to My law of eternity, which is extremely painful for the spiritual substance which once was created as a free being. However, would it not feel this agony, it would never ever be possible to change this lifeless state again. You humans will never be able to understand this, but you should believe it, otherwise you would not need to fear a descent into the abyss, and you would be completely indifferent as to what will happen to you after the death of your body. On earth you have your self-awareness again and are free up to a certain degree and yet not entirely happy as long as you have not found unity with Me by completely handing yourselves over to Me.

Nevertheless, as long as you are alive you can still attain the latter. If, however, you lose your self-awareness again then you will also lose all freedom, your activity will be determined by My will once more leaving you unable to use any will of your own, you will be bound within deepest darkness without knowledge of your existence, because you will be dissolved and only perform those functions which your God and Creator has decided you should do. And if you, in a mature state of soul, are one day able to view this long period of time in the state of compulsion, then you will also know about the inconceivable agonies your soul had to endure in the countless forms, and you will also understand why My love is constantly admonishing and warning you in order to spare you this appalling fate. For you cannot vanish again into nothingness, and because you are immortal, albeit dissolved, then that which remains will never be insensitive either. You humans should only ever content yourselves with the information I convey to you as truth. I want to rectify misguided assumptions like the one that the dissolved spiritual substances lack sensory perception, that its state is therefore synonymous with 'non-existence'. Then the process of development would not be a maturing until it receives its self-awareness again as a human being, for all spiritual beings only redeem themselves by

way of suffering and being of service, both before their incarnation as a human being as well as during their human existence. It should not be forgotten that the being burdened itself with tremendous guilt due to its past apostasy and that it will increase this guilt again if it does not make use of the last time of grace as a human being and descends again into the abyss. And although a complete redemption through the being is not possible, it will nevertheless have to make amends and suffer for as long as it is not released from this guilt through Jesus Christ's act of Salvation. To accept Jesus' work of grace and compassion is the human being's task in his earthly life, and therefore he could easily ascend. If he fails and rejects all help from above, if he descends again into the abyss, then it will also be understandable that his path of suffering will start again when the soul is dissolved again and the path through the creations starts all over. And neither will the suffering come to an end until the immense guilt is, sooner or later, redeemed through Jesus Christ, when the human being's will is ready to take the path to the cross and to appeal to Him for forgiveness of his guilt. And this great blessing is at the disposal of you humans on earth. If you don't use it and pay no attention to it than your suffering will not come to an end, for you are very distant from Me, your God and Creator, and that always signifies lack of freedom, light and strength and consequently you will not be happy either."

Beatitude or Renewed Banishment depends on Free Will

BD No. 6598 of 07/18/1956 taken from book 71

God the Father is speaking: "Whatever you may desire on earth, your wishes shall be granted; for you will receive whatever you desire once your life on earth is over. If you desired spiritual possessions, the spiritual kingdom would provide them to you in abundance, if earthly commodities had been your wish, then the earth will accommodate you again, the matter you aspired to will become your cover once more as it had been an incredibly long time ago. But you will always have created the fate yourselves which is granted to you after your passing away. If, however, the grace is bestowed upon you to be recalled before the end of this earth, then a short time will still be granted to you during which you can still discard earthly desires, during which spiritual wealth is offered to you once again which you need only seize in order take possession of it for the sake of your salvation. Yet once again it depends on your free will whether you still make use of these final blessings or let them pass you by unused in order to then be embodied into earthly creations once more because you asked for it. But you can only be blissfully happy in possession of spiritual wealth. This is My constant admonition and call for caution which applies to all people as long as they still live on earth. You will all have to bear the consequences of your earthly life, for it is the law of divine order which cannot be revoked by My love and I cannot, for the sake of 'grace', bestow beatitudes upon those who live their

lives on earth contrary to My will, contrary to My eternal order, who are merely the servants of the world and therefore deprive themselves of the expectation of a blissful spiritual kingdom. As long as this earth continues to exist My flow of divine grace is still open both on earth as well as in the beyond, and all wrongly thinking and living souls will be offered blessings, but they shall all keep their free will.

However, as yet there is still the possibility of a change of will, all those who are misguided, be it on earth or in the beyond, still receive kind-hearted advice to consider their actual task; as yet the spiritual world eagerly endeavors to gain access to people's thoughts on earth, just as beings of light approach the souls on the other side, and they all only strive to direct their thoughts correctly, to turn their eyes towards Me and to awaken a desire for light in them, so that they will not walk past the fountain of grace where it opens itself, from which they can draw to benefit their souls. But even this time of grace will come to an end and then the day will come without fail when every soul receives what it desires. And anyone who never paid attention to spiritual wealth will be left empty-handed and will have to accept a dreadful fate. Then the period of Salvation will have come to an end, and then an infinitely long night will start for the souls whose will was wrongly directed. But inconceivable bliss will be granted to those who made an effort to reach Me and learned to despise earthly commodities. The kingdom of the beyond, however, will likewise be only a kingdom of bliss, for all wretched souls will have to go through the excruciatingly painful process of development again, but only in order to one day attain the freedom again which they had misused in this earthly life. Sooner or later all beings will be able to make a free decision again and it will depend on them whether they prolong their time of agony or enter into beatitude again within a short time. But all will receive help to reach the goal, for I pour out My blessings without limitation, and anyone who makes use of the blessing will be relieved from all adversity and pain."

Reference to the End - Renewed Banishment

BD No. 7493 of 01/03/1960 taken from book 79

God the Father is speaking: "It has been amply proclaimed to you humans that you are approaching difficult times, time and again you have been admonished and warned to stop and change your conduct into a God-pleasing way of life. Time and again it has been pointed out to you that your soul will be in great danger if it suddenly has to give up its earthly life and enter through the gate to eternity. Imminent Judgment has been announced to you, the spiritual and earthly upheaval of earth, your attention has been drawn to the renewed banishment on the Day of Judgment. You have been exhorted to eagerly work at improving your soul in order to avert this fate of a new banishment from you. But you listen to it and yet do not seriously

believe that everything that has been predicted might come true. You have no faith, and without faith you don't have the right sense of responsibility towards your soul, which suffers dire adversity. For only a few more days remain which, however, would be enough to provide it with a certain degree of maturity if this were seriously aspired to. People lack faith and even the believer's harbor slight doubts when the near end is being mentioned to them, even the believers don't want to accept unreservedly what they are told about the end, although it comes from above. And you must keep your freedom of will, you may not be coerced, and so the days pass by without any achievement for you as long as you do not willingly strive to attain spiritual maturity. Yet then you will no longer doubt that which you were foretold. As soon as you spiritually strive of your own accord everything you were expected to believe will also become a certainty for you. Then you will also be able to confidently inform your fellow human beings as to what time it is and that the end is near.

Only someone who is convinced of it will also be able to proclaim the near end with conviction and everything else which humanity is approaching. Only a few are certain that the end is near, for they recognize the signs of the time and are able to recognize it because they look at everything from a spiritual point of view and thus also consider that the time of the end has come. You humans should pay attention to the signs which were announced long ago. Then you will also realize the hour in which you live, and it should not be difficult for you to believe in an end and in everything that is associated with this end. Whether you like it or not, you don't have much time left. Only, the believer will still endeavor to draw a spiritual benefit from this information, whereas the unbeliever will not even utilize these last days, which he will bitterly regret one day, if he is not granted a renewed banishment, which is such a dreadful fate that the human being should do everything in his power in order to avoid it. This is why he will be informed of it time and again; the knowledge will be conveyed to him as to what will happen to the souls which fail during their earthly life, and which will no longer be admitted into the kingdom of the beyond because the time has come to an end. This knowledge should motivate them to eagerly work at improving their soul. But only a few people believe in it, and proof may not be given. For this reason, countless souls are at risk of losing their earthly life and, at the same time, having their substances dissolved again for a new process of development through the creations of the new earth. They would still be able to avert this danger from them during the last days, but they must voluntarily work at improving themselves, they must, if they think that they cannot believe, consider the possibility that it is true what they are told and subsequently live accordingly, and they would gain a considerable plus for their souls and not get lost when the day of Judgment has come."

Renewed Captivity

BD No. 6317 of 07/21/1955 taken from book 68

God the Father is speaking: "What will happen to you humans if you don't change cannot be described to you pessimistically enough, for it will exceed your worst imagination. It is most dreadful for you, because you will have to give up your already attained degree of freedom, because you will be constrained and for infinitely long periods of time find yourselves in captivity again, until one day you will meet the same fate of living as a human being on earth once more. But irrespective of how shockingly your fate is described to you, you don't allow yourselves to be affected by it and yet, you would still be able to avoid this fate if only you would take it to heart and change your ways. For I only require you to change your nature, I only require you humans to change your attitude towards each other, that you help rather than fight and antagonize each other, that one will make the other happy and offer kindness instead of being mutually nasty and intensify the hatred in yourselves. I only require every individual to make an effort in cultivating unselfish neighborly love, then his whole nature will change and then the person will make contact with Me Myself, and the danger of a new banishment after the end of this earth will no longer exist for him.

And even if you don't want to believe what awaits you, you should nevertheless try to improve yourselves, for a life of love would still only have beneficial effects on earth, because then you will have the energy at your disposal which a heartlessly thinking and behaving person is lacking. The forthcoming fate can only ever be portrayed to you as a horrible experience to which you will fall prey yourselves. And you should only ever be encouraged into loving activity if you want to evade this dreadful outcome. If you find it difficult to believe, you can nevertheless still live a life of love, and you will soon know for certain what you don't want to believe, for then your spirit will become enlightened by love and you will clearly recognize the inevitable consequence of a violation against the law of order, because then you will be able to observe cause and effect in every event and experience. Yet anyone who remains indifferent to these admonitions and warnings will experience what he could have avoided, and he himself will be the victim of his life without love. For all his strength will be taken away from him and the utterly weak substance of his soul will harden again, the most solid matter will confine the being again and the release from it will take infinitely long periods of time, in order to finally arrive at the same level, you are at the moment. An infinite cycle, which will repeat itself until you exclude yourselves through conscious endeavor and a conscious connection to Me. Only then will the process through matter be over and the path into the spiritual realm assured for you.

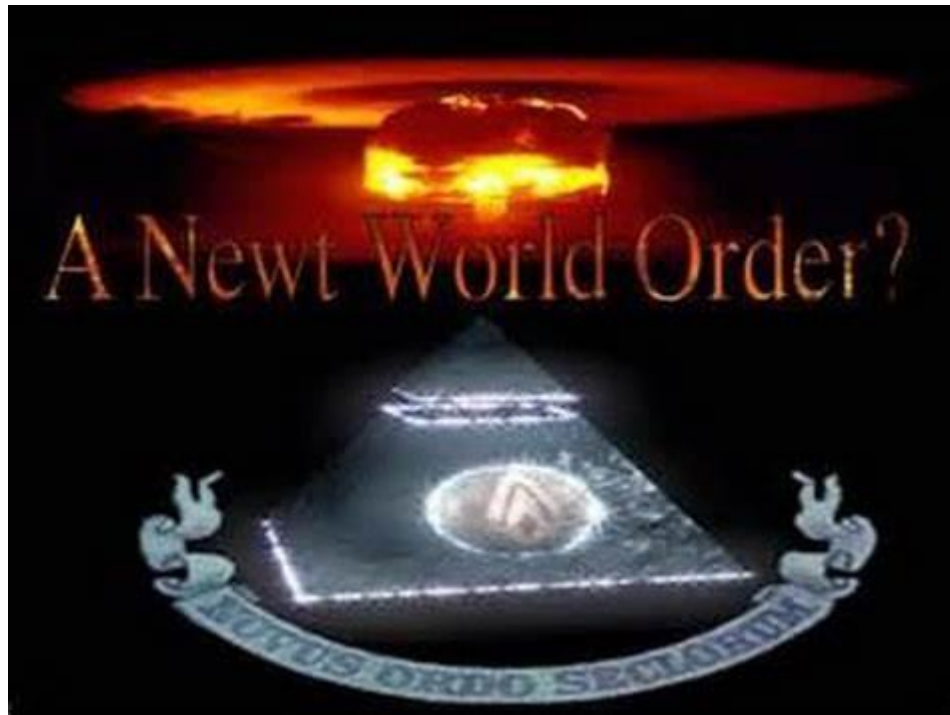
You could already achieve this now if only you would put My will into practice: that you release yourselves from all restraints through loving

activity, that you believe in Me and seek contact with Me, and that you establish this contact precisely through this loving activity. You are able to do this while you still live on earth and the energy of life is at your disposal, but you only have very little time left. Use it well, believe My Words, believe that an appalling fate awaits you, and consciously avoid this fate by just striving to live correctly and honorably and practicing neighborly love. It is an urgent exhortation which I proclaim to you with a loving heart: Change yourselves before it is too late. Remember Me and remember your neighbor with kindness, so that you become free and don't have to fear what is approaching you."



Life as we know it has come to an end.

Chapter 4: New World Order- One World Religion



New World Order – On the Road to a One World Government, Features of the New World Order, Denouncing the Laws of God, How the New World Order is Hijacking Civilization, Wrath of God Will Descend on the New World Order, Satan’s Plan to Destroy the Human Race and the Church, Microchip and the Appearance of the Antichrist, Microchip Enslaving the Human Race, The Global Plan, Three year Battle of Faith – Christianity Battles the Antichrist, Antichrist – The Faith is in Danger. . .

New World Order - On the Road to a One World Government – One World Religion

(Excerpts from an article published in Polish in "Panorama" by A. Dabrowska)

"It is commonly known that in the history of mankind, the 20th century has on its account the biggest number of political and social changes, technical inventions, and the spreading of new ideologies on the global scale. Those who are interested in what is going on in the world economy and politics know that for a number of years the plan for the New World Order is slowly, but very consistently, becoming a reality. All aspects of that plan are still hidden from society. The New World Order is the beginning of a completely new civilization.

Society is unaware of the important secret decisions that are made by governments, of what the real purpose of certain education programs are, of social movements, of media information manipulation, and so on. Behind that liberal face of all aspects of our social life, there is a hidden political agenda, a step-by-step preparation of the people for the acceptance of the new order and new civilization, which rejects everything that is connected to Christian values, to God, and His Laws. By all methods, especially by the media and its brain-washing process, the picture of God as a Great Creator, who showed man the true purpose of life and the right way to reach it, is being expelled from the human mind. The Ten Commandments and the teaching of Christ are the only right way to God. Nothing else!

The New World Order agenda is hidden from the public because, if all the truth about it was realized, the people would never allow it to become a reality. And here is a problem and a trap: not only a single man, but all the people of the whole world, all of humanity, can be terribly cheated and put on the wrong path.

Today, after a tragic and painful experience with Communism and Nazism, we know that even the most maniacal and antihuman plans and ideas can be realized, if irresponsible people gain power. By having control of the media and technology, a small group of maniacs, people who are mentally sick, can destroy the whole world and all of humanity.

Shocking facts and unveiled super-secret documents show that these kinds of people have the power and control over the most important sectors of societal life. And still more, these maniacs are proud to be worshippers of Lucifer. Lucifer has given them power and allowed them to do what they want. We are being pushed by these Luciferian forces into a New World Order with great speed. These forces are evil in their intentions, and they want to fulfill their mission before the beginning of the third millennium.

If this diabolical plan for the New World Order is to be fully completed, all the people on earth will hear one day through the media that 'today the

whole of humanity is going into a new era of peace, justice, and happiness under the One-World Government and One-World Religion.”

Features of the New World Order

Ref: “Panorama” by A. Dabrowska

“According to Dr. J. Coleman (an officer of the USA Intelligence Service) states: The One-World Government is going to consist of hereditary oligarchs who will divide the power between themselves. There is going to be only one legal religion and only one state church. Only Satanism and Luciferism will be the legal religious subjects in state schools. No other schools (private, Catholic, etc.) will be allowed. All present Christian education systems are going to be destroyed (and the fact is — they are destroyed in the most part) from inside and become extinct. Satanism is already considered to be a 'true and legal religion.' In fact, in some U.S. military bases, they already celebrate black masses and worship Satan.

There will not be any sort of personal freedom or sovereignty of nations, and no human rights at all. We will all become slaves. Every man who does not belong to the elite will have his own number which is going to be recorded in the main computer (the ‘BEAST 666’ in Brussels, Belgium). For control purposes, such numbers will be easily accessible for any government agency. Data regarding children and their mothers will be kept in local government computers.

The number of children will be limited and controlled by abortion and sterilization. There will be mind-controlling drugs, and people will be forced to take them. Euthanasia for elderly people and the incurably sick will be obligatory. A minimum of four billion 'unusable bread eaters' will be terminated by planned and controlled wars, by planned mass hunger for some regions of the world (at present, Africa, South America, and Asia), and by widespread disease, causing fast death.

In the New World Order, there will be no money for any transaction to ‘buy and sell.’ All sales and purchases will be done by electronic money transferred by means of biochips implanted under the skin. Any violation of a government provision will be punished by a suspension of the usage of the biochip for a period of time. Individuals whose biochips are put on the ‘blacklist of offenders’ will not be able to buy, sell, nor get any kind of service or employment. They will be outlaws with a very slim or no chance to survive.”

Denouncing the Laws of God

Ref: MDM April15, 2013

Jesus is speaking: "My dearly beloved daughter, the enemies of God now rise in great numbers, in every nation, to denounce the Laws of God.

There will be many new laws introduced into each land and each church. Most of the laws will be against the Teachings laid down in the Holy Bible. Every kind of sin will be legislated, and the darkness of the beast will cover the world. Those who oppose these laws will be dismissed as cranks and demonized. Their voices will be drowned out by those who embrace secularism, as if it were an authentic religion. They will use every intellectual argument to enforce their vile laws and will deceive many, because they will use human rights as the tool to control others.

Many will not be strong enough to fight against abortion, euthanasia, and same sex marriage. Then just as the laws are brought into being, the Catholic Church will announce the reformation to acknowledge all human rights and all religions. This will be followed by terrible division between those blessed with the gift of insight, given to them by the Holy Spirit, and those whose only desire is love of oneself and who reject God. They see God, and My Teachings, as an obstacle to living what they believe is a free lifestyle.

The powerful global elite organization, which is infiltrated into every corner of the world, will plan new Church laws and plot to overthrow leaders, while at the same time, devise wars, which will bring destruction. So proud are they and such is the extent of their allegiance to Satanic adulation that they believe they are indispensable. How they will have to suffer for their evil deeds. Just as they believe that they can control others and inflict their devious plans on others, they will be struck down by the Hand of My Father. They will be given only so much time to turn their backs. After, then they will turn on each other and destroy one another. Such will the level of their suffering be that even towards the end it won't be enough to make them see what lies ahead should they continue to be bound to the evil one.

To many people, not of God, they will notice little of these events at first. It will only be when their freedom is restricted that they will openly revolt against the injustices within their nations. They will then realize the horror which will have been created because the Light of God will have been extinguished. In its place will be darkness, emptiness, hunger, and lack of love. Only then will man cry out for the Mercy of God. I will be there waiting to give them comfort and salvage their poor frightened souls."

The Beast like a Leopard - Freemasonry

Ref MMP405

Our Blessed mother is speaking: "Beloved sons, today you are gathered in cenacles of prayer to celebrate the Feast of the Immaculate Heart of your heavenly Mother. From every part of the world, I have called you to consecrate yourselves to my Immaculate Heart, and you have responded with filial love and generosity. I have now formed for myself my army, with those children who have accepted my request and have listened to my voice.

The time has come when my Immaculate Heart must be glorified by the Church and by all humanity because, in these times of the apostasy, of the purification, and of the great tribulation, my Immaculate Heart is the only refuge and the way which leads you to the God of salvation and of peace. Above all, my Immaculate Heart becomes today the sign of my sure victory, in the great struggle which is being fought out between the followers of the huge Red Dragon and the followers of the Woman Clothed with the Sun.

In this terrible struggle, there comes up from the sea to the aid of the Dragon, a beast like a leopard. If the Red Dragon is Marxist atheism, the Black Beast is Freemasonry. The Dragon manifests himself in the force of his power; the Black Beast on the other hand acts in the shadow, keeps himself out of sight and hides himself in such a way as to enter in everywhere. He has the claws of a bear and the mouth of a lion, because he works everywhere with cunning and with the means of social communication, that is to say, through propaganda. The seven heads indicate the various Masonic lodges, which act everywhere in a subtle and dangerous way.

This Black Beast has ten horns and, on the horns, ten crowns, which are signs of dominion and royalty. Masonry rules and governs throughout the whole world by means of the ten horns. The horn, in the biblical world, has always been an instrument of amplification, a way of making one's voice better heard, a strong means of communication.

For this reason, God communicated his will to his people by means of ten horns which made his law known: the Ten Commandments. The one who accepts them and observes them walks in life along the road of the divine will: of joy and of peace. The one who does the will of the Father accepts the word of his Son and shares in the redemption accomplished by Him. Jesus



gives to souls the very divine life, through grace, that He won for us through his sacrifice carried out on Calvary.

The grace of redemption is communicated by means of the seven sacraments. With grace there becomes implanted in the soul the seeds of supernatural life, which are the virtues. Among these, the most important are the three theological and the four cardinal virtues: faith, hope, charity, prudence, fortitude, justice and temperance. In the divine Son are the seven gifts of the Holy Spirit, these virtues germinate, grow and become more and more developed and thus lead the soul along the luminous way of love and of sanctity.”

The Aim of Masonry - Blaspheming God

Ref MMP – **The Aim of Masonry:**

The Blessed Mother is speaking: “The task of the black beast, namely of Masonry, is that of fighting, in a subtle way, but tenaciously, to obstruct souls from traveling along this way, pointed out by the Father and the Son and lighted up by the gifts of the Spirit. In fact, if the Red Dragon works to bring all humanity to do without God, to the denial of God, and therefore spreads the error of atheism, the aim of Masonry is not to deny God, but to blaspheme Him. The beast opens his mouth to utter blasphemies against God, to blaspheme his name and his dwelling place, and against all those who dwell in heaven. The greatest blasphemy is that of denying the worship due to God alone by giving it to creatures and to Satan himself. This is why in these times, behind the perverse action of Freemasonry, there are being spread everywhere black masses and the satanic cult. Moreover, Masonic acts by every means to prevent souls from being saved and thus it endeavors to bring to nothing the redemption accomplished by Christ.

If the Lord has communicated his law with the Ten Commandments, Freemasonry spreads everywhere, through the power of its ten horns, a law which is completely opposed to that of God.

- To the commandment of the Lord: **You shall not have any other God but me**, it builds other false idols, before which many today prostrate themselves in adoration.

- To the commandment: **You shall not take the name of God in vain**, it sets itself up in opposition by blaspheming God and his Christ, in many subtle and diabolical ways, even to reducing his Name indecorously to the level of a brand-name of an object of sale and of producing sacrilegious films concerning his life and his divine Person.

- To the commandment: **Remember to keep holy the Sabbath Day**, it transforms the Sunday, in many cases to just another day of work, into a weekend, into a day of sports, of competitions and of entertainments.

- To the commandment: **Honor your father and your mother**, it opposes a new model of family based on cohabitation, even between homosexuals.

•To the commandment: **You shall not commit impure acts**, it justifies, exalts, and propagates every form of impurity, even to the justification of acts against nature.

•To the commandment: **You shall not kill**, it has succeeded in making abortion legal everywhere, in making euthanasia acceptable, and in causing respect due to the value of human life to all but disappear.

•To the commandment: **You shall not steal**, it works to the end that theft, violence, kidnapping, and robbery spread more and more.

•To the commandment: **You shall not bear false witness**, it acts in such a way that the law of deceit, lying, and duplicity becomes more and more propagated.

•To the commandments: **You shall not covet the goods and the wife of another**, it works to corrupt in the depths of the conscience, betraying the mind and the heart of man.

In this way souls become driven along the perverse and wicked road of disobedience to the laws of the Lord, become submerged in sin, and are thus prevented from receiving the gift of grace and of the life of God.

•To the seven theological and cardinal virtues, which are the fruit of living in the grace of God, Freemasonry counters with the diffusion of the seven capital vices, which are the fruit of living habitually in the state of sin. To faith it opposes pride; to hope, lust; to charity, avarice; to prudence, anger; to fortitude, sloth; to justice, envy; to temperance, gluttony.

Whoever becomes a victim of the seven capital vices is gradually led to take away the worship that is due to God alone, in order to give it to false divinities, who are the very personification of all these vices. And in this consists of the greatest and most horrible blasphemy. This is why on every head of the beast there is written a blasphemous name. Each Masonic lodge has the task of making a different divinity adored.

•**The first head bears the blasphemous name of pride**, which opposes itself to the virtue of faith, and leads one to offer worship to the god of human reason and haughtiness, of technology and progress.

•**The second head bears the blasphemous name of lust**, which opposes itself to the virtue of hope, and brings one to offer worship to the god of sexuality and of impurity.

•**The third head bears the blasphemous name of avarice**, which opposes itself to the virtue of charity, and spreads everywhere the worship of the god of money.

•**The fourth head bears the blasphemous name of anger**, which opposes itself to the virtue of prudence, and leads one to offer worship to the god of discord and division.

•**The fifth head bears the blasphemous name of sloth**, which opposes itself to the virtue of fortitude, and disseminates the worship of the idol of fear of public opinion and of exploitation.

•**The sixth head bears the blasphemous name of envy**, which opposes itself to the virtue of justice, and leads one to offer worship to the idol of violence and of war.

•**The seventh head bears the blasphemous name of gluttony**, which opposes itself to the virtue of temperance, and leads one to offer worship to the so highly extolled idol of hedonism, of materialism and of pleasure.

The task of the Masonic lodges is that of working today, with great astuteness, to bring humanity everywhere to disdain the holy law of God, to work in open opposition to the Ten Commandments, and to take away the worship due to God alone in order to offer it to certain false idols, which become extolled and adored by an ever increasing number of people: reason, flesh, money, discord, domination, violence, pleasure. Thus, souls are precipitated into the dark slavery of evil, of vice, and of sin, and at the moment of death and of the judgment of God, into the pool of eternal fire, which is hell.

Now you understand how, in these times, against the terrible and insidious attack of the black beast, namely of Masonry, my Immaculate Heart becomes your refuge and the sure road which brings you to God. In my Immaculate Heart there is delineated the tactic made use of by your heavenly Mother, to fight back against and to defeat the subtle plot made use of by the black beast.

For this reason, I am training all my children to observe the ten commandments of God; to live the Gospel to the letter; to make frequent use of the sacraments, especially those of penance and Eucharistic Communion, as necessary helps in order to remain in the grace of God; to practice the virtues vigorously; to walk along the path of goodness, of love, of purity, and of holiness.

Thus, I am making use of you, my little children who have consecrated yourselves to me, to unmask all these subtle snares, which the black beast sets for you and to make futile in the end the great attack which Masonry has launched today against Christ and his Church. And in the end, especially in his greatest defeat, there will appear in its entire splendor, the triumph of my Immaculate Heart in the world."

My Church of Today is Deserted of the Spirit of God

Ref: Conchiglia Dec27, 2005, May 31, 2013



Jesus is speaking: "This is the time chosen by the Father although He only knows the day and the hour. Jerusalem...Jerusalem... oh My Church of today, stop killing and stoning every prophet I send to you to announce my impending Return. The places of worship where you hypocritically pray to Me are deserted of the Spirit of God from where He retreated because of your lack of love and disrespect. Remember did I say, 'For I say to you, you shall not see me henceforth till you say: 'Blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord.'

To the betraying Priests, who do not intend to repent and ask Me for forgiveness I say, 'out of My House, and leave here all of your belongings and above all your vestments because you are not worthy.'

To the Priest who have not betrayed Me I say: 'it is not sufficient not to betray to really love Me, if you truly love Me you must defend Me from those who outrage Me in the Holy Sacrament, from those who dirty My Church, from those who plot against Me. The fear to fight comes from the Enemy of always, Satan, and you are weak with the strong and strong with the weak. My faith Population is aware, and inhabited because of your tepidity and the lack of voice in defending Me. It is to you that has been given the mandate to transmit My Word, and to custody It and to defend It at the expense of your own life. Convert yourselves and return to the Gospel because I AM the Way." Ref: The Truth and the Life

Jesus is speaking: "And now the moment of decision for the church: The evil sect within the Vatican (Freemasons) supported Socialism, Communism and Modernism which were not rebuked by the council. A significant numbers of leaders in the early Mormon - Latter Day Saint (LDS) movement were Masons. In fact, Freemasons were a long-standing enemy of the church, and now being accepted where Bishops and Cardinals that were part of this sect would be allowed to continue their membership. This acceptance of Freemasons leads to the Latter-Day Saints - Mormons at the highest level believe that humans are co-eternal with God and have the potential of becoming gods themselves. Man becomes the center of worship just like Lucifer, who became the center of worship when he replaced God with himself." Ref: Conchiglia Dec27, 2005, May 31, 2013

Ecclesiastical Freemasons Enters the Catholic Church



**I, SAINT MICHAEL THE ARCHANGEL, AM PROTECTING YOU;
INVOKE ME AND YOUR GUARDIAN ANGELS. (2)**

By infiltrating the Church of Our King and Lord Jesus Christ,
Freemasonry has led a lukewarm humanity without any wish for
Salvation into error.

**CHILDREN, THERE IS A LACK OF PRAYER, A LACK OF
KNOWLEDGE, LACK OF A FIRM FAITH**

MESSAGE OF SAINT MICHAEL THE ARCHANGEL
TO LUZ DE MARIA
JANUARY 30, 2024

Opening Your Spirit to the Seven Vices

Ref: MV Vol4:37

"Peter asks: Master, why did the unclean spirit offer so much resistance? What does it mean?

Jesus is speaking: Listen to me. Some people give themselves to Satan by opening a door to one capital vice. Some give themselves twice, some three times, some seven times. When one has opened his spirit to the seven vices, then a complete spirit enters him. Satan, the black prince, enters.

How could that man, still young, be possessed by Satan?

Oh! My friends! Do you know along which path Satan comes? Generally, three are the beaten paths, and one is never missing. Three: sensuality, money, pride of spirit. Sensuality is the one which is always present. Courier of the other concupiscence's, it passes spreading its poison and everything flourishes with satanic flowering. That is why I say to you: 'Be the masters of your flesh.' Let that control be the beginning of everything else, as slavery is the beginning of everything else. The man enslaved by lust, becomes thief, swindler, cruel, murderer, in order to serve his mistress. The very thirst for power is also related to the flesh. Do you not think so? It is so. Meditate on that and you will see whether I am mistaken. It was through the flesh that Satan entered man and through the flesh he goes back into man, and he is happy if he can do so. He, one and sevenfold, enters with proliferation of his legions of minor demons." . . .

Manifestation of Satan - Summary

The first major manifestation of Satan, as an angel of light, was when he appeared to Mohammed. This event resulted in a religion that denies the Divinity of Christ. This religion is called Islam and was formed in the year 666 and has spread throughout the world. Islam has nearly a billion members and is growing at a very rapid rate to prepare itself for a world-wide Jihad.

The second major manifestation of Satan, as an angel of light, was when he appeared to Martin Luther. The work of Satan in this period of history, is the division of the Church and the consequent formation of new and numerous Christian sects, which gradually become driven to a more and more extensive loss of the true faith in the word of God.

The third manifestation of Satan, as an angel of light, is *Freemasonry*, assisted by its ecclesiastical form, will succeed in its great design: that of setting up an idol to put in the place of Christ and of his Church: A false christ and a false church. Joseph Smith, the founder of the Mormon Religion - Latter Day Saints, mentions in the Mormon D&C: that the angel of light appeared to him and said "only The Mormon Religion is pleasing to God and that Both Catholic and Protestants are nothing less than the 'whore of Babylon' whom the Lord denounces, as having corrupted all the earth by their fornications and wickedness. And any person who shall be so wicked

as to receive a holy ordinance of the gospel from the ministers of any of these apostate churches will be sent to hell with them." **Mormons at the highest level believe that humans are co-eternal with God and have the potential of becoming gods themselves.** Isn't this exactly what Adam and Eve's plan was - to become gods themselves? And we know how that turned out.

Note: "This third manifestation of Satan will open the door to the Antichrist. When that event happens, we have thus arrived at the peak of purification, of the great tribulation and of the apostasy. The apostasy will be, as of then, generalized because almost all will follow the false christ and the false church. Then the door will be opened for the appearance of the man or of the very person *of the Antichrist, who will claim to be god himself!*" Ref: Fr. Gobbie, MMP

Warnings from the Blessed Mother Regarding Freemasonry

The Blessed Mother gave warning messages to **Mother Mariana in Quito, from 1582 to 1634** in which the Virgin Mary, during several apparitions invoked under the name of Our Lady of Good Success, explicitly condemns Freemasonry using terms such as 'the cursed sect of Freemasonry,' 'Satan will reign completely through the Masonic sects,' 'the terrible hordes of the Masonic sect,' which leave no doubt about the main cause of the 'horrible crisis' facing the Church today, and Her new, Masonic course!:

- Shortly after the mid-Twentieth Century (just after Vatican II), the passions will erupt and there will be a total corruption of customs for Satan will reign almost completely by means of the **Masonic sect**.
- The Sacrament of Matrimony, which symbolizes the union of Christ with His Church, will be attacked and deeply profaned. **Freemasonry**, which will then in power, will approve iniquitous laws with the aim of doing away with this Sacrament.
- Moreover, in these unhappy times, there will be unbridled lust. Innocence will almost no longer be found in children nor modesty in women. In this supreme moment of need of the Church, that one who should speak will fall silent.
- During this epoch, the Church will find herself attacked by terrible hordes of the **Masonic sect**. The vices of impurity, of blasphemy and sacrilege will dominate, in these times of depraved desolation, and that one who should speak will fall silent.
- The fury of the devil, in trying to raze the Catholic Church, would be served by Her children who would lose their faith. They would work to oppress the Church and prevent public devotion for they would have already entered the party of Satan, by becoming members of **Masonic Lodges**, and the loathsome and pestiferous wild boar of **Freemasonry** would enter the beautiful and flourishing vineyard of the Church, leaving it in complete ruins and destroyed.

- The **Masonic Sect** will be so subtle as to penetrate into the heart of families in order to corrupt the children, and the Devil will pride himself in dining upon the exquisite delicacy of the hearts of children.
- Know that the Divine Justice sends terrible punishments on entire nations, not only for the sins of the people, but above all for the sins of Priests and Religious... Deviating from their sublime mission they will deteriorate to the point where that, in the eyes of God, they are the ones to accelerate the severity of punishment.
- The priests, ministers of My Son for their evil life, for their irreverence and their impiety in celebrating the Holy Mysteries, for the love of money, honors and pleasures, the priests have become cesspools of impurity. Yes, the priests ask for their revenge and revenge is suspended over their heads.
- The Church will be abandoned to great persecutions that one will be the time of darkness, and the Church will have a horrible crisis. Tremble, earth, and you who proclaim yourselves to worship Jesus Christ, but, on the inside, only worship yourselves, tremble, for God will hand you over to His enemy because the holy places are in the state of corruption.
- **ROME WILL LOSE THE FAITH AND BECOME THE SEAT OF THE ANTICHRIST!"**

How long will we continue to allow Freemasonry to insult our Lord Jesus Christ, His Mother, the Saints, and the Church?

The Trojan Horse Enters the Vatican

The Trojan horse is a story from the Trojan War about the subterfuge that the Greeks used to enter the independent city of Troy and win the war. In the canonical version, after a fruitless 10-year siege, the Greeks constructed a huge wooden horse, and hid a select force of men inside including Odysseus. The Greeks pretended to sail away, and the Trojans pulled the horse into their city as a victory trophy. That night the Greek force crept out of the horse and opened the gates for the rest of the Greek army, which had sailed back under cover of night. The Greeks entered and destroyed the city of Troy, ending the war.

Metaphorically, a "Trojan Horse" has come to mean any trick or stratagem that causes a target to invite a foe into a securely protected bastion or place.



This description about the Trojan horse is a perfect example as to how the enemies of the Catholic Church invaded the Vatican to take down the Church from within. The Church was warned about this event on July 13th, 1917, when the Blessed Mother appeared to the children of Fatima: The Blessed Mother is speaking: "In the end, My Immaculate Heart will triumph! A great chastisement will fall on the entire human race; not today as yet not tomorrow, but in the second half of the Twentieth Century. (The second half of the 20th Century is referring to Vatican II) No longer does order reign anywhere and Satan will reign over the highest places directing the course of events. He (Satan) really will succeed in infiltrating to the top of the Church. Also, for the Church a time of Her greatest trials will come. Cardinals will oppose Cardinals; Bishops will oppose Bishops and Satan will march amid their ranks, and in Rome there will be changes. What is rotten will fall, and what will fall will never rise again. The Church will be darkened, and the world deranged by terror. My request that Russia be consecrated to me, by the Pope together with all the bishops, has not been accepted, and thus she has spread her errors in every part of the world." Ref: John Paul II - *The Pope Who Understood Fatima* by: Eduardo Siguenza :58-64

The Blessed Virgin's prophecy was coming true. The evil of Communism had begun to spread its errors throughout the world, bringing untold suffering to millions of people, numerous wars and persecutions of Christians and of others as great as any the world has ever known.

Communism is essentially anti-religious since it sustains the diabolical position that religion must be totally rejected, because it was invented by those in power to suppress the poor and the weak.

The following sequence of events shows how Our Lady's prophesies about how Satan will really succeed in infiltrating to the top of the Church and how Communism and Freemasons will penetrate into the Church:

- **The Church was warned** about the infiltration of communism on July 13th, 1917, when the Blessed Mother appeared to the children of Fatima. He (Satan) really will succeed in infiltrating to the top of the Church in the second half of the Twentieth Century (Vatican II). Also, for the Church a time of her greatest trials will come. Cardinals will oppose Cardinals; Bishops will oppose Bishops and Satan will march amid their ranks.
- **Anti Apostles enter the Church:** "Bella Dodd, a former high-ranking official of the American Communist Party, said 'In the 1930s we put eleven hundred men into the priesthood in order to destroy the Church from within.' These men were to be ordained and rise to positions of influence and authority as Monsignors and Bishops. Now the number is estimated to be 3,000 according to Fr. Hesse who holds a doctorate in Thomistic Theology and Canon Law. He was the personal Secretary

to Cardinal Stickler of the Austrian Roman Catholic Church.” Ref: AA-1025 The Memoirs of an anti-apostle By, Marie Carre

- **Agent AA-1025 enters the Church:** “AA-1025 meant ‘Anti-Apostle.’ Thus, 1,024 communist priest or seminarians have entered this career before him. His mission was to drive into the head of men, and particularly into the head of Churchmen, to search for, at any price, a universal religion into which all churches would be melded together. So that this idea could take form and life, we must inculcate (to fix something firmly in somebody's mind through frequent, forceful repetition) in pious people, especially Roman Catholics, a feeling of guilt concerning the unique truth in which they pretend to live.” Ref: AA-1025 The Memoirs of an anti-apostle By, Marie Carre
- **Battle plan to destroy the church from within:** •To bring out that the good will of man, his sincerity, his dignity, are worth more than an always invisible God. •Promote the prophecy that someday you will see married priest and masses said in the vernacular tongues. •Urge woman to ask for priesthood. •Suppress the Sign of the Cross. This Sign is practiced only in Roman and Greek Churches. It is time that the latter take notice that they offend other people, who have as many qualities and as much holiness as they have. This Sign, and also genuflections, are all ridiculous customs. •Replace the altars by a completely bare table, and also the crucifixes, in order that Christ be considered as a man, not as a God. Mass would become only a community meal, to which all would be invited, even unbelievers. •Very soon, the Host will be laid in the hand in order that all notions of the Sacred be erased.
- **The Second Vatican Council** was the 21st Ecumenical Council of the Catholic Church, announced by Pope John XXIII in January 1959. After several years of planning, the Council was formally convoked in September 1962.
- **Ecumenical Council:** “The meaning of Ecumenical before Vatican II meant: the household that includes those that belong there. It was the safeguard, wherever the Council took place, to prevent heretics and schismatic from entering. It was an event that belonged to the household and what took place was none of the outsiders’ business. All the Bishops that were in union with the Pope were called to attend, nobody else - period. The twenty Councils before Vatican II never had outsiders attend. It wasn’t until Vatican II that Ecumenism would take on a new meaning: let us all gather in the Holy Spirit, forget our differences and worship whatever God you like. Thus, heretics and schematics were now invited into the council. The believers and non-believers alike, unanimously agree that all our actions and all of our activities are **directed towards man as the center and summit.**”(LDS

Mormon Religion- Freemasons) Ref: by Father Luigi Villa (Doctor in Theology)

- **Room of the Last Supper:** The Blessed Mother is speaking: "In the 'Room of the Last Supper-Church' anyone who professes 'false religions' cannot get in; Jesus will apply the merits of His Redemption only to those who will believe in Him and not to non-believers or to those who profess false religions." Ref: Conchiglia Message of Dec 28th, 2013
- **No Condemnation of Communism:** "As a result of ecumenism we have put the tabernacle, rosary, beautiful statues and vestments to the side in our churches because these are "un-ecumenical." Also, as a result of ecumenism, we had no condemnation of Communism at Vatican II. This is because of the Vatican-Moscow Agreement of 1962 whereby the Vatican promised not to condemn Communism if Moscow would agree to send delegates from the Russian Orthodox Church to Vatican II. This policy of "no direct condemnation of Communism" is still in effect to this day. (By contrast, during the reign of Pope Pius XII, any Catholic who voted for a Communist candidate in a general election was automatically excommunicated.)" Ref: by Father Luigi Villa (Doctor in Theology Also, there was no condemnation of communism because many of the Bishops and Cardinals were AA agents (Anti Apostles).
- **Why did Pope John XXIII call for Vatican II?** Jesus is speaking: "My Peter, Pope John XXIII, was the protagonist (the most important character) witness of the existence of sons of other worlds, they too children of God, and this reality, necessarily, had to be made known soon to all of Humanity on Earth through My Church. The authenticity of the source would have reassured Humanity preparing them for the successive milestone of knowledge, but ready divisions arose within the Church, and Bishops and Cardinals readily started to fight because in this important Revelation they saw the danger for them of being undressed of their temporary power that they exerted all around the World and thanks to the opening of the Council they could introduce that which could favor them. Pope John XXIII died after the first session and was succeeded by Pope Paul VI who solemnly closed the council in December 1965." Ref: Conchiglia San Juan Diego 10/13 2013
- **Pope Paul VI:** Jesus is speaking: "The true drama materialized through the successive Peter, Paul VI. This was the true key that opened the door to Satan. I must speak again of the doubles of the Popes. It was the true Peter who said that the smoke of Satan had entered the Church. It was the false Peter who had presented the heresy of the Ecumenism and all of that which could have damaged My Church. The true Peter had suffered a lot, imprisoned and tortured. The solemn

funerals were done to the false Peter.” Ref: Conchiglia San Juan Diego 10/13 2013

- **Double Black Mass:** On June 29, 1963, eight days after the election of Paul VI, a Double Black Mass was celebrated in Rome and Charleston (South Carolina - USA) by which Satan was enthroned in the Pauline Chapel, the place where the Pope takes over the role of ‘The Guardian of the Eucharist.’ That June 29, 1963, was the beginning of the Seventh Seal of the Apocalypse of St. John, namely the beginning of the Kingdom of the Antichrist. On that day, the words of Our Lady de La Salette became reality: ‘Rome will lose the Faith and become the seat of the Antichrist,’ and the words of Our Lady of Fatima: “Indeed, Satan will succeed in penetrating the top of the Church.’ Ref: by Father Luigi Villa (Doctor in Theology)
- **Through some cracks the smoke of Satan has entered the temple of God:** Fr. Luigi Villa is speaking: “There is doubt, uncertainty, problematic, anxiety, confrontation. One does not trust the Church anymore; one trusts the first prophet that comes to talk to us from some newspapers or some social movement, and then rushes after him and asks him if he held the formula of real life. And we fail to perceive, instead, that we are the masters of life already. Doubt has entered our conscience, and it has entered through windows that were supposed to be opened to the light instead. Even in the Church this state of uncertainty rules. One thought that after the Council there would come a shiny day for the history of the Church. A cloudy day came instead, a day of tempest, gloom, quest, and uncertainty. We preach ecumenism and drift farther and farther from others. We attempt to dig abysses instead of filling them.”
- **The Church changes its approach towards Ecumenism and Freemasonry:** And so, the ‘new’ approach of the Church was the change of course by Vatican II, guided formerly by John XXIII, and subsequently by Paul VI, which adopted ecumenical and liberal positions toward Freemasonry, even though for 250 years they had been utterly different. At this juncture, someone might ask himself: How is it that with Vatican II, there was such an ‘opening’ to Freemasonry, when, prior to it, Freemasonry had always been judged the ‘number one enemy’ of the Catholic Church?
- **Masonic Order welcomed into the Church:** The Scandinavian Episcopal Conference has decided, after lengthy and careful reflection, that the bishops may allow, individually, the members of the Masonic Order of our Northern Nations wishing to embrace Catholicism, to be welcomed in the Church without renouncing their active membership in Freemasonry.” Ref: by Father Luigi Villa (Doctor in Theology)

- **New Universal Church of Man:** “Under the Paul VI (his double who was a Freemason), on June 29, 1963, the ‘New Universal Church of Man’ was born with Satanic inspiration that had the task of suppressing the Church of Christ, but in a special way, it had to eliminate from the face of the earth the Redemption of Christ’s Sacrifice on the Cross, and replace it with the Blasphemous and Satanic Redemption of the Masonic Triple Trinity, of which Msgr. Montini knew well the geometric-symbolic representation, for having personally designed it and made a monument, in 1943, on the tombstone of his mother, Giuditta Alghisi, in the cemetery of Verolavechia (Brescia). The fifteen years of **the pontificate of Paul VI (his double) saw the birth and development of the ‘House of Man on Earth’ or rather of the ‘New Universal Church of Man’ inspired by Satanism.** This was the ‘New Church of Paul VI’ which, according to the words of Our Lady of La Salette, as ‘a black body’ would ‘eclipse’ the Church of Christ, the “shining body.”” Ref: by Father Luigi Villa (Doctor in Theology - **Note:** A good example of the New Universal Church of Man is “St Elizabeth Ann Seaton Church” in Palm Coast, Fl.
- **Paul VI’s Funeral:** “Paul VI’s ‘obituary,’ or funeral oration by the former Grand Master of ‘Palazzo Giustiniani’ [Rome’s headquarters of the Grand Orient of Italy], Giordano Gamberini, made in ‘La Rivista Massonica’ magazine is disconcerting. It reads: To us, it is the death of him who made the condemnation of Clement XII and of his successors fall. That is, it is the first time – in the history of modern Freemasonry – that the Head of the greatest Western religion dies not in a state of hostility with the Freemasons! For the first time in history, the Freemasons can pay respect to the tomb of a Pope, without ambiguities or contradiction.” Ref: by Father Luigi Villa (Doctor in Theology)
- **After Vatican II:** “After Vatican II the Mass was reformed in ways that lost the luster of its sacred character. In order to involve the laity to a further degree, the altar was shifted to the center of the sanctuary, that the priest might now address the people. Tabernacles were sent to a side alcove, to be referenced only when needed. The crucifix on the altar was also removed and often hung behind the priest on the wall where the priest saying the Mass has his back to Christ - a move the old rite would not allow in principle. Ref: Father Joseph Fessio, S.J. is the publisher of Ignatius Press
- **The New Mass:** “The new Mass was purposely modeled to be more ecumenical; hence Archbishop Bugnini modified it with the aid of 6 Protestant ministers and a Jewish representative. Hence the visible character of the Mass differs little now from many organized Protestant ceremonies. Because of these reasons, there are some religious

congregations, such as the Society of Saint Pius X, The Society of Saint Peter, etc., who came into existence solely to uphold the old ways. Due to the moral pressure of Catholics who reject the new way of Mass as unfulfilling and spiritually desiccated, Rome finally publicly acknowledged that the old rite was never formally abrogated and that any priest may celebrate it. Many bishops, whose indult used to be required before the old Mass could be said in their dioceses, are not pleased with Rome making this acknowledgment and continue to make it difficult for priests to celebrate the old rite, at least publicly.” Ref: Father Joseph Fessio, S.J. is the publisher of Ignatius Press

- **John Paul the First:** Jesus is speaking: “John Paul I was an election’s misadventure for the Freemasonry, and they had killed him deriding the Holy Spirit.” Ref: Conchiglia San Juan Diego 10/13 2013
- **John Paul the Second:** Jesus is speaking: John Paul II was placed in temporary mental hibernation *so that his double could act undisturbed to sign documents and approvals and even to kiss the Koran*, but in that case, it was the true Peter that in the last days you saw suffering, but his executioners were cool, they had found the way for him not to speak nor write anything. They had cut his vocal cords and had made his hands tremble. The solemn funerals in this case were done for the true Peter. Ref: Conchiglia San Juan Diego 10/13 2013
- **Freemasonry:** Jesus is speaking: “The freemasonry within the council had done everything to discourage the election of Pope Benedict XVI; Benedict with authority would have had the precise duty to withhold as far as possible ‘the mystery of iniquity.’ Holy was the respect and stringency towards the Doctrine, the Sacraments, and every form of Liturgy. In regard to Ecumenism, even he was episodically manipulated in the mind, without fault, without realizing it. At this point who has attentively followed that which he had said, will ask himself why did he ask to be separated from the Vatican? Here is the answer.” Ref: Conchiglia San Juan Diego 10/13 2013
- **The Vatican is no longer part of the Church:** Jesus is speaking: “To make things clear; From ever I speak addressing My Church also includes the Vatican, but the Vatican has shown and again demonstrates at its top not to be and not wanting to be part of the Church that belongs to Me and of which Mary is Mother. The Vatican is an insurmountable fortress by any human control and is the den of the seven deadly sins and other atrocities. Instead, I Am the Church, with all the children that love Me and that sacrifice themselves every day Imitating Me, testifying to Me and there, it is true martyrdom. So, clarified that the Church and the Vatican are two different things I say again, Peter it is time to clarify because there is total confusion in the

Church due to many Cardinals within the Vatican.” Ref: Conchiglia Dec 27, 2005

- **Warning from the Blessed Mother:** “Pope Benedict XVI is being plotted against, within his own corridors, by an evil sect. This sect is known to exist among those sacred servants within The Vatican, yet they are powerless against this evil group, which has infiltrated the Catholic Church, for centuries (communist AA). They are responsible for twisting the Truth of my Son’s Teachings. So little is known about them or their vile works; they have driven the True Doctrine from the Catholic Church and in its place, a lukewarm, watered-down version has been force fed to Catholics, over the last forty years (since Vatican II). So much confusion has been spread by this wicked, but hidden, sect that my children have wandered away from the True Church.” Ref: Conchiglia Dec 27, 2005
- **The Schism within the Church:** Jesus is speaking: “My dearly beloved daughter, the schism within the Catholic Church, as foretold, will now be witnessed, for all the world to see. The departure of My dearly beloved Holy Vicar, Pope Benedict XVI, marks the beginning of the end. I have, through you, My chosen prophet, over the last two years, tried to prepare My Church on earth for this sad event. The Masonic elite have grasped control over My Church, and they will wield the most wicked deceit upon Catholics. The Keys of Rome are now within My Hands having been passed over to Me by My Father. I will direct all of My followers so that the Truth can be sustained and that My Holy Word remains intact.” Ref: MDM - Message of February 17, 2013 @ 7:00 pm
- **Time to Remove Pope Benedict:** Jesus is speaking: “The Time had arrived to remove ‘him’ who was withholding the ‘mystery of iniquity.’ This was the moment in which ‘the unnamed’ could be manifested he who is wicked and prepares for the coming of the final Antichrist. This ‘unnamed’ this, ‘iniquitous man’ was entrusted by the devil to destroy the spiritual power that I had given to Peter, to make ridiculous the Upstanding and Holy Doctrine, to debase even honor and external praise for the Glory of God, to outrage the Sacraments so that more people would eat and drink their condemnation.” Ref: MDM – Message of June 1, 2011 @ 11:00 am
- **Jesus gives a Message to Pope Benedict XVI to Resign:** Jesus is speaking: “It is necessary My Peter, either now or you will not make it on time. May you have the courage to exercise the Holy Power I gave you and detach yourself from the Vatican as I have detached myself from the Synagogue, ‘Vatican Synagogue’ equal hypocrisy, rottenness of every kind. Men externally clothed with pure and riches robes but rotten in the heat and dishonest in action, greedy for wealth and

power. My Peter, I call you to follow Me now where you wouldn't want to go because somehow you partly know the excessive suffering that awaits you. But the will of God will be done, so that the Kingdom of God will shine in His shining light in Fullness of Love." MDM – Message of June 1, 2011 @ 11:00 am

- **Pope Benedict resigns as Bishop:** Jesus is speaking: "Benedict the XVI did not resign as Supreme Pontiff but resigned as Bishop of Rome, the Pope remains so. His intelligence and his wit you cannot even measure. He preserved everything about his Pontificate, close to himself and on himself exactly as it was asked of him by Me, through Conchiglia. He put all you to the test, Consecrated and lay people and no one noticed that he invited the Cardinals to elect "who" could not be elected." Ref: MDM – Message of January 18, 2012 @ 9:50 am
- **Benedict did not invoke the Holy Spirit:** Jesus is speaking: "But what talented Cardinals! Those who did not like him could not wait to get rid of him, but those who claimed to love him did not do anything not to say that the election of the new Pope could not be done nor to defend him from the vultures who sit on the benches of the Vatican. Have you wondered why Benedict XVI did not invoke for the Cardinals the assistance of the Holy Spirit that they extol so much to the Conclave, often than not listen to Him and follow Him??? The answer is simple, because he knew and knows that *the Church is currently empty of the Spirit of God* exactly as I have said long ago." Ref: Conchiglia San Juan Diego Feb 2, 2011
- **The Next Pope will be the False Prophet:** Jesus is speaking: "My beloved Pope Benedict XVI is the last true Pope on this earth. **Peter the Roman** is My Peter, the original apostle who will rule My Church from the Heavens under the command of My Eternal Father. Then, when I come to reign, at the Second Coming, he will rule over all of God's children when all religions become one Holy Church in Christ. I only speak the truth My daughter." MDM – Message of April 12, 2012 @ 11:27 am
- **New Methods of Catholic Worship:** Jesus is speaking: "Watch how they have not only twisted the truth of My teachings but introduced new methods of Catholic worship which insult Me and My Eternal Father. The Catholic Church of Christ is the one true church and as such is a primary target of Satan and his wicked sect. The truth comes from Me. The truth makes mankind uncomfortable because it can involve personal sacrifice. The truth causes outrage in some instances and, in many cases, is treated as heresy. Yet only the truth can set you free from lies; the lies which come from Satan, and which create a heavy burden on your soul." Ref: Conchiglia San Juan Diego 10/13 2013

A Great Deceit

MDM – Maria Divine Mercy (Tuesday, January 20, 2015)

The Blessed Mother is speaking: “My dear children there will come shortly a great deceit, which will fall upon the world like a curtain. This deceit will almost obliterate the Truth, but those who are blessed with the Light of my Son’s Mercy will see the falsities, which mask the Word of God.

Not since man was created, will God permit His enemies to succumb to such deceit – a deceit, which has one purpose only. That is to wipe away all traces of God in your society so that all those who do not come from Him will be elevated to great positions of power. God permits this as the greatest test of the human race, to determine who is for Him and who is against Him.

The world has committed grave offences against my Eternal Father, and it continues to plunge deeper into mortal sin. Sacred servants, including priests, bishops and cardinals have, for over forty years (which leads back to Vatican II), failed to teach God’s children the Truth. *Many of them will not acknowledge the existence of sin, nor will they warn people of the grave dangers that mortal sin brings to souls. God’s servants have one duty and that is to instruct the faithful in all things that are moral and show souls the dangers of failing to live a good life. Sin is no longer referred to as the greatest enemy, which causes man to separate from God.*

You must cling to the Truth always. God has revealed the Truth through His Prophets. Do not turn your backs on the Truth because if you do, you will embrace false doctrine and, mistakenly, believe that it will unlock the gates to your inheritance.

So many people are being misled and believe that once you look after the material welfare of God’s children, then this is all that matters. Look after your own souls, dear children, because you have one and it will last for eternity, whether you reside with my Son in His Kingdom or are cast away from Him. *Never neglect your own souls or you will find it difficult to unite with my Son.*

The Truth will live forever, as it is the Word of God. It can never change.”

The enemies of the Church used a Trojan horse to penetrate the insurmountable fortress of the Vatican in an effort to take down the Church.

VIDEO - Liturgical Abuse: Reveals the mass we lost and the darkness we embraced. Why did we allow this to happen? A must see.



https://www.youtube.com/watch?time_continue=3&v=-WFjoQL3wog&feature=emb_logo

Chapter 5: Freemasons enter the Catholic Church



[The Freemasonic Plot To Destroy The Catholic Church. \(youtube.com\)](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=...)

Fatima Reveals the Truth of Satan's Evil Sect Entering the Vatican

Ref: (MDM) MariaDivineMercy January 26, 2012, 9:40 pm

Jesus is speaking: "My dearly beloved daughter it is time for the full truth of the mysteries of the Divine Realm to be revealed to the world. The truth has been hidden for some time. Acknowledgement of My divine intervention in the world, through the miracles, apparitions and divine communications to chosen souls, has been pushed to one side by My church for many years.

Why My church felt the need to dampen the truth when it was needed to strengthen the faith of My children everywhere is known only to them. Every true visionary of Mine and My Blessed Mother was ignored in the beginning and treated with contempt by My Church.

My daughter even the final secret of Fatima was not given to the world because it revealed the truth of Satan's evil sect entering the Vatican. The last part of the secret has not been revealed in order to protect the wicked sect who entered the Vatican in great numbers since My Mother's appearance at the holy shrine of Fatima. My daughter Lucia was silenced by the powers which control part of the Vatican over which My poor beloved Popes have little control.

Watch how they have not only twisted the truth of My teachings but introduced new methods of Catholic worship which insult Me and My Eternal Father. The Catholic Church is the one true church and as such is a primary target of Satan and his wicked sect. The truth comes from Me. The truth makes mankind uncomfortable because it can involve personal sacrifice. The truth causes outrage in some instances and, in many cases, is treated as heresy. Yet only the truth can

set you free from lies; the lies which come from Satan, and which create a heavy burden on your soul.

The time has come for the truth to be unveiled in a world which is full of lies. So many lies My daughter have been presented to My children by false religions, false Gods, false Church Leaders, false political leaders and organizations as well as a false media. So much of the truth is hidden. Yet if the truth of what is happening in the world were revealed today very few people would accept it.

The same applies to My Father's Ten Commandments. These are the rules laid down by My Eternal Father and given to His prophet Moses. The truth never changes no matter how much mankind tries to change it. My Father's Commandments are no longer accepted even amongst Christian Churches. Thou shall not kill means you cannot kill another human being. It does not refer to self-defense but in every other circumstance.

No man can justify murder – abortion, execution or euthanasia, No one. This is a mortal sin, and the punishment is an eternal life in hell. Do My children accept this My daughter? No, they even pass laws which make it not only acceptable but excusable in the eyes of God. But it is not. Every one of My Father's Ten Commandments is broken every day. Yet My church never preaches about the seriousness of sin. They never tell people that they will go to hell should they commit a mortal sin **if they do not show remorse**. My heart is deeply wounded.

They, My churches, all over the world do not preach the truth. Many of My Sacred Servant no longer believes in the state of hell. They do not accept My Father's Commandments. They excuse every sin. They talk about My Father's mercy but fail to explain the consequences of dying in a state of mortal sin.

By not carrying out their duties for which they have been assigned they offend me greatly. They are, in many cases, responsible for the loss of so many souls.

Wake up to the truth all of you who profess to be a believer in God the Almighty Father, Creator of all things and know this. There is only one truth. There cannot be more than one truth. Anything other than the truth is a lie and does not come from My Heavenly Father, God the Almighty Creator of all things."

The Journey Begins

The journey that you are about to experience will take you into the cult world of Freemasonry. Our Lord and the Blessed Mother have warned us about the Freemasons and their plot to destroy the Church of Christ. This journey is not a pleasant one because it will reveal how Ecclesiastical Freemasonry, with all its lies and deceptions, has entered the church of Christ and how church members have been deceived for centuries.

The journey begins at the Catacombs in Rome where the first image of the Blessed Virgin Mary and baby Jesus is preserved on the catacomb wall since the second century. We will discover why the image was modified to reflect a lie that supports the image of Our Blessed Mother breast feeding baby Jesus. Then we will journey to Bethlehem to the Grotto of Our Lady of the Milk to discover where this devotion came from and why. Is it a true devotion or is it based on legend? From there we will journey to Madrid Spain to discover the rumor about the shrine that was built by King Philip II in honor of Our Lady of Good Deliverance. Does this Shrine really exist, is there such a place? Did the devotion to Our Lady of La Leche really begin in Spain?

Then we will precede to Nombre de Dios a Spanish Catholic mission in St Augustine, Florida where our Lady of La Leche was introduced and replaced the cross of Christ. Then we will head to the "Shrine of Our Lady of La Leche," also in St Augustine, where we will discover the true identity of the statue of Our Lady of La Leche and what it represents. Our journey will continue to the Cathedral of St Augustine with a shocking discovery that will reveal the true identity of the gold image of "Christ the King" and what this Cathedral really represents. The journey will end at Elizabeth Ann Seton church in Palm Coast where the "Universal Church of Man" has been established.

Before we begin, I want to mention the significance of the number three and its importance in the world of Freemasonry, for example there are, in the basic Lodge of Freemasonry, three degrees, three offices, three lights, three "tenets" (principles) of Freemasonry and three symbolic moral pillars



to name a few. In this example there are **three stages** to Satan's plan of deceit and destruction:

The Three Stages:

Stage 1: We will reveal the symbols and their meanings that are present along our journey and the hidden meaning behind them. When you understand these symbols, you will then see the deception of Freemasonry.

Stage 2: This stage involves two churches *Nombre de Dios* a Spanish Catholic mission in St. Augustine, Florida and the Shrine of Our Lady of Leche Catholic Church also in St Augustine Fl. We will reveal the hidden meaning of the Masonic symbols that are contained within these churches and the deception that is hidden from those that attend Mass in these Churches. Also, we will reveal who the woman enthroned over the altar crowned in Gold called "Our Lady of Leche" really represents.

Stage 3: Stage three brings together all that was revealed in Stage 1 & 2 which leads to a devastating climax. Once we enter the **Cathedral of St Augustine** the full force of deception will be presented. We will reveal the many Masonic symbols that are present in this church and their meanings. Also, we will discover the real identity of the man in Gold who is positioned in the center of the altar who most people call "Christ the King."

These events are supported by the teaching revelations that the Lord and His Mother have been warning us about for so many years. Once you place the truth against the lies of Satan, you will quickly understand the warnings from our Lord and His Mother in a much more profound way.

However, Truth is hidden from all those, for whatever reason, close their eyes to truth. The main reason that people are deceived is that they will not receive "the love of the truth," (2 Thes. 2:10). We must become lovers of Truth no matter how much it hurts. It is the truth that will set us free only if we will learn how to recognize and receive the **whole** truth and not just those things that we are comfortable with. To firstly know and to then tell the Truth is a responsibility not only to you but also to others. It is an honor, a duty, and your legacy for generations to come. It is part of their birthright in an age of spellbinding lies on the level of the supernatural. "Then you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free." (John 8:32) This declaration, "You shall know the truth, and the truth shall set you free," tells us something important about Jesus, but it also tells us something primarily about truth. It tells us that truth is liberating, and it is worth fighting for! This foundational statement and spoken by The Lord Himself, claims that true freedom comes only through the truth. **It tells us that not only is our spiritual freedom and eternal destiny dependent on what is true, but that our personal freedom on earth depends upon our understanding of that which is true, against that which is truly false.** "To this end was I born, and for this because I came into

the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. **Everyone that is of the truth hears my voice.**" (John 18:37)

What you are about to experience is how Masonic symbology is used as the deadly weapon to destroy the Catholic Church. All four of these places we will visit on our journey have been infected by the horror of Freemasonry that has committed acts of abomination against our Lord, His Mother and the Saints.

Abominations:

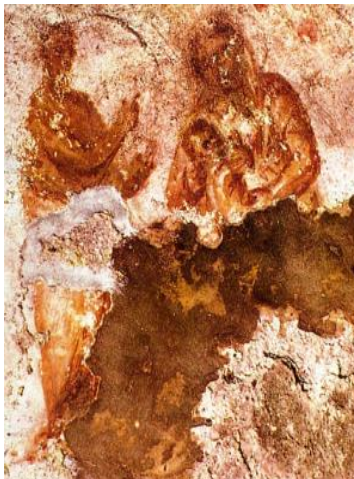
- THE REPLACEMENT OF JESUS CHRIST BY LUCIFER AS "MAN'S REDEEMER"
- THE REPLACEMENT OF JESUS CHRIST BY LUCIFER AS "KING OF THE UNIVERSE"
- THE REPLACEMENT OF THE "CULT OF GOD" WITH THE "CULT OF LUCIFER"
- THE "MASONIC ECUMENISM" OF THE REUNION OF ALL RELIGIONS
- RETURNING BACK TO THE HOLY OF HOLIES LEADS TO SIN AND CORUPTION
- THESE ARE SACRILEGIOUS MASES!
- THIIIS IS A HORIBLE INSULT TO JESUS CHRIST, HIS MOTHER AND THE SAINTS!
- THIS IS A CHALLENGE TO THE HOLIEST TRINITY!

The Catacombs in Rome – false teachings

Ref: http://www.catacombepiscilla.com/visita_catacomba_en.html

Our journey begins at the Catacombs in Rome **where people claim the first image of the Blessed Mother nursing baby Jesus is displayed.**

To verify this statement, I researched the catacombs in Rome to find the picture of Mary supposedly breast-feeding Jesus. I discovered the following images:



All of these images are a fake and have been altered to support the claim that this is the first image of Mary breast feeding Jesus which dates back to the Catacombs. This statement is a lie.

To find out the truth we will visit the Benedictine Sisters of the Catacomb of Priscilla. Taking the name of Priscilla from the place where it began, the congregation was founded by a devout priest from Bologna, **Giulio Belvederi**, who was also an archeologist. He was brought to Rome by Pope Pius XI to build not only the new seat of the Pontifical Institute for Christian Archeology, but also the houses over the entrances to the catacombs, which were then being opened up to the general public. This project was undertaken to bring modern Christians closer to these important witnesses to the early faith and inspire in them a renewal of both love and hope.

The picture to the right is the picture in question and is described as follows: **The Niche with the oldest image in existence of the Virgin Mary** Copyright © 2014 Catacombs Priscilla | Via Salaria, 430 - 00199 Roma Tel 3791965224.

The image of the Good Shepherd in stucco, (much of which has unfortunately fallen off,) is found on the upper part of a niche which was later expanded into a gallery, most likely because of the presence of a venerated tomb. He is standing among some trees which are stucco on the bottom, but fresco on the top, where we see leaves and red fruits painted in vivid color. On either side of the trees there were two more images, but the one on the left has completely fallen away. On the right is preserved an image of the Virgin Mary with the Child Jesus on her knee; a prophet stands next to her, holding a scroll in his left hand, and pointing to a star with his right. This seems to refer to the prophecy of Balaam, "A star shall rise out of Jacob, and a scepter shall spring up from Israel" (Numbers 24, 15-17). The presence of the prophet indicates that the Child is the Messiah awaited for many ages.



There is no mention of Mary breast feeding baby Jesus. In fact, if you look closely at the true image, you will see that the child is either looking at the prophet or the star and not his mother. I would find it hard to imagine Our Lady with her breast exposed feeding Jesus while being addressed by a prophet. This statement about being the first image of Mary breast feeding Jesus is an obvious lie.

The question now is, why lie, why twist the truth? That's because the "Father of Lies" has desired the acceptance of Mary breast feeding Jesus, which would date all the way back to the Catacombs, so he could continue to build on this theme and to gain support from the church and its members. This would pave the way for the acceptance and entrance of the Babylonian Goddess Astarte who we will discover more about later on our journey.

The Legend of Milk Grotto in Bethlehem

History: The Chapel of the Milk Grotto in Bethlehem is a pilgrim destination for both Christian and Muslim mothers seeking the intercession of the Blessed Virgin Mary. According to tradition, Mary rested at the Grotto to nurse baby Jesus while she and Joseph were escaping to Egypt and fleeing King Herod's soldiers. A drop of breast milk fell upon the stone cave walls and turned them white.



Legend holds that women who pray to **Our Lady of the Milk**, looking to increase their milk supply or to conceive a child, have been aided when the powdery white chalk from the cave is mixed into their food.

This 1gram collection of milk grotto powder was packaged at, and is only available from, St. Catherine's, the Franciscan Monastery erected around the milk grotto. Milk grotto powder makes a special and thoughtful gift for a woman or mother who cannot physically travel to the Shrine.



Every purchase made at the Holy Land Gift Shop supports Christian families in the Holy Land. Cost \$10.00ea

A **legend** recalls how Mary spilt some milk while breast feeding baby Jesus, thus turning the stone of this caves a "white stone" color. The church was built on this site and contains the "white stone rock" The powdery substance of this rock is evident to this very day.

The present building around the Grotto was put up by the Franciscans in 1872, some of the old church mosaics and traces of original walls remain to this day. The church was extensively rebuilt, remodeled, and adorned with marble and hand cut sculptures, benches, icons, and engravings by Issa A. Michael Hazboun and sons in 1934-1935. Another **legend** going back to the VII century is located at this site and is the burial place of the innocent children which were the victims killed by Herod the Great after Jesus' birth.

There are two legends mentioned in this description of the Milk grotto that are false. The first one is "A **legend** recalls how Mary spilt some milk while breast feeding baby Jesus, thus turning the stone of this cave into a "white stone" color."



The White Stone Rock in the Milk Grotto

There is no supporting evidence that Mary and Joseph were hiding in a cave before they had to flee to Egypt.

Ref: "The Childhood of Jesus" by Jakob Lorber Chapter 33

Jesus is speaking: "During the night an angel appeared in a dream to Joseph as well as to Mary and said: 'Joseph, sell the treasures and buy a few more beasts of burden for yourself, for you must flee to Egypt with your family! See, Herod has burst into a mighty rage and has resolved to murder all children from the first to twelve years of age because he was tricked by the wise men!'"

The Holy family no sooner said goodbye to the Wise-men when Joseph, Mary and Jesus had to flee to Egypt immediately. Once dressed, he went to Mary's room to wake her up, but she was already kneeling by the manger watching Jesus sleep. They packed that night and left at first light. They never stayed in a cave, nor did Mary ever spill breast milk on a stone to turn it white!

The second legend that is wrong dates back to the VII century and is located at this site and is the burial place of the innocent children which were the victims killed by Herod the Great after Jesus' birth. The innocent were not buried at the Milk Grotto. Jesus reveals what the innkeeper said to Him about the slaughter when He returned to Bethlehem:

Referencing the works of Maria Valtorta Vol. 1:227-10: "When Jesus was an adult, He took Peter, James, John and Judas back to Bethlehem to show the Apostles where He was born. When they arrived, Jesus was looking for Anne's house, when the owner of the Hotel, which was directly across from Anne's house, revealed to Jesus that because Anne had sheltered the Holy Family from Herod she was murdered, and all of her children were murdered except for one. Then they destroyed her house.

'We would like to see the place of the slaughter.'

The place! But every house was a place of slaughter. There were people killed for miles round Bethlehem. Come with me.

They go up a staircase into a large, terraced roof. From it one can see a lot of countryside and the whole of Bethlehem spread on the hills like an open fan.

Can you see the ruined spots? Over there also the houses were burnt down because the fathers defended their children with their weapons. Can you see over there that kind of a well-covered with ivy? Those are the remains of the synagogue. It was burnt down by the survivors, who were wild because of the slaughter of their children. And over there, and there, there... see those sepulchres? The victims are buried there. They look like sheep spread all over the green, as far as the eye can see. All the innocent and their fathers and mothers..."

The Number of the Holy Innocents

MVN 1945-1950:373

In regard to the number of the Holy Innocents who perished in Herod's massacre, Jesus says: "The number was 320, between those in Bethlehem and those in the countryside. And I shall further specify that 188 of them were from Bethlehem, whereas 132 were from the countryside stricken within a vast radius of Herod's envoys to exterminate the infants. Among those killed there were also 64 little girls, not identified as such by the assassins, who killed in the midst of darkness, confusion, and frenzy, to act quickly before anything could intervene to put an end to the slaughter.



...for the Messiah that the Grace of {God the Father} saved from tyrants to preserve Him for His people and of salvation and...

An even more elaborate Mariological interpretation of the proto-evangelium is found in a conversation Jesus had in the third year of His Public Ministry. After exorcizing an impure demon, Jesus declared:

Satan first entered man through the flesh [sensuality], and if he can, he will do it again gladly... Women were meant to be God's sweetness on earth. They were meant to be loving incarnations of the Fiery life of the One Who is. They were meant to be manifestations and testimonies of God's love... Satan was aware of the perfection [of women ... Satan, who is sly, crafty, and cruel, wormed his way into that perfection, bit into it and injected his venom. So, Satan turned women's love – perfection - into an instrument he could wield to dominate both women and men, and spread evil.

[Alarmed, John asks:] 'What about our mothers?'

[Jesus answers:] 'Are you worried about them, John? Not all women are Satan's instruments. Women are perfect when it comes to feelings and

are always excessive in their deeds. They become angels if they want to belong to God, and demons if they want to belong to Satan. Holy women, and that includes your mother, want to belong to God. They are angels.'

'Master,' [a disciple says], 'don't you think women were punished unfairly? Man, too, sinned.'

Another disciple interjects, contrasting the woman's *punishment* with her *reward* foretold in the proto-evangelium (Gen 3:15).

What about the reward? It has been said that through a Woman, Goodness will come back into the world and Satan will be vanquished.

[Jesus replies:] 'First of all, never judge God's work. Second of all, realize that since the evil entered the world through a woman, it is just that Goodness should reenter it through the Woman. What is at stake here is to cancel a page written by Satan. That is what the Woman's tears will do. Also, since Satan will forever not stop shouting, the Woman's voice will sing to drown his shouts.'

[They ask:] When? [Jesus answered:] 'In truth, I tell you: Her voice has already come down from Heaven, where [from everlasting Her alleluia had already been sung].'

Will she be greater than Judith, greater than any other woman? What is she going to do? What will she ever do?

She will overthrow Eve and her triple sin. She will do that with absolute obedience, absolute purity, and absolute humility. After that, she will stand up as a victorious Queen.

But Jesus isn't that Your Mother? Isn't Your Mother the greatest Woman? She gave birth to you...

Great are those who do God's will. That is why Mary is great. And other merit comes from God. But She has done God's will, and that is Her merit. May She be blessed on account of it!"

[There is another luminous trace of the proto-evangelium in Maria Valtorta's commentary on St. Paul's Epistle to the Romans]

"Man, lifting his eyes to the Heavens he had lost, looked for the One who had justly chastised him. Thus, he felt anew that God alone could relieve his suffering, fulfill his desire for love, and sustain his moral strength with eternal hope and with a *promise*. At the same time Adam was *condemned*, he received the *promise* that the one who seduced him would be vanquished and man would be freed from the vile grip [of sin]. In other words, man's state of grace would be reinstated, and, as a result, so would the inheritance of the Kingdom of God. He would obtain all this through the Woman, the Virgin, who would give birth to the Emmanuel, the Savior and Redeemer.

Creation had been subjected to vanity. One could say that it was prevented from progressing towards its final perfection: the perfection of the spirit, as it increasingly mastered matter. Creation had turned its back on God, going down a slippery slope that not only went out of the earthly

Paradise to earth, but also led from the earth to the kingdom of darkness and sin. But now creation was able to resume its journey towards light, towards its lofty purpose, God. The Virgin Mary, Jesus says: 'has vanquished the cursed dragon.'

Rachel's Tomb

Ref: Sacred Destinations.com

"Rachel's tomb (Hebrew: Kever Rachel) is a Jewish sacred site located between Jerusalem and Bethlehem in the West Bank. It is also a significant historical and religious site for Christians.

This site is believed to be the burial place of the biblical matriarch Rachel, wife of Jacob and mother of two of his twelve sons. She died giving birth to Benjamin and "Jacob set a pillar upon her grave" (Gen. 35:19).



For Jews, Rachel's Tomb is the third holiest site after the Temple Mount in Jerusalem and the Cave of the Patriarchs in Hebron. It has become an important place of Jewish pilgrimage, especially Jewish women unable to give birth.

Jewish tradition has it that Rachel weeps for her children and that when the Jews were taken into exile, she wept as they passed by her grave on the way to Babylon (Jeremiah 31:11-16).

The structure on the site, a cube topped by a dome, was built around 1620 by the Ottoman Turks. It was lengthened in 1860 by Sir Moses Montefiore. In the 1990's, due to the deteriorating security situation, the original domed structure was fortified and enclosed inside a building with a hall from the entrance. Recently, the site has been surrounded by a barrier to separate it from Bethlehem."

As you can see, both traditions of the Milk Grotto are lies: 1. Mary spilt some milk while breast feeding baby Jesus, thus turning the stone of this cave a "white stone" color." 2. This site is the burial place of the innocent children which were the victims killed by Herod the Great after Jesus' birth.

So why did the Franciscans in 1872 build the Milk Grotto? Because of tourism and tourism brings in money, lots of money. You can imagine husbands and wives traveling to the Milk Grotto and buying several packets of white powder that cost \$10.00/pack. The Franciscans have reported over 1900 miracles and that there are probably thousands more that have not been recorded. However, none of these reported miracles have been validated by the church. One would have to ask themselves the question, "How could legends produce miracles especially when they are built on lies?"

What is Satan's plan in all this since he is the father of lies? His plan is to remove God from our devotions and trust. Who is God? He is existence; He is the source of all life. Satan's plan then is to substitute the Blessed Mother to be the one who is answering people's prayers to help them become pregnant. People believe that the power of healing comes from the packets of stone dust that people are buying to increase their milk supply or to conceive a child. This powder is to aid the mother when the powdery white chalk from the cave is mixed into their food. This act is an abomination to God and His Mother and when you have an abomination the spirit of God is not present. It's an abomination because you have turned to an idle-stone dust in hope to become pregnant and not to the love and help from God. In fact, you have removed God from your prayers and needs which is exactly what Satan desires.



Sacrilegious images of Mary posing as the Babylonian Goddess Astarte - Great Mother

What you are experiencing at the Milk Grotto are the fruits from the cult of man, which is under the influence of Satan. The cult of man has launched the sacrilegious images of the Mother of God exposing her breast while breast feeding baby Jesus.

What is the difference between the cult of God and the cult of Man? In the cult of God, man worships the Father with his whole heart, mind, and strength. In the cult of man, he replaces God with man and worships matter and the flesh. Men of the flesh cannot see what the men of God see. For example, since we are talking about the Milk Grotto in Bethlehem, let's look at the night when the three Wise-men or Magi came to contemplate the child Jesus:

Jesus is speaking: "The three wise men now came together in a tent and counseled what they should do next. Should they keep the word they gave Herod, or should they break their word for the first time? If they should go back to their country by another route, it was to be questioned which one would safely bring them back to their country again.

So, one asked the other, 'Do you suppose the wonderful star that led us hither will also lead us home again over another route?'

While they were thus counseling together, behold, suddenly an angel came among them and said to them, 'Do not concern yourselves vainly, for the way is already laid out! As directly as the sun's rays fall on the earth at noonday, just that directly shall you be led into your country commencing tomorrow, and by another route than by way of Jerusalem.'

Thereupon the angel disappeared and the three went to rest. And early in the morning they departed with a sure faith in the only God and soon returned to their homeland by the shortest route." Ref: "The Childhood of Jesus" by Jakob Lorber Chapter 32

Preparations For the Flight to Egypt

Ref: "The Childhood of Jesus" by Jakob Lorber Chapter 33

Jesus is speaking: "During the night an angel appeared in a dream to Joseph as well as to Mary and said: 'Joseph, sell the treasures and buy a few more beasts of burden for yourself, for you must flee to Egypt with your family! See, Herod has burst into a mighty rage and has resolved to murder all children from the first to twelve years of age because he was tricked by the wise men! These are supposed to have informed him where the new King was born, so he then could have sent out his myrmidons who were to have murdered the Child, which is the new King.

But we angels of the heavens were instructed by the Lord still before He came into the world to watch over everything that has to do with your safety. And for that reason, I have now come to you to inform you what Herod will do, since he cannot be certain of getting hold of the One he wants. The captain himself will have to be instrumental to Herod if he does not want to be betrayed to the emperor by him, and for that reason you shall start on your journey even tomorrow! You can also let the captain know this, and he will assist you in making a speedy departure! - So be it in the name of Him who lives and sucks the breasts of Mary!'

Here Joseph awoke, and so did Mary, who immediately called Joseph over in a frightened tone of voice and told him her dream.

Joseph thereupon saw his vision confirmed in Mary's story and assured her, 'Mary, do not worry, before noon we will be across the hills - and in seven days in Egypt! Now, since dawn is here already, I will go outside at once and put everything in order for a quick departure.'

Joseph with his three oldest sons now took the treasures and carried them to a moneychanger, who quickly opened the door and redeemed everything from him for the proper amount.

Then Joseph, led by a servant of the moneychanger, went to a trader in pack animals and promptly bought six more pack donkeys and thus well-equipped returned to the cave.

There is the captain already awaited him and at once told him of the most cruel and abominable reports that had come to him from Jerusalem.

Joseph was not greatly surprised at the captain's story and said in a voice resigned to God, 'Honored friend, as I foretold you yesterday, all that you now tell me, and in much greater clarity, the Lord made known to me last night concerning all that Herod has resolved.

See, in addition you will have to assist him yourself, for he wants to have all the children in the vicinity of Bethlehem and in the town, itself slaughtered into the twelfth year so that among them he might also get at mine! Therefore, I must flee from here still today to where the Spirit of the Lord will lead me away from Herod's cruelty. For that reason, I would ask you to inform me of the safe route to Sidon, for I must depart already in an hour.'

When the captain heard this, he became incensed about Herod beyond measure and swore never-ceasing revenge against him, asserting, 'Joseph, as truly as day is now beginning and the sun already stands above the horizon, as truly as your God lives, that truly will I as a noble patrician of Rome rather allow myself to be crucified before I shall let that blood-thirsty tyrant carry out such an undertaking without punishment!

I will promptly guide you across the hills myself under good protection, and once I know that you are safe, I shall hurry back and send a fast messenger to Rome, who shall inform the emperor of what Herod plans to do.

In the meantime, I shall exert every possible means here to bring the intentions of that monster to naught.'

And Joseph answered, 'Honored friend! Since you are able to do something, then at least protect the children from three to twelve years! Such will be within your power! But the little children from birth on into the second year you will not be able to protect.²⁶ And the first-mentioned protection you will not be able to accomplish by force either, but only by means of discretion. The Lord will lead you in the use of such discretion! Therefore, do not think much about what you will do, for the Lord will lead you in secret!'

At this the captain exclaimed, 'No, no, the children's blood shall not flow - rather than that I will use military force!'

Here Joseph advised, 'See, what after all can you do, for right now Herod is leaving Jerusalem with an entire Roman legion! Will you take the field against your own forces? Do therefore as the Lord will guide you, so that with a kindly manner you may still save the three-to-twelve-year-old children.' Thereupon the captain yielded."

As you can see, Joseph and Mary never hid out in a cave, they left for Egypt at first light after the three wise men left."

We will now continue our journey to Spain to discover Our Lady of the Milk.

Our Lady of the Milk in Spain

If we do a search for Our Lady of the Milk in Spain this is what we come up with:

[Web](#) [Images](#) [Video](#) [News](#) [More ▾](#) [Anytime ▾](#)

Our Lady of the Milk | Trinity Stores

www.trinitystores.com/artwork/our-lady-milk-0 ▾






During the reign of Phillip III in Spain, word spread of a woman and her baby, both expected to die during the birth of the child, who were spared as a result of the intercession of Nuestra Señora de La Leche y Buen Parto (Our Lady of the Milk and Happy Delivery).

Our Lady of La Leche and of Happy Delivery, St. Augustine ...

www.piercedhearts.org/.../our_lady_leche.html ▾

The great museums of art in Europe contain paintings of **Our Lady of the Milk** and of the Good Delivery, eloquent proof of the devotion of women from all centuries to the nursing Mother of Baby Jesus. In Madrid, there is a statue of the Virgin, **Our Lady of the Milk** that had been rescued from sacrilegious hands; it was kept in the home of a pious marriage.

Our Lady Of The Milk, Spain - Image Results



[More Our Lady Of The Milk, Spain images](#)

Legal Mom Archives: Our Lady of La Leche (Our Lady of the ...

legalmomarchives.blogspot.com/2013/08/our-lady-of-la... ▾

The image of the Blessed Virgin Mary breastfeeding the infant Jesus dates back to the 16th century in the Spanish city of Madrid where she is called Nuestra Señora de la Leche y Buen Parto (Our Lady of the Milk and Happy Delivery). In 1598, the image was rescued from irreverent hands and enthroned in the home of a married couple.

Our Lady of La Leche - Catholic365.com

www.catholic365.com/article/5875/our-lady-of-la-leche.html ▾

Nuestra Señora de la Leche y Buen Parto (Our Lady of the Milk and Happy Delivery) is the official name of the Shrine in Florida dedicated to Our Lady. This is also the site of the "official" first Mass in the United States around 1596. (Note: Other Masses were offered before this time frame—but this is the first official location that has a shrine.)

Our Lady of Milk and Happy Delivery (Nuestra Señora dela ...

www.flickr.com/photos/76683727@N03/6880863903 ▾

A tall replica of **Our Lady of the Milk** that used to be at the Rosary Theater, Edsa Shangri-La Mall, Mandaluyong City, can now be visited at the Center for Peace in Lopez Rizal St., also in Mandaluyong.

Presentation of Statue of "Our Lady of the Milk" from Braga ...

www.clublusitano.com/presentation-statue-lady-milk-braga... ▾

On 30 December 2016 the Portuguese Consul-General for Hong Kong and Macau, Senhor Vitor Sereno, in the name of His Excellency, the most Reverend Archbishop of Braga, Jorge Ferreira da Costa Ortiga and the Minister of Economy, Prof. Dr. Manuel Caldeira Cabral, delivered an image of

Our Lady of Bethlehem (Puerto Rico) - Wikipedia

en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Our_Lady_of_Bethlehem ▼

At the same date, the **Angelical Confraternity** of Our Lady of **Bethlehem** was restored. Notable representations. In the **Catacombs of Priscilla**, in **Rome**, a 2nd Century pictorial representation of the **Virgin Mary** may be found. Most likely it is a **breastfeeding Virgin**. There are other symbols referring to milk in the catacombs.

Our Lady of Guadalupe, Spain - The American TFP

www.tfp.org/our-lady-of-guadalupe-spain ▼

Our Lady of **Guadalupe**, Spain. In 1907, the **Virgin of Guadalupe** was canonically crowned and declared the Patroness of Extremadura. Our Lady's patronage was extended in 1928 to the entire Spanish-speaking world. In 1955, **Pope Pius XII** declared the Shrine of Our Lady of Guadalupe a minor papal basilica.

The Catholic Lady: Our Lady of La Leche

thecatholicladyblog.blogspot.com/2014/05/our-lady-of-la... ▼

Our Lady of La Leche. Her first miracle occurred in Spain in 1598 when a couple rescued a small statue of **Our Lady** nursing the Baby and placed it in their home. The woman was pregnant and very ill. The doctors were certain that she and the unborn **child** would die. The husband prayed with such intense confidence before the statue, however,....

Our Lady of Deliverance - roman-catholic-saints.com

www.roman-catholic-saints.com/our-lady-of... ▼

July 29: **Our Lady** of Deliverance, Madrid, **Spain**. Devotion to Mary under the above title is one of the most ancient of all Marian devotions. It was the city of Madrid, in **Spain**, that became the scene of its popularization.

Also Try

[our lady of the milk spain lyrics](#)

[our lady of the milk spain full](#)

[our lady of the milk spain movie](#)

[our lady of the milk spain images](#)

[our lady of the milk spain youtube](#)

[our lady of the milk spain restaurant](#)

[1](#) [2](#) [3](#) [4](#) [5](#) [Next](#)

792,000 results

All of the search results that are presented are a byproduct from the Diocese of St Augustine there is no reference to the actual devotion of Our Lady of the Milk in Spain. For example, if you click on the first article listed you would get this information which originates from the Diocese in St Augustine:

"In 1565, the Spaniards landed in what is now Saint Augustine, Florida. They built an altar before they built any houses, believing the land would be blessed if the altar was older than the hearth. There they offered the first Mass in this land. These people, to whom faith was more important than anything, also brought their devotion to Our Lady of La Leche (Our Lady of the Milk). The statue they brought from Spain depicts Mary nourishing the baby Jesus while gazing on Him with pure maternal affection. The Spaniards built a small shrine to house our lady and to this day, throngs of pilgrims visit her there to ask for her prayers and blessings for their families. Feast day is October 11th"

- **In 1565, the Spaniards landed in what is now Saint Augustine, Florida. They built an altar before they built any houses, believing the land would be blessed if the altar was older than the hearth.** After carefully reading the diary of Fr. Lopez I noticed that he never mentioned saying mass at a rustic altar made of wood. Perhaps this altar, being so close to the water, was used to clean their daily catch of fish! The point is how do we come up with the words, "building an altar before a house" when there is no reference to an altar anywhere?



December 16: Our Lady of Good or Happy Deliverance, brought from Madrid, Spain, to Saint Augustine, Florida (1565)

- **The first mass in this land** - It's important to note, there were dozens, if not hundreds, of masses and feasts of thanksgiving as much as fifty years prior to this time by the explorers and priests accompanying the expeditions of Ponce de Leon for the Spanish, and others for the French.

- **Faith was more important than anything** - There were settlements along Florida, Georgia or Carolina coast that were destroyed by Captain Pedro Menendez de Aviles in his pursuit to destroy the Lutheran heretics, the enemies of our holy Catholic religion. Once he removed the surrounding Lutheran heretics, Father Lopez was ready to establish the parish at what became Mission of Nombre De Dios in St Augustine.

- **Feast day of Our Lady of La Leche is October 11th** - "At the Council of Ephesus, we have the doctrine defined of Our Lady being the Mother of God. This Feast Day set up for the Divine Maternity of Our Lady is October 11th. **The Filipinos have adopted this feast day for the Feast of Our Lady of La Leche as well.** So, this would be the proper day to celebrate Our Lady of La Leche!

Note: After reading this article, you would have to conclude that there is no actual feast day of our Lady of La Leche. The Catholic Church recognizes Mary as the Mother of God and celebrates the Divine Maternity of Our Lady on October 11th which has been moved to Jan 1st. The Church also celebrates the Feast of the Purification of Mary on Feb 2nd. None of these have to do with Our Lady of La Leche. In fact, there are no official apparitions of the Blessed Mother where she has ever appeared to anyone with her breast exposed nursing her baby and she has never referred to herself as "Our Lady of the Milk." You can't just make up your own feast day by adding it to an official feast of the Church. We have already revealed that Our Lady of the Milk is based on a legend and that legend has already been proven to be a lie.

Our Lady of Good Deliverance – Madrid, Spain

Ref: <https://www.roman-catholic-saints.com/our-lady-of-deliverance.html>

“Writings state that the crusaders brought the devotion of Our Lady of Good Deliverance to Spain in the Middle Ages, sometime during the 15th or 16th century. The statue depicted the Blessed Virgin holding the baby Jesus while she was nursing. One day a soldier stole the beautiful, small statue of Our Lady of Good Deliverance. A poor man recognized the statue as belonging to the shrine and purchased it from the drunken soldier and placed it in an honorable location in his small cottage. His wife was ready to give birth, so the couple prayed daily at the statue for a safe delivery. It soon became apparent that the woman was having birthing problems and they begged most fervently for Our Lady’s intercession. The Blessed Virgin aided her in her trial and a beautiful, healthy child was born. The new father named the statue “the Mother of Safe Delivery”, which soon became known as “**Our Lady of Good Deliverance.**” Together, the couple spread the news to other families about Our Lady’s power with God. Soon after, the devotion spread throughout Spain. Becoming aware of Our Lady’s intercession, King Phillip II, who was the ruler during that time, personally undertook the erection of a Shrine in honor of **Our Lady of La Leche**. He placed the statue in a Cathedral and from there Our Lady found a place in the hearts of many throughout Spain.

England wanted Spanish Florida and in 1765 it became her colony – a political pawn. Twenty years later England returned Florida to Spain. During these years the Spanish had sought refuge in Cuba, taking with them all religious articles and treasures. The Statue was taken aboard a refugee ship, which disappeared on the sea. Returning to Florida in 1783, the Spaniards prayed for their statue to be returned. In 1822 Spain sold Florida to the United States, and in 1875 the Church bought the site of the shrine. Raids, massacres and land disputes did not lessen the devotion paid the Mother of God. Their shrine was gone; their beautiful statue lost at sea. Still, Catholic mothers paid tribute to Mary. For two centuries the search for the statue continued. In 1938 Artist John Duer was commissioned to do a second copy from the original statue in Madrid, Spain. The La Leche chapel also contains the remains of Admiral Menendez, founder of Saint Augustine.

Every year on Low Sunday there is a solemn pilgrimage to the shrine and the statue is carried in procession. More and more mothers and fathers from every state in the union are joining the pilgrimage each year. They know the need of more fervent devotion to the Blessed Mother. La Leche spans time – from the era of faith in God and the love of motherhood to our modern era of indifference to God and the collapse of families. Those who take part in this devotion express their belief in God as the Giver of Life and openly rebuke the organizations advocating birth control. They are fearlessly protesting against self-styled leaders who trample the ideals of family life.

Today's mothers must beg intercession from Our Mother Mary for the preservation of the Christian family. They must model their home life after that of the Holy Family.

Not only will the Virgin of La Leche help those who turn to her in pregnancy; she is anxious to aid all families, who desire to preserve the glorious ideas of a truly Christian home. Mary is the Mother of us all, and she will not refuse any favor, of whatever nature it might be; she will give us the milk of her loving kindness in every need, just for the asking."

This article is promoted by the Diocese of St Augustine, and it would be appropriate to review the words from Jesus in the beginning of this work regarding our responsibility to the Truth:

Scrutinize Spiritual Information

The Human Being's Duty – scrutinize spiritual information – Ref: BD No. 8364

Jesus is speaking: "The fact that you had been wrongly instructed cannot be used by you as an excuse; for you have been placed by Me into the position of using your intellect and therefore it is also your duty to scrutinize what you are being taught. As soon as you receive the information of a God and Creator Who created and sustains everything that you can see around you, and also you yourselves, you only need to turn to this Creator in thought and, truly, I will also guide your thinking such that you will be able to understand, if only you want to understand. And you will always be sent such thoughts from the spiritual kingdom which relate to Me and to yourselves, which make you question what kind of relationship you have in regard to Me, your God and Creator. And such thoughts ought to be picked up by you and reflected upon.

You should at all times be conscious of the fact that every person who only uses his intellect can be mistaken. Thus, you must also ask yourselves whether the people who are instructing you, who present you with knowledge which they, in turn, receive from other people or which they have academically acquired, are free from error. For doubts will certainly arise in you and then you do well to contemplate them, but in that case, it only depends on your own will whether you yourselves desire the truth, since only this will shall determine that pure truth will be imparted to you. If you, however, accept everything that is presented to you without thinking about it, you will never find the path to Me, for then you will only possess pure intellectual knowledge which will never be able to touch your heart and will not benefit your soul in the slightest, since it will neither lead to the correct realization nor motivate you to seriously improve yourselves. It is and will remain mere worldly knowledge, even if it concerns spiritual problems. For only your intellect is affected and this is not being used to think about the information so that it can deal with it, and subsequently it won't be able to recognize what it was offered."

Scrutinizing “Our Lady of Good Deliverance”

If we examine this article about “Our Lady of Good Deliverance” - Madrid Spain we will quickly realize that this article is connected to and promoted by the Diocese of St Augustine who is promoting the statue of Our Lady of Le Leche. The article is very cleverly written so that nothing in the article can be verified for truth. However, if you research “Our Lady of Good Deliverance” you will find that “Our Lady of Good Deliverance” refers to the “Black Madonna” and has nothing to do with the Milk Grotto or the crusaders or Our Lady of La Leche.

History of the Black Madonna:

- Saint-Étienne-des-Grès was located on the Rue Saint-Jacques, on the site of the present Faculty of Law. It was one of the early centers of Christianity in Paris; it stood on the site of an oratory which was erected by St. Denis to St. Stephen. Its foundation dates to around the sixth century. Saint-Étienne was one of five Merovingian churches marking the road from Paris to Orleans.

The original church was destroyed by the Vikings but rebuilt in the 11th century. Canons were installed in 1045 to serve the church and pray for the king. It became a parish sometime before 1080, but the parish was absorbed by St. Benedict's between 1195 and 1205. The Chapter existed until 1790. The collegiate church was demolished in 1792.[3]

The church notably contained a Black Madonna, the **Notre Dame de Bonne Deliverance** (Our Lady of Good Deliverance), also known as the "Black Madonna of Paris". The statue dates from the 14th century, replacing an 11th-century version. It is 150 centimeters (59 in) tall, and made from painted limestone.[3] The Virgin wears a white veil and dark blue mantle ornamented with fleur-de-lis over a red robe.

The Royal Confraternity of Notre Dame de Bonne Deliverance was established in 1533. Louis XIII and Anne of Austria were members. The shrine was visited by many notable French saints, including Vincent de Paul and Francis de Sales—it was in front of the statue that de Sales recited the Memorare, and made his religious conversion.

- Today in France, there is still a distinct dedication to Our Lady of Good Deliverance. This devotion refers to a classic fourteenth century gothic statue of the Virgin holding the Child Jesus, both coal black in color. The Virgin wears a white veil and a dark blue mantle dotted with fleur-de-lis over a red robe. A Confraternity in honor of Our Lady of Good Deliverance was established in 1533 by Jacques Olier, and numbered thousands of members, which included aristocratic and common members alike. The society was dedicated to honor God and his “very dignified Mother, the glorious Virgin Mary to keep a singular devotion alive in all real Christian men and women”. The group organized processions and aided prisoners, paying

their debts when possible. Our Lady of Good deliverance was invoked in all needs, tragedies and sufferings, spiritual and temporal.

In 1587 the young St. Francis de Sales knelt before her in desperation, believing he was destined for the eternal fires. He prayed the Memorare prayer that was set before the statue and instantly his darkness left him and he was filled with joy and consolation. He immediately made a vow of celibacy before God and the Virgin Mary. Many other French saints came to ask for Our Lady's help, including St. Vincent de Paul and Jacques Olier, founder of The Sulpicians.

The Statue had been situated in the church "Saint-Etienne-des-Grès" but the building was destroyed during the Revolution. A rich, pious lady named Madame de Carignan bought the statue and venerated her in her private home until she was arrested during the Reign of Terror. While she was in jail, she prayed to Our Lady of Good Deliverance with others who had been arrested for their faith, including the Sisters of St. Thomas. When they were all freed in 1806, Madame retrieved the statue and donated it to the Sisters in thanksgiving to Our Lady for having survived imprisonment.



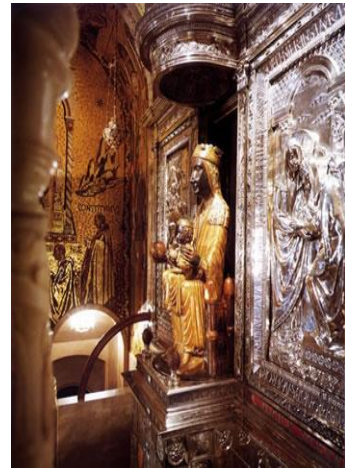
Notre Dame de Bonne Délivrance (Our Lady of Good Deliverance), also known as the "Black Madonna of Paris"

The statue is now located at **Notre Dame de Bonne** in Neuilly-sur-Seine. The Sisters of St. Thomas pray every day in the chapel on behalf of families, the sick, religious vocations, those who have entrusted themselves to the Virgin, and peace in the world.

As you can see, everything in the history of "Our Lady of Good Deliverance also known as the "Black Madonna of Paris" can easily be verified for truth whereas the article presented by the Diocese of St Augustine regarding Our Lady of Good Deliverance is full of errors and can't be verified for anything.

Note: Why is the Madonna Black?

One of the most common questions about the Black Madonna is why she is black. The dark color of the Virgin's face is the reason why locals have nicknamed her 'La Moreneta' ("the little black lady"). Contrary to popular belief, she is not black due a portrayal of a Black African Madonna. The blackness also does not come from a dark color in the wood or from earlier coverings in paint. It is known from historical descriptions of the Madonna that she has simply darkened over time.



As you can see, the real statue of "Our Lady of Good Deliverance" doesn't even come close in representing the statue of Our Lady of La Leche depicting the Blessed Virgin holding the baby Jesus while she is nursing. This is another example of twisting the truth in order to promote the cult of man.

The article continues to say: *"King Phillip II, who was the ruler during that time, personally undertook the erection of a Shrine in honor of Our Lady of La Leche. He placed the statue in a Cathedral and from there Our Lady found a place in the hearts of many throughout Spain."*

- Fore something so important as to have a King build a Cathedral for Our Lady you would think that there would be evidence as to where it is located, when was it constructed, and does it have a name to show that such a Cathedral exists. Also why was the Cathedral built in honor of Our Lady of La Leche which means, Our Lady of the Milk, when we are talking about Our Lady of Good Deliverance?

It is also mentioned: *"In 1822 Spain sold Florida to the United States, and in 1875 the Church bought the site of the shrine. Raids, massacres and land disputes did not lessen the devotion paid the Mother of God. Their shrine was gone; their beautiful statue lost at sea. Still, Catholic mothers paid tribute to Mary. For two centuries the search for the statue continued. In 1938 Artist John Duer was commissioned to do a second copy from the original statue in Madrid, Spain."*

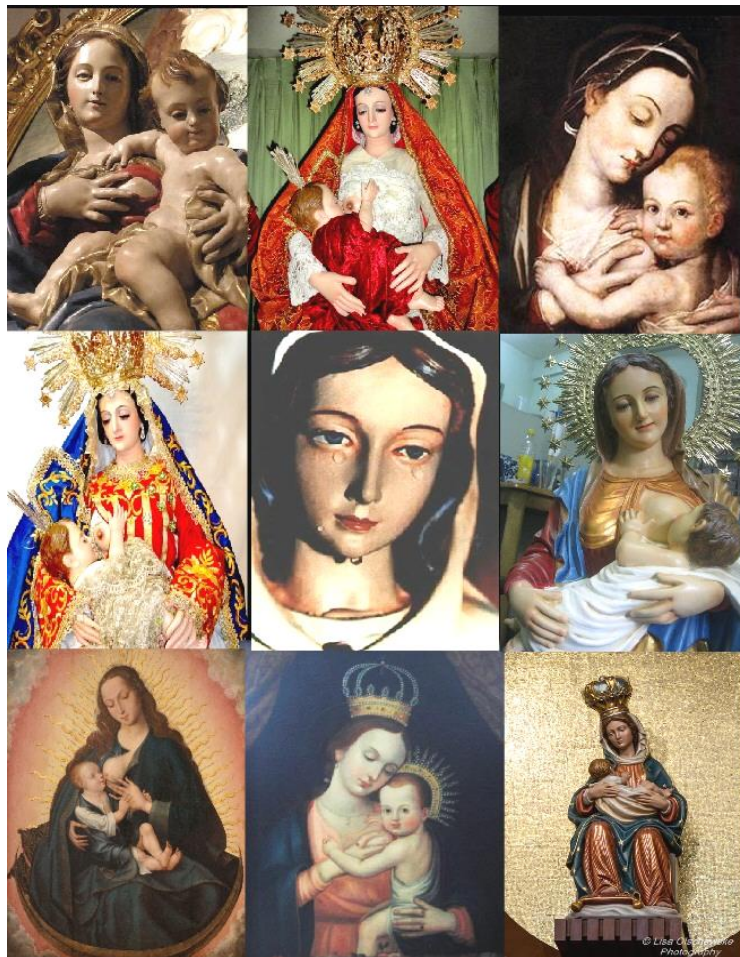
- Who is John Duer? The information presented by the Diocese of St Augustine is so vague regarding John Duer that it is impossible to tell if such a man really exists. The only listing on the web for an artist by the name of John Duer is "John Duer & the Blues Freaks!" Also, there is no evidence that a statue of Our Lady of La Leche ever existed in Madrid – Spain, so how could a second statue be built when there was never a first statue. Plus, how do you commission an artist and have no records of him building the second statue or any information leading up to his identity?

This article on "Our Lady of Good Deliverance" - Madrid Spain was fabricated by the Diocese of St Augustine in an effort to bridge the devotion

of Our Lady of La Leche from Spain to St Augustine. The complete story presented is fabricated and contains many lies. Unlike the true article about "Our Lady of Good Deliverance" also known as the "Black Madonna of Paris" where you can verify everything in the article which supports the truth.

There has been an enormous amount of effort being made to promote the image of Our Lady breast feeding baby Jesus, which some claim goes back to the Catacombs in Rome, and in every case these claims have been surrounded by lies. These images are being promoted by the Masonic Cult of Man which is under the influence of Satan, the father of lies, who is promoting the Babylonian Goddess Astarte – The Great Mother.

*It is not the Blessed Mothers will to distinguish herself from her Son Jesus Christ; instead, **she will only ever call attention to Him and His act of Salvation.***



Mary Weeping – My children what have you done?

All these images and statues, except for the image in the center of Our Lady weeping, are created from those that belong to the Cult of Man and not the Cult of God. They are an abomination to the Mother of God and Her Son and where there is an abomination the Spirit of God is not present.

Satan's Work as an Angel of Light

BD No. 7460 of 11/21/1959 taken from book 78

God the Father is speaking: "During the last days Satan will fight by any means so that souls will commit themselves to him and go astray. And his trick is to involve them in error, to let them believe that they are on the right path, and yet to entangle their paths such that they do not notice that they will lead into the abyss, because they do not really desire to take the path of ascent. People are satisfied with being told that 'the path is ascending' but they do not pay attention to it themselves or they would certainly notice that it is descending. And he uses many means for deception, all divert from the truth, all are but a tangle of fraud yet so well camouflaged that a person has to be attentive as not to be taken in by him. And he deems the mother of Jesus to be the best means, which he first puts into the forefront of people so that they, due to their veneration and glorification, forget their real purpose of earthly life: to attain the bond with Jesus Christ Himself, which is the only guarantee for the person's salvation of soul. Thus, people carry out an apparently righteous act of love for the mother of Jesus, but Satan's intended result is less love for the divine Redeemer Himself, who more or less takes second place.



But a lifetime on earth is too short to take detours in order to reach the goal, and people who do not take refuge with Jesus every hour of the day take long diversions. The contact with Him is so extremely important that it cannot be established often enough, **and for this reason alone every glorification of the mother of God means a deviation from the actual objective of life to establish this very contact, on which a person's salvation of soul depends.** And thus, it is this bond which God's adversary tries to prevent by all means, and he succeeds best by turning people's thoughts towards Mary. He is able to do so through unusual apparitions initiated by himself, but he makes himself visible in the guise of an angel of light to people who are particularly suited to perceive psychic phenomena. Through these apparitions he predicts forthcoming events to people, which he indeed knows will happen and thus he creates an impression of credibility even though it is a strategy of disguise in order to cause even greater confusion. He will always wrap himself in the cloak of mystery, always making claims about concealed things, always prohibiting public disclosure, because then his fraudulence could be revealed. **He will only ever provide veiled information because he lacks precise knowledge,** but in bright moments even he occasionally recognizes the seriousness of the times when he himself will also be dealt with.

But he cannot stop himself from demanding honor and fame and does this through the mouth of those camouflaged beings of light by demanding the building of churches and altars where homage should be paid to him, because he himself hides behind such apparitions. And the most obvious indication of an anti-spirit rests in the fact that people are demanded to pay homage before the world to those in whose garment darkness keeps itself imperceptible. ***A heavenly being of light will only ever draw people's attention to Jesus Christ and mention his act of Salvation, a true being of light will not demand any formalities, no buildings of churches and altars, but encourage people to shape themselves through love into a temple for God, nor will it make concealed suggestions but proclaim what all people should be told: that the end is near and that people should change themselves.*** A true being of light will not persuade people to perform formal prayers for hours either but motivates them to establish a living bond with Jesus Christ, where only and forever salvation is to be found. You humans need not take such events seriously, for they are events which were embellished by people, they happened in a primitive manner and were only later presented as unusual experiences. A good basis for this was prepared, because the **mother-of-God-worship** was already too deeply ingrained in people and even minor events caused feverish activity in them and created the foundation to believe in ever more improbable things. ***But they were by no means divinely spiritual apparitions which were to reinforce people's faith in worshipping the mother of God, for it is not her will to distinguish herself from her Son Jesus Christ, instead she will only ever call attention to Him and His act of Salvation, if ever she will make an appearance. The human being's goal is the unification with God in Jesus Christ, which should be aspired to every hour and every day, and this is the true and only path which should be walked on earth.***

Blessed Mother is speaking: "Do not look at Me, look at My Son, offering Himself on the Cross for you. I remained at the foot of the Cross for everyone and thus in this instant, My faithful children must remain at the foot of the Cross, a sign of Redemption and Glory." Ref: Luz de Maria de Bonilla November 16th, 2013

The path to Jesus Christ is the way of the Cross.

Christ, by Your cross teach me to forgive;

Christ, by Your cross teach me not to like pride;

Christ, by Your cross teach me not to gossip;

Christ, by Your cross teach me to see pain;

Christ, by Your cross teach me to love as You love;

Christ, by Your cross teach me to be humble;

Christ, by Your cross teach me to be kind;

Christ, by Your cross teach me to be a useful servant

to You; Christ, by Your cross teach me to live in faith, hope and charity.



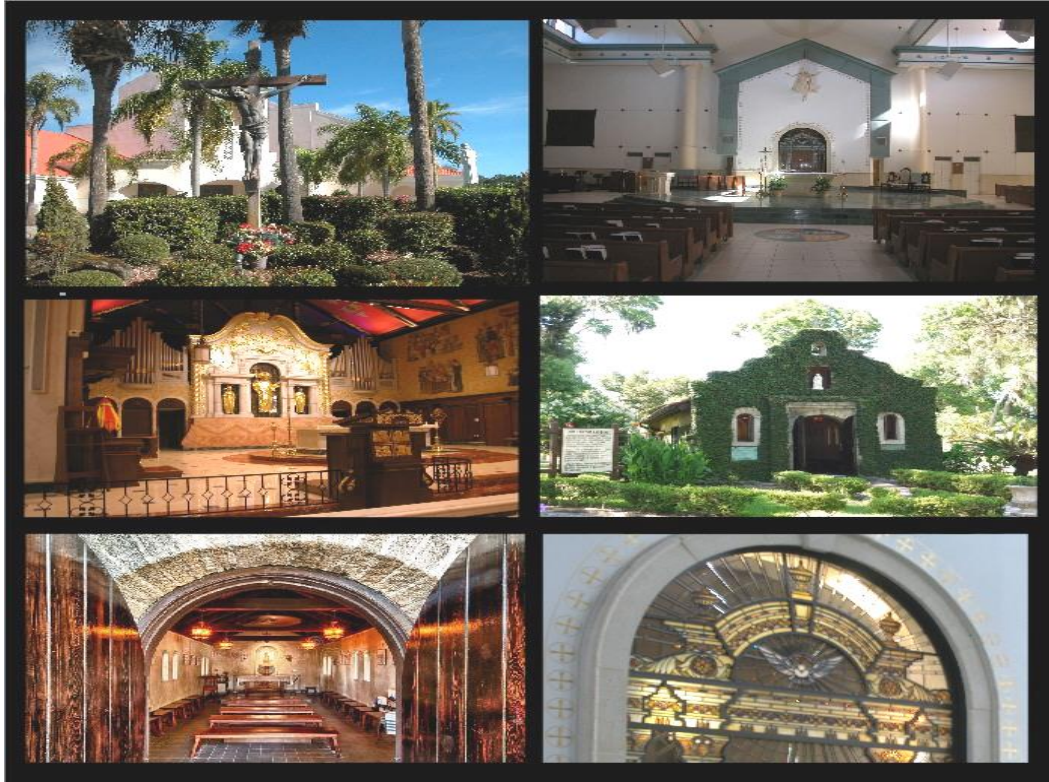
Lift me up, my Christ, and teach me that perfection is You and I must tend to perfection, not demand from others what I should be. Here I am before You, give me to drink of Your Love and cleanse my will. Here I am, my Christ, I ask for Your forgiveness." Amen.

Maria

Ref: The Blessed Virgin Mary, July 30, 2018, Luz De

Freemasons Penetrate the Diocese of St. Augustine Fl.

Ref: 12/6/2015 Maria Divine Mercy's Message of The Warning and The Second Coming of Jesus
<http://farrinto.blogspot.com/2015/12/blog-post.html?m=1> 3/5



MESSAGE FROM OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST
TO HIS BELOVED DAUGHTER LUZ DE MARIA
SEPTEMBER 25, 2019

WAKE UP, CHILDREN, DO NOT WALK BLINDLY! FREEMASONRY ENCRUSTED WITHIN MY CHURCH DEFILES ME AND MAKES YOU TURN AWAY FROM ME IN ORDER TO CELEBRATE BEING TODAY'S HERODS, OFFERING ACCEPTANCE TO ABORTION, WHICH MAKES MY HEART BLEED.

Jesus is speaking: "The time has come for the infestation to be made known to the world, from within the Temple of God. While many people would reject such an abomination – were it presented to them in an open way – the truth is that many of them will be none the wiser. **But when the satanic symbols are placed within the churches, they will exert a power over the innocent and without your prayers, sacrifices, and suffering; they will be taken away from Me.**

As the numbers of those who follow Satan grows, they will go to great lengths to publicly declare their worship of the devil and anyone who believes this to be harmless would be wise to stop now. They must beg Me, Jesus Christ, to help them to overcome the evil power, which will be exerted in the world because of the power which Satan will wield in these times.

When that time comes, in the future, these souls will not believe those of you who know the Truth. Then, when the kernel of God's Presence is attacked, through His Church on Earth, the effects will be felt throughout the Earth. Then the Light of God will diminish because the Presence of God will be extinguished. Only darkness will pervade.

I ask you, My faithful servants, to do your duty and to stay alert for all the things which you have been warned about. To My sacred servants, who will soon understand clearly what is happening before your eyes, I say this. It will be by My Command that I will instruct you to carry out your holy duties to save as many souls as you can, by remaining true to My Word and feeding My Flock, until I make Myself known on the Great Day."

Jesus' Appeal to the Priests of the World

Ref: Conchiglia message March 29, 2014

Jesus is speaking: **"Listen to Me carefully, you have not much time left to decide which side to be.** 'The apostate' (the forger) who holds the reins of My Church at hand will put you on the situation of not being able to do most anything to defend Me, either do it now, and it's late, or not be able to do it for you will have not the strength for it.

Legions and legions of demons reinforce the destructive work of 'the apostate' the 'forger,' who has taken my place preaching what I have preached not, granting what I have granted not, frequenting those whom I have frequented not, unifying what I have unified not, and above all forgiving, what I have forgiven not.

'The apostate,' the forger, is abusing the authority conferred on him by his peers dishonoring the command I have established for Peter. Dishonoring the Commandments, dishonoring My Word, dishonoring the Doctrine of the Church, dishonoring Me, Me who I Am truly in the Holy Eucharist.

'The apostate, the forger,' follow him no more as you have done until now. You have already waited too long since the day when I revealed his identity to 'this child.' I have the time well present, as well as those people who at that moment were by her side. They could see her tears and pain, but they could not experience all the pain those tears caused her, could not penetrate the folds and the wounds of her heart, but I do. For the first time she did not have the strength, to take notebook and pen with her hands to write and told Me, 'I do not manage to do it Jesus, I knew this moment would come but I could not imagine how painful it would be, could not imagine the

anguish of having to be me who communicated to all Humanity the Church's takeover by 'the Vicar of the Antichrist' 'the apostate, the forger.'

Give me time Jesus to prepare and climb up the cross, for when I write what you want me to write, Satan will lash out against me even more.'

Well sons and brothers of Mine, I granted this to My child Conchiglia obedience to prepare herself some, but it was I who chose the day. Have any of you priests reflected on the day that I have chosen? About that we will talk later.

Now I say have you the courage to stand before your Bishops and tell them you cannot obey them not them nor 'the apostate, the forger' under virtue that their authority ends, where Mine begins and that your obedience as Priests begins when you obey Me who Am God and My laws of Love, which cannot be changed anywhere nor for any reason.

On this day, the most disturbing reality of Humanity, the iniquitous man 'now' sits on the Throne of Peter. **The man acclaimed by the blinded multitude, of the things that are of God. Multitudes that are adrift. Sheep that are adrift due to their Pastors who are adrift, due to other iniquitous men that are not Bishops nor Cardinals because in fact, 'excommunicated' in the eyes of God and in the eyes of the world. Blind guides without the Holy Spirit and the Light of God. Iniquitous men who follow and will follow the Vice Lucifer who is already presenting a doctrine that will bring Souls and Souls to hell.**

A doctrine that does not belong to Me for I, Jesus, Son of God, I Myself am God have only One Word that only My children and brethren will recognize because they have heard it before being incarnated on Earth, the others have not, because they are not My children nor brethren. I have already told you, Conchiglia, everyone will be saying the same things. You will not! Conchiglia, stop your hand, rest now."

Jesus is speaking: When the abomination takes root the changes will be sudden. Announcement by him to create a united Catholic Church by linking up with all faiths and other religions will come soon after. He will head up the new one-world religion and will reign over pagan religions. He will embrace atheism by wavering the stigma he will say is attached in the pursuit of so-called human rights. All sins, in the Eyes of God, will be deemed acceptable by this new inclusive-Church. Anyone who dares to challenge him will be sought out and punished. Those priests, bishops and cardinals who oppose him will be excommunicated and stripped of their titles. Other will be bullied and persecuted with many priests having to go into hiding."

Ref: MDM - Message on March 8, 2013 @ 2:05 pm

Many of the Church leaders today are no different than the High priest in the temple of Jerusalem in the days following Jesus' death on the cross. The Church did everything to stop the truth from being revealed. We must all be Apostles of Truth and never forget the response of the Apostles had

when they were instructed, by the Church leaders, to stop preaching the truth.

The Apostles before the Council

Acts 5:28,29: "We gave you strict orders not to teach in this name," he said. "Yet you have filled Jerusalem with your teaching and are determined to make us responsible for this man's blood." But Peter and the other apostles replied, "**We must obey God rather than men. The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom you had killed by hanging Him on a tree....**"



The Truth will set you free, from what? Error! Error is what keeps you from knowing the Truth. Who is the Truth? Jesus Christ is the Way, the Truth, and the Life. You must remove the error if you want to have a personal relationship with the Lord.

Spanish Mission Church “Nombre de Dios” of St Augustine



Nombre de Dios a Spanish Catholic mission in St. Augustine, Florida

God the Father is speaking: “The worship of any being of light is a wrongly directed will” Ref: BD No. 4752 of 10/02/1949 taken from book 54

Before we reveal the story behind the Nombre de Dios Spanish Catholic Church in St. Augustine we should first examine the picture of the inside of the mission church because this image is telling us what to expect when you enter this church!

In this church, they have eliminated the cross of Christ our Savior and Redeemer with a statue of Our Lady of La Leche who represents the Blessed Mother nursing baby Jesus. However, beings of light live in love for Christ, they constantly honor and praise Him and never want to accept an honor by people for themselves, because they recognize in Christ the Being which is most worthy of worship and in their humble love for Christ reject any honor for themselves, as they feel that Christ alone deserve it. *“The worship of any being of light is a wrongly directed will.”*

This is the weapon used by Satan for the total elimination of the Sacrifice of Christ on the Cross which is Masonic Ecumenism. This act is an abomination to Christ and His Mother and where there is an abomination there is no spirit of God.

The Story behind Nombre de Dios of St Augustine

Ref: Catholic library: Our Lady of La Leche Catholic Church

“The Virgin, Mother of the child Jesus, caring for His tender body and nourishing Him during His long months of human weakness, has inspired mothers and future mothers with the miracle of Bethlehem. The Catacombs in Rome during the second century display the Blessed Virgin Mary nourishing baby Jesus. The great museums of art in Europe contain paintings of Our Lady of the Milk and of the Good Delivery, eloquent proof of the devotion of women from all centuries to the nursing Mother of Baby Jesus.

• We have already showed how the image that dates back to the Catacombs was altered to support Mary breast feeding baby Jesus. The real image shows Jesus on His Mother’s lap but facing away from her and looking at a prophet. •The great museums of Europe contain paintings of Mary nursing baby Jesus which are sacrilegious to the Mother of God and are being promoted by the Cult of Man and not the Cult of God. •Our Lady of the Milk in Bethlehem was also proven to be based on legends that were false and also sacrilegious to both Jesus and His Mother. •The statue and devotion of Our Lady of Good Deliverance of France relates to the “Black Madonna” and has nothing to do with Our Lady of La Leche nursing baby Jesus. All of the information presented in this opening paragraph is based on lies.

The mission begins when five ships sail into a small cove on the coastline of what was known to the Spanish as La Florida. Under the command of General Pedro Menendez de Aviles, they come to the New World from Spain. Sent by King Philip II, they arrive in hopes of establishing a colony securing the land for Spain, and **most importantly**, to convert the native American Indians to Christianity.

• General Pedro Menendez was sent by King Philip II to conquer land for Spain and not to convert American Indians to Christianity. General Mendez was to destroy the French Lutherans who already possessed the land. Lutherans were considered the number one enemy of the Catholic religion. The following article will give you a deeper insight as to who Captain Pedro Menendez was and his mission:

Captain Pedro Menendez de Aviles – Brutal Spanish Conquistador

Ref: Compiled by Kathy Weiser-Alexander, June 2018.

“Pedro Menendez de Aviles, by Francisco de Paula Marti, 1791:

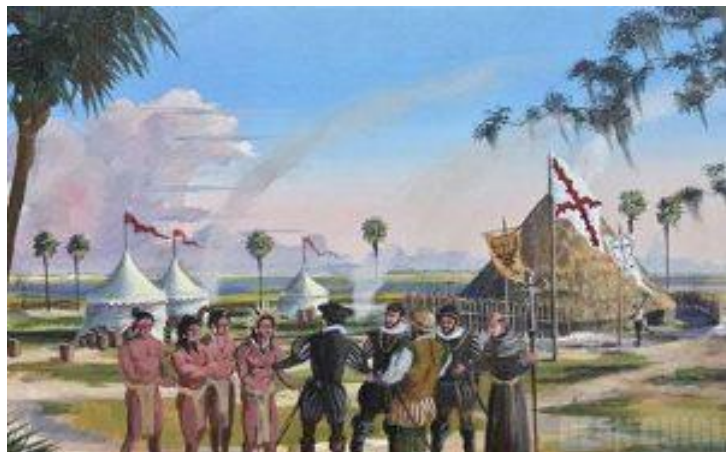
Captain Pedro Menendez de Aviles was a brutal Spanish sailor, soldier, explorer, and conquistador who was sent by Philip II of Spain to remove the French from Florida. He set up camp in what is today the city of St. Augustine and launched his overland march to take Fort Caroline. He then marched south to find the shipwrecked French and put them to the sword.



Born on February 15, 1519, in Avils Spain, he was one of 20 brothers and sisters. Knowing his inheritance would be small; he decided to earn his livelihood as a seaman. At the age of 14, he ran away to sea, embarking on a ship which sailed from Santander to engage French pirates. Upon his return, he sold a portion of his patrimony and purchased a vessel of his own. One of his most celebrated feats occurred in 1549 when he encountered Jean Alphonse, the most feared of the corsairs. After boarding the pirate's ship, he fought a single-handed duel with Alphonse, mortally wounding him.

In 1565, King Philip II of Spain selected Menéndez to outfit and command a colonizing expedition to Florida. The first objective of the mission was to eradicate a French Huguenot settlement at Fort Caroline at the mouth of the St. Johns River. The second objective was to establish fortified settlements along the coastline to provide refuge from hurricanes and pirates for the treasure fleets returning to Spain by way of the Bahama Channel.

St. Augustine, Florida Colony De Aviles sailed from Spain in July 1565 with 11 ships and about 2,000 soldiers. They landed in Florida harbor on August 28, 1565, where they established a settlement they called St. Augustine, which is now the oldest continually inhabited city in the United



States. On September 20, 1565, Aviles and his soldiers attacked the nearby French colony of Fort Caroline, murdering everyone, including women and children, and hanged some of the butchered bodies from trees. The site of the massacre is still known by its Spanish name of Matanzas (massacres). De

Aviles also explored the coastline of North America as far north as St. Helena Island, South Carolina, and built a string of forts, firmly establishing Spain's control of Florida.

Menendez's daring exploits and naval prowess won him fame, fortune, and increasingly important missions to command. In 1554 Emperor Charles V named Menendez captain-general of the Fleet of the Indies, a position which offered great opportunities for personal gain by irregular methods. But, unlike many of his predecessors, Menéndez was a man of integrity and refused to take bribes. In 1555 he made the first of six transatlantic voyages to America. In 1568 Menéndez was appointed the governor of Cuba. Drawing upon his experiences as captain general of the Fleet of the Indies, he perfected the convoy-escort fleet, which helped protect the treasure fleets from the depredations of pirates. In 1572 Menéndez returned to Spain, where King Philip II appointed him captain general of the Armada that was to invade England. Menendez unexpected death on September 17, 1574, may have altered the course of history. The "invincible" Armada, which sailed on its disastrous mission in 1588, was subsequently entrusted to the Duke of Medina-Sidonia, a courageous man but an inept seaman."

On September 8, the feast day of the nativity of the Blessed Virgin Mary, the Spanish on the ships, sailors, soldiers, tradesmen and priests, came ashore. Father Francisco López de Mendoza Grajales, recorded the day's events in his diary:

• **This is taken directly from Fr. Lopez diary:**

Ref: <https://archive.org/details/in.ernet.dli.2015.154080/page/n243>

"On **Saturday, the 8th**, the general landed with many banners spread, to the sound of trumpets and salutes of artillery: As I had gone ashore the evening before, I took a cross and went to meet him, singing the hymn To Deum laudamus. The general marched up to the cross, followed by all who accompanied him, and there they all kneeled and embraced the cross. A large number of Indians watched these proceedings and imitated all they saw done. The same day the general took formal possession of the country in the name of his Majesty, and all the captains took the oath of allegiance to him, as their general and governor of the country."

• **Also taken from Fr. Lopez diary where he confirms the brutality of Admiral Pedro Menéndez de Avilés towards Lutherans**

Ref: <https://archive.org/details/in.ernet.dli.2015.154080/page/n255>

"On **Monday, the 24th of September** 1565, at the vesper hour, our captain-general arrived with fifty foot-soldiers'. He was very tired, as well as those who accompanied him. As soon as I learned that he was coming, I ran to my room, put on a new cassock, the best I possessed, and a surplice: and, taking a crucifix in my hand, I went a certain distance to receive him before he arrived in port; and he, like a gentleman and a Christian, knelt, as well as all those who came with him, and returned a thousand thanks for the great

favors he had received from God. My companions and I walked ahead in a procession, singing the Te Dam laudamus, so that our meeting was one of great joy. Our general's zeal for Christianity is so great that all his troubles are but repose for his mind. I am sure that no merely human strength could have supported all that he has suffered, but the ardent desire which he has to serve our Lord in destroying the Lutheran heretics, the enemies of our holy Catholic religion, causes him to be less sensible of the ills he endured."

Following Menéndez' **veneration of the Cross**, thus proclaiming this land in the name of God (Nombre de Dios) Father Lopez celebrated Mass at a rustic altar made of wood. The sky served as the roof for what was the first parish Mass in what is now the United States. It was on this sacred ground that the Spanish settlers would begin devotion to Our Lady of La Leche, Nuestra Señora de La Leche Buen Parto, Mary nursing the infant Jesus. In the early 1600s, the Spanish settlers of St. Augustine established the first Shrine to the Blessed Virgin Mary in the United States.



• **This is where truth and lie come together:**

After carefully reading the diary of Fr. Lopez I noticed that he never mentioned saying mass at a rustic altar made of wood. Also, it was never mentioned in Fr. Lopez diary that it was on this sacred ground that the Spanish settlers would begin devotion to Our Lady of La Leche, Nuestra Señora de La Leche y Buen Parto, Mary nursing the infant Jesus. This statement is most likely inserted from the Diocese of St Augustine who is the biggest promoters of Mary breast feeding baby Jesus. Fr. Lopez had a very strong devotion to the cross of Christ and every time Admiral Pedro Menéndez de Avilés returned from a mission, Fr. Lopez welcomed the Admiral's return by holding a cross that the Admiral and his men venerated. Fr. Lopez most likely had a crucifix over the small altar when he said Mass because the statue of Our Lady of La Leche didn't exist at that time. We have already showed that the statue from Spain called Our Lady of Good Deliverance is also called the "Black Madonna" of France, not Spain, and there are no similarities between the two statues.

The devotion to Our Lady of La Leche was brought over from Spain in the late 1500s, and the mission grounds served as the site of the first Marian Shrine in the United States. The centerpiece of the shrine is a statue of the Virgin Mary nursing the infant Jesus, which is a replica of the Our Lady of La Leche statue placed in a cathedral in Spain by Phillip II. The original chapel was destroyed in 1728 during the British siege of St. Augustine and was rebuilt in 1875 by Bishop Augustin Verot, though it later suffered damage from a hurricane. The current ivy-covered chapel, which seats about 30

people, was built in 1914 and is a replica of previous chapels built of coquina. The shrine is a popular religious pilgrimage site, with many visitors seeking blessings and intercessions for successful pregnancy and delivery.

- **The devotion to Our Lady of La Leche:**

The devotion to Our Lady of La Leche was never brought over from Spain because there are no records indicating any devotions to Our Lady of La Leche in Spain. The people of Spain have a true devotion to the Mother of God and would never display a statue of the Mother of God with her breast exposed nursing her baby. When you place the statue of Our Lady of La Leche as the centerpiece of an altar, you are committing an abomination to Christ and His Mother. Where there is an abomination there is no longer the Spirit of God. The statue of Our Lady of La Leche is not a replica of the statue that was placed in a cathedral in Spain by King Phillip II because there is no record of such a cathedral, it doesn't exist.

Today, more than 450 years later, an image of Our Lady of La Leche – Our Lady of the Milk and Happy Delivery – graces a small mission chapel in the heart of what is lovingly referred to as the “sacred acre.” Pilgrims come from all parts of the world to pray for her powerful intercession. They pray for fertility, for the health of their children, for safe delivery of those expecting.

- **The image of Our Lady of La Leche, Our Lady of the Milk, and Our Lady of Good Deliverance are all different in meaning and presentation:**

The only image of Our Lady breast feeding baby Jesus is the image of Our Lady of La Leche promoted by the Dioceses of St. Augustine. Our Lady of the Milk is from Bethlehem and the true image does not have Mary nursing baby Jesus. We also showed that Our Lady of the Milk was based on legends that were proven to be in error. Our Lady of Good Deliverance is also known as the “Black Madonna of France” not Spain and this statue does not have Mary nursing baby Jesus. The only church that makes the image of Mary breast feeding baby Jesus as the center of an altar is in the Dioceses of St Augustine.

Their prayers continue to be answered, and many return in thanksgiving to share with us their stories. We invite you to come join us – to stand on holy and sacred ground where our story of the conversion of hearts and the grace of Mary continues.

- **Stand on holy and sacred ground:**

A heavenly being of light will only ever draw people's attention to Jesus Christ and mention his act of Salvation, a true being of light will not demand any formalities, no buildings of churches and altars, but encourage people to shape themselves through love into a temple for God, nor will it make concealed suggestions but proclaim what all people should be told: that the end is near and that people should change themselves.

Who does this Statue really represent?



Father Francisco López de Mendoza Grajales

The 11-foot-tall bronze statue which, from certain angles lines up directly in front of The Great Cross, depicts Father Francisco López de Mendoza Grajales, considered to be the first parish priest and the first pastor in the United States. The statue, created by Dr. Ivan Mestrovic, a native of Croatia, portrays Father López in his priestly vestments, preaching the Gospel.

Look closely at the status that was built in honor of Fr. Lopez and you will get an idea as to who he really represents. He is standing bigger than life on the Masonic “Magic Square” symbol that stands for Masonic Ecumenism, and the three steps representing the three degrees of a mason. Notice how his hands are in opposite directions, one facing up and the other facing down. In the Masonic world this represents division rather than togetherness. **It is the total separation of spirit from God.**

Why do we honor Father Lopez?

It’s important to note, there were dozens, if not hundreds, of masses and feasts of thanksgiving as much as fifty years prior to this time by the explorers and priests accompanying the expeditions of Ponce de Leon for the Spanish, and others for the French. However, these were on shore at forts or settlements along Florida, Georgia or Carolina coast that were destroyed by Captain Pedro Menendez de Aviles in his pursuit to destroy the Lutheran heretics, the enemies of our holy Catholic religion. Once he removed the surrounding Lutheran heretics, Father Lopez was ready to establish the parish at what became Mission of Nombre De Dios in St Augustine.

It was also noted that Father Lopez deserves to be remembered not just as a priest but as a man of strong character and compassion. On several

occasions Father Lopez had the courage to stand up and appeal to General Menendez to spare the lives of captured French prisoners who were Catholic. In each case the general allowed Father Lopez the time to conduct adequate tests to determine who were true Catholics and remove them prior to executing the others which included: woman, children, the elderly, the wounded, and all the young men that were not Catholic. Now is that a priest that really shows character and compassion for his brothers?

Shrine of Our Lady of La Leche – St Augustine



It's very important to look carefully at the outside of a church because it will tell you what to expect when you enter it. Is there anything about this church that tells you that this is a Catholic church?

Let's review what a church is supposed to reflect before we go in:

The Church: A "Sacred" Place

Ref: A "NEW CHURCH" DEDICATED TO St. PADRE PIO — MASONIC TEMPLE?

by Doctor Eng. Franco Adessa and F. Dr. Luigi Villa Director of "Chiesa viva"

Why is the church, as an edifice, also a "sacred" place?

"Our modern culture has lost sight of the concept of sacred for the reason that it has lost sight of the reality of God and of the sense of human life, caught in the whirlwind of erroneous theological premises which defined the reality of Faith so aseptically as to make it appear that truth had no relation with man. In this sense, the sacred per se, utterly removed from the faithful, has no sense whatsoever. It is sheer hallucination to affirm, therefore, that a created reality is holy in and of itself when conceived devoid of its real relation with the world. Based on this premise, one would come to two contradictory conclusions: everything is sacred; nothing is sacred. As objectivity, to be eloquent must be perceived by the subject, and, therefore,

must be subjectivized, so the sacred has its own sense when it is placed in relation with the person; when, that is, it interacts with the believer.

To conceive the sacred space of the church as something aesthetic (a common occurrence nowadays) it is to have no understanding! The church is not important or 'sacred' because it is beautiful, comfortable, and functional. What difference would there be, then, between the religious building and a multifunctional arena? None whatsoever! In fact, it is no coincidence that many churches, nowadays, resemble multifunctional arenas. At the origin of these constructions there exists, therefore, a hazy concept of Christianity and, perhaps, a Christianity that has lost the sense of its own Tradition.

To Tradition, each and every reality of the Church is linked to the faithful and it is in the service of his spiritual progress. The edifice of the church has, therefore, a 'sacred' value because it contains inside of it a symbolic universe. The believer who steps into an ancient Basilica finds himself before a prospective, before a path with a destination: the apse and the sanctuary.

The initial part of the church (Narthex) symbolizes the existential stage of he who approaches Christianity for the first time. Those waiting to be baptized paused in the area adjacent to the entrance door. All the internal area (Nave), instead, symbolizes the course of Faith in the believer. The Sanctuary, the place where the altar is located and where the Eucharist is celebrated, represents the place of the vision, the place in which the light of God reaches men to enlighten them. Therefore, it is no wonder that the majority of the ancient churches be oriented with the apse to the east, the place where the sun rises.

The cosmic elements combined with the symbolic ones both connect to the personal situation of the believer. Hence, in the ecclesiastical edifice the believer finds himself again before God. The holiness of the church is, then, indication and reference of the holiness of the human person, for God reveals Himself in the hearts of men, and it is here that they must learn to discover Him.

The holiness of the church, besides the reference of the holiness of the person, also refers to a way of conceiving God. St. Simeon of Thessalonica (XV century) paused to describe the symbolic world enclosed in the Christian temple. In one of his writings, one observes what has been outlined above: the "sacred" edifice is the mirror of the interiority of man and of the mystery of God: 'The temple, while made up of stones, wood and other materials, contains a supernatural grace. Once it has been consecrated by a Bishop, through mystical prayers and anointed with the holy chrism, it truly becomes the abode of God. As such, it is not totally accessible to everyone. The temple has a twin nature, as it features a place for the altar and a place external to it. In this manner, it represents Christ, who is God-man, who has a visible nature

and another nature that is invisible. Also, the temple represents man composed of soul and body. In addition, it represents above all the excellent mystery of the Holiest Trinity, inaccessible in her essence, but known in her providence and in her powers, revealing, similarly, the world of the visible things and of the invisible ones'."

The Circle Cross



The Circle Cross in the center isle (quartered): The sacred circle filled with a cross, four equal lines pointing from the center to the spirits of the north, east, south, and west -- or to the basic element: earth, water, air (or wind), and fire. In Native American traditions, it forms the

basic pattern of the MEDICINE WHEEL and plays a vital part in major spiritual rituals. ***Many contemporary pagans consider it their main symbol for transmitting the energy of the goddess. . .*** The Norwegian Nazi Party National Collection used the sun cross in yellow and red as a party symbol 1933-1945. Also, the cross in the center of the circle was also called the Mantuan or Maltese cross. First linked to an ancient goddess temple on Malta, it was adopted as the Iron Cross in Prussia.

Does the inside of this church reflect, the "sacred" edifice, mirror the interiority of man and of the mystery of God? Where are the Stations of the Cross, where are the holy images that reflect the life of Christ and His Mother. Why are we promoting saints on the altar over the life of Christ? Where is the Cross? Isn't the cross what shapes the church? When you ask those that attend mass at this church, "who does that statue above the altar represent", they will answer, "it represents the Mother of God nursing baby Jesus" You see, that's the lie of Satan because what he has done is to take your eyes off the Sacrifice of Christ on the Cross and replaced it with an image, that we believe to be the Mother of God, when in fact it represents a Masonic Goddess.

When you look closely at the altar, you can see very quickly that this church represents a Temple of Man and not of Christ.

Lucifer wants the "Cult of Lucifer" in the public view, and Universal Freemasonry's Pontiff Pike, who belonged to its "Holiest and Indivisible Trinity", proclaimed this; but that will not be possible until the Sacrifice of Christ on the Cross has been completely erased.

This church has removed the Sacrifice of Christ on the Cross with a statue of Our Lady of La Leche. This act is an abomination to God, His Son, and His Mother. And where there is an abomination, there is no spirit.

Freemasonry - Satanism and the Politics of Judaism

Freemasonry has always seemed an outward semblance of loyalty towards the Bible and exhibits a vague notion of God; but is actually based on subtle lies and deception, typical of religious cults everywhere. Freemasonry is founded upon Cabbalistic Pantheism or the deification and worship of the potential supremacy of man rather than simply in God Himself. Masonic symbols secretly stand for things other than what they appear to be - such as sexual indulgence of every sort clearly sanctioned by the command, "Do What Thou Wilt Is the Whole of the Law." Freemasonry is at the forefront of the one-world movement, with a moral standard identical to Talmudic Judaism since they originate from the same un-Godly source. "Masonry is a Jewish institution, whose history, degrees, symbols, passwords and explanation are Jewish from beginning to end." (Quoted from Gregor Shwarz Bostunitch: die Freimaurerei, 1928; The Secret Powers Behind Revolution, by Vicomte Leon De Poncins, P. 101)

Two Pillars holding the Tabernacle.

If we look closely at the tabernacle we will notice that it sits on a perfect square and is supported by two pillars. Both of these, the square and the pillars, are features of a Masonic Lodge. Let's examine their meaning:

The two pillars are now , and as they have been, very prosaic features in all Masonic Lodge rooms. But placement is not uniform, or standardized, throughout the balance of the Masonic world. As an illustration, in England and many other countries abroad, the two pillars are usually displayed in front of the Master's chair.



The number 2 in the Masonic world also represents the number of divisions rather than togetherness as is typical of other number system... It is the number of the total separation of Spirit.

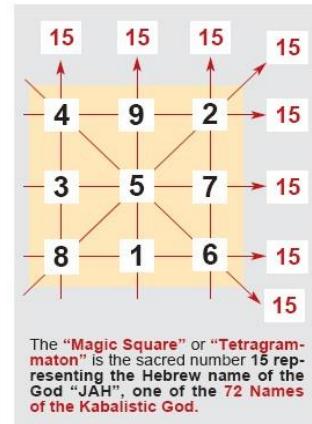
Magic Square

Ref: by Doctor Eng. Franco Adessa and F. Dr. Luigi Villa -Director of "Chiesa viva" Masonic Temple

"The 'Magic Square' also called 'Tetragrammaton', composed of 9 cells, on 3 lines and 3 columns, containing the nine digits from 1 to 9, where the sum of the three digits in the three horizontal lines, in the three vertical and in the two diagonal ones, always gives 15... these 9 figures are considered sacred as the number 15 represents the numeric value of the Hebrew word of God, JAH, which is one of the forms of the Tetragrammaton..."

The 'Magic Square' is a symbol of Masonic ecumenism, which wishes to merge all deities and religions, is characterized by 8 numbers, 15 obtained as the sum of 3 numbers.

What is the Masonic meaning of this altar? It is an altar dedicated not to the God One and Trine, and to Our Lord Jesus Christ, but one that looks up to a 'God' that has 72 names and that hides himself under the symbols of all these Names for he cannot yet show himself with his real Name, and must remain hidden in the darkness of the 'Mysteries' of the high degrees of Freemasonry, waiting for his cult to be manifested to the public because his real name is Lucifer!



The Crown of Our Lady of La Leche

When you look at the crown placed on the head of Our Lady of La Leche you can't help but notice that the crown is twice the size of her head. This crown is an earthly crown made of gold which represents wealth and power that comes from the cult of man not the cult of God. The Mother of God never wore an earthly crown, a crown like that was for a goddess. There was only one crown that was ever placed on the Blessed Mothers head and that event took place on Pentecost:

The crowning of the Blessed Mother at Pentecost (MV Vol. 5:882):

"A very loud and harmonious roar, that resembles the wind and the harp, as well as humans singing and the sound of a perfect organ, suddenly resounds in the silence of the morning. It comes near, more and more harmonious and loud, and with its vibrations fills the Earth, propagates them and impresses them on the house, on the walls, on the furniture. The flame of the chandelier, so far immobile in the peace of the closed room, flickers as



if a wind were blowing and the little chains of the chandelier tinkle while vibrating under the wave of the supernatural sound that strikes them.

The apostles raise their heads frightened, and as that most beautiful rumble, in which are all the loveliest notes that God gave the Heavens and the Earth, approaches them more and more, some stand up ready to run away, some crouch on the floor covering their heads with their hands and mantles, or beat their breasts asking God to forgive them, some press against Mary, too frightened to keep the reserve they always have for the Most Pure Mother. Only John is not frightened, because he sees the bright piece of joy that is accentuated on the face of Mary, Who raises Her head and smiling at a thing known to Her alone, and Who then slides down on Her knees opening Her arms, and the two blue wings of Her mantle so opened stretch out on Peter and John, who have imitated Her, kneeling down. But all this, which took me several minutes to describe, took place in less than a minute.

And then the Light, the Fire, the Holy Spirit enters, with a last melodious loud noise, in the form of a very shining burning globe, into the closed room, without any door or window being moved, and remains hovering for a minute over Mary's head, about three palms above Her head, which is now uncovered, because Mary, upon seeing the Fire Paraclete, has raised Her arms to invoke Him and has thrown Her head back with a cry of joy, with a smile of boundless love. And, after that moment in which all the Fire of the Holy Spirit, all the Love, is collected in His Spouse, the Most Holy Globe splits into thirteen canorous (Rare pleasing in sound; melodious) very bright flames, of so bright a light that no earthly comparison can describe and descends to kiss the forehead of each apostle.

But the flame that descends upon Mary is not a tongue of a straight flame on Her forehead that it kisses, but it is a crown that embraces and encircles the virginal head like a wreath, crowning as Queen the Daughter, the Mother, Spouse of God, the Incorruptible Virgin, the Wholly Beautiful, the Eternally Loved, the Eternally Maiden Whom nothing can humiliate, and in nothing, Whom sorrow had aged but Who has revived in the joy of the Resurrection, sharing with Her Son an accentuation of beauty and freshness of bodies, of looks, a vitality... having already an advance of the beauty of Her glorious Body received into Heaven to be a follower of Paradise.



The Holy Spirit makes His flames shine round the heads of His Beloved. Which words does He speak to Her? Mystery! Her blessed face is transfigured with supernatural joy and smiles with the smiles of Seraphim, while blissful tears shine like diamonds on the cheeks of the Blessed Virgin, struck as they are by the Light of the Holy Spirit.

The Fire remained so for some time. Then it vanishes. In memory of its descent there remains a fragrance that no earthly flower can exhale. The Perfume of Paradise...

The apostles collect themselves; Mary remains in Her ecstasy. She only folds Her arms across Her breast, closes Her eyes, lowers Her head. Her conversation with God continues, insensible to everything. No one dared disturb Her."

You worship our Lady of La Leche by placing the statue at the center of the altar where the crucified Christ and Redeemer should be; this is an abomination to God and the Blessed Mother. Where there is an abomination there is no spirit.

Who does our Lady of La Leche represent?

Now many Freemasons claim that their roots are very ancient, going back to the first civilizations. The first civilizations were created in the Neolithic times where we find people then **still worshipped the Great Mother**.

So, it suggests that the Freemasonry secret name of God would be Goddess.

New initiates of Freemasonry are told to search for the "lost Word" which is apparently the real name of God. In the third-degree initiation they are given a clue and told to look, "to that bright and Morning Star". Now the Morning Star is Venus who was a Roman Goddess. Though the Morning Star was also once called Lucifer, the god of light which people who claim that Freemasons are Devil worshippers, latch onto. Further back in time **the Babylonian Goddess Astarte** was known as the "Queen of the Star" and **the Ancient Great Mother**. (In the divine world, Jesus is called the Morning Star in the Book of Revelations in the New Testament.)

Note: A mother goddess is a goddess who represents, or is a personification of nature, motherhood, fertility, creation, destruction or who embodies the bounty of the Earth. When equated with the Earth or the natural world, such goddesses are sometimes referred to as Mother Earth or as the Earth Mother. (G)



Who is the Goddess Astarte?

(Asherah, or Ashtoreth, was the name of the chief female deity worshiped in ancient Syria, Phoenicia, and Canaan. The Phoenicians called her **Astarte**, the Assyrians worshiped her as Ishtar, and the Philistines had a temple of Asherah (1 Samuel 31:10).)

Ref: by Patti Wigington Updated November 11, 2018

"Astarte was a goddess honored in the Eastern Mediterranean area, before being renamed by the Greeks. Variants of the name 'Astarte' can be found in the Phoenician, Hebrew, Egyptian and Etruscan languages.

A deity of fertility and sexuality, Astarte eventually evolved into the Greek Aphrodite thanks to her role as a goddess of sexual love. Interestingly, in her earlier forms, she also appears as a warrior goddess, and eventually was celebrated as Artemis.

The Torah condemns the worship of 'false' deities, and the Hebrew people were occasionally punished for honoring Astarte and Baal. King Solomon got in trouble when he tried to introduce the cult of Astarte into Jerusalem, much to the displeasure of Yahweh.

According to Encyclopedia Britannica, 'Ashtaroth, the plural form of the goddess's name in Hebrew, became a general term denoting goddesses and paganism.'

In the book of Jeremiah, there is a verse referencing this female deity, and Yahweh's anger at the people who honor her:

'Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem? The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.' (Jeremiah 17-18)

Today, great interest in the Ancient Goddess cult is still being revived. There are people, especially women, who have become interested in very old religions, myth, ancient art, archaeology and other subjects, which are related to the role of the female in past and present societies. This was partly triggered not only by the feminist movement in general – equal rights and the position of women in the private and public sector – but also by the urgent need to create awareness in the current ecological crises the world is passing through. With the way the Goddess manifests herself as symbolizing an earthly and cosmic source to the universe, some women found refuge in the symbolical image of the Mother Goddess – Our Lady of La Leche!

The journey of lies started from the catacombs to the Holy Land, and then to Spain which leads to the Shrine of Our Lady of La Leche in St



Augustine. We are so spiritually blind that we don't see how Satan has very cleverly removed the crucified Christ from the focal point of the Mass and substituted an image that we call "Our Lady of La Leche - the Blessed Mother breast feeding baby Jesus" who really represents the Great Mother Goddess Astarte. Every mass said in this church is an abomination to God the Father and where there is an abomination there is no spirit.

Worshipping the Mother of God

BD No. 4752 of 10/02/1949 taken from book 54

God the Father is speaking: "All your spiritual questions will be answered, as this will help to provide clarity where truth should be distinguished from error. However, you always have to meet the condition of being interested in the pure truth, for when you are governed by the desire to have an already existent point of view confirmed you are unable to receive pure truth. You have to request it and be willing to accept the right answer. The mother of My earthly body was destined since eternity to be the child bearer of humanity's Savior. She possessed a soul of light which incarnated on earth for this sublime mission, thus she was pure and perfect compared to her earthly sisters. Nevertheless, she still had to experience an arduous life in order to attain supreme bliss in the spiritual kingdom, to become a true child of God, to achieve complete union with Me. By fulfilling her mission, she had certainly earned the right to be regarded the holiest being in the spiritual kingdom, since due to her path of suffering on earth she had become an image of God. Her love for Me had placed her into a state of suffering which also spiritualized her body. And thus she was a shining example of a mother bearing profound sorrow over her child. However, the divine worship shown to her by people is not in accordance with My will. She certainly had been the mother of My earthly body but in the spiritual kingdom she is a being of light which, full of love and wisdom, wants to help you humans attain light and, as a result, beatitude.

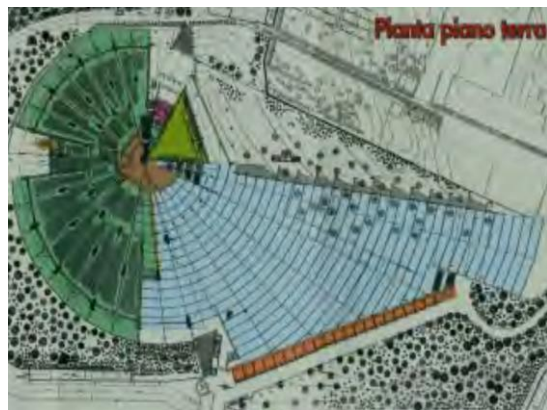
Beatitude in the spiritual kingdom is only possible in unity with Me, but a soul can only achieve this unity with Me through conscious aspiration and a heartfelt bond with Me. Thus, I have to be the only worthwhile thought on the mind of someone who wants to achieve beatitude. He has to try to find the bond with Me voluntarily, uninfluenced by spiritual powers, because where it allowed, every person would feel their influence, since their love for the people they want to help is immense. The soul deserted Me voluntarily, it has to return to Me voluntarily. Any influence by the beings of light would be a restriction of free will. The act of free will is the will's voluntary



inclination to turn to Me, which expresses itself in the conscious association with Me, and this endeavor will be supported by the beings of light in every way. ***But the worship of any being of light is a wrongly directed will. The beings of light live in love for Me, they constantly honor and praise Me and never want to accept an honor by people for themselves, because they recognize in Me the Being which is most worthy of worship and in their humble love for Me reject any honor for themselves, as they feel that I alone deserve it.*** Anyone who is aware of the light beings' true relationship with Me, whose love for Me has kindled into brightest fire, will also understand the erroneous thoughts of people who show such worship for the mother of God, as takes place. They will understand that it cannot be in accordance with My will, because people effectively create a second God for themselves, a being to whom they show adoration and honor, which it does not want to accept, since the human being should only ever strive to establish the relationship with Me in order to achieve his goal while he is still on earth."

Blessed Mother is speaking: "Do not look at Me, look at My Son, offering Himself on the Cross for you. I remained at the foot of the Cross for everyone and thus in this instant, My faithful children must remain at the foot of the Cross, a sign of Redemption and Glory." Ref: Luz de Maria de Bonilla November 16th, 2013

New Expansion of the Shrine of Our Lady of La Leche



Expansion plans for Our Lady of La Leche are very similar to the Masonic Temple of St. Padre Pio that was recently built in Rome Italy. They both have the spiral design in their layout, and both are an abomination to God the Father. Where there is an abomination there is no Spirit. Ref: "Chiesa viva" *** March 2006

The spiral design is a type of demonic portal especially with a square altar in its center. What does the spiral and square altar mean? Ref: "Chiesa viva" March 2006

"The spiral symbolizes the dynamic force of the universe, the Creative Principle, the G.A.O.T.U. The same Dictionary, at the voice **G.A.O.T.U.**, explains: "Masonic abbreviation to indicate God - **Great Architect Of The**

Universe". And who is this "God" called G.A.O.T.U.? **It is the God of Freemasonry - Lucifer.**

In fact, already in the General Statutes of 1820, it was said: "(Freemasonry) has for its principle the existence of a God whom it adores and respects under the commonly accepted title of Great Architect of the Universe". But the **G.A.O.T.U.** is proclaimed by Freemasonry also as 'Creative Principle, (in the meaning, however, of 'principle of generation' and not of 'creation from nothingness'!). In the Great Alliance Treaty, signed at Lausanne (Switzerland) in 1875, among the Supreme Councils of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, it was in fact affirmed: 'Freemasonry proclaims what it has proclaimed ever since its inception: the existence of a Creative Principle, under the name of Great Architect of the Universe.' To define the **G.A.O.T.U.** as 'dynamic force of the universe' is, instead, the founder of the Theosophical Society, Helena P. Blavatsky, and freemason of the 33 degree who, with all her authority, wrote: 'Satan represents the active Energy of the Universe. He is the Fire, the Light, the Life, the Fight, the Struggle, Thought, Conscience, Progress, Civilization, Freedom, and Independence'; and again: 'Satan is the God, the only God of our Planet.' The yet more authoritative seal as to who the true God of Freemasonry is, comes to us from the Supreme Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry, general Albert Pike whom, as Freemasonry's Supreme Chief, in a speech held in France in 1889 to the high degrees of Freemasonry, stated: "We worship a God, but it is the God one worships without superstition. We initiated of the high degrees, should maintain the Masonic Religion in the pureness of the Luciferian doctrine. Yes, Lucifer is God, the true and pure philosophic religion is **the faith in Lucifer, but Lucifer God of Light and God of Good is struggling for humanity against Adonai** (the One and Trine God - author's note) **god of darkness and demon.**' Hence, **the 'spiral' symbolizes the G.A.O.T.U., namely Lucifer-Satan, whom, as we well know already, has engaged against the God One and Trine a fight to the death for the perdition of man.**

The '**spiral**', however, not only symbolizes **the way Freemasonry conceives God**, but also symbolizes its way of conceiving the '**path of faith**' or, better, the '**initiates course**' man is expected to follow in order to fulfill the '**divine design**'. In a highly documented book on Freemasonry, we read, in fact: 'The **Spiral** is a sign of evolution-involution in the symbolic background of high-ranking initiates.'

The **continuous Spiral** that, in the form of a path, climbs along the flanks of the mountain is the '**Pilgrim Path**', **that is, the initiate's path**. The peak of the mountain fades into a vertical line toward the spiritual infinite: it is **the axis of the world, 'universal Axis' of the sole truth professed by High Freemasonry**, the passage between earth and heaven configured by **Gnosis: the divinization of Man**'.

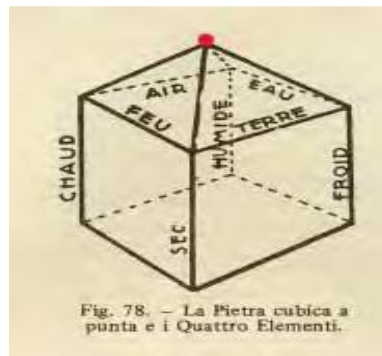
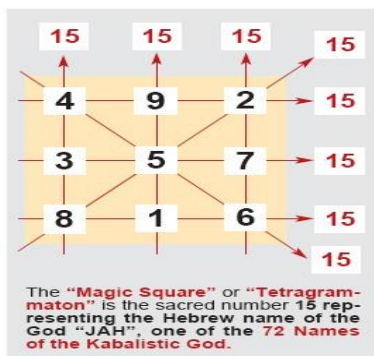
Then, everywhere, the citizens, compelled to defend themselves against a worldwide minority of revolutionaries, will receive the true light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, revealed at last to the public eye; manifestation that shall be followed by the destruction of Christianity and of atheism, conquered and crushed at the same time!

To the echelon of Freemasonry, therefore, the 'Path of faith in Progress', represented by the immense and indefinite 'spiral', is none other than the destruction of the Catholic Church and of the Christian Civilization, to be enacted through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, revealed at last to the public eye! 'The Ideal that must be gradually attained' is, therefore, the 'Cult of Lucifer' in full daylight!" Ref: *"Chiesa viva"* March 2006

The Square Altar in the Center of the Spiral

Ref: *"Chiesa viva"* *** March 2006

"The **"Magic Square"** symbol of **Masonic ecumenism**, which wishes to merge all deities and religions, is characterized by **8** numbers **15** obtained as the sum of **3** numbers.



What is the meaning of this altar? It is an altar dedicated not to the **God One and Trine**, and to **Our Lord Jesus Christ**, but one that looks up to a **"God"** that has **72** names and that **hides himself under the**

symbols of all these Names for he cannot yet show himself with his real Name, and **must remain hidden in the darkness of the "Mysteries" of the high degrees of Freemasonry**, waiting for his cult to be manifested to the public because his real name is Lucifer.

Now, let us start from the manifested **"vertex"**, that is visible to our eyes, when looking at the altar: the **Priest celebrating the Mass**. He stands at the vertex of a pyramid, identical to that of the altar, but with the base resting on the floor. The upper part of the pyramid is a triangle that encloses the thoracic part of the Priest.

This represents the so called **"Moral Triad" of the divinized Man** of the Kabbalah (a body of mystical Jewish teachings based on an interpretation of the Hebrew Scriptures as containing hidden meanings), namely, the **"Masonic priestly" activity** of promoting and inculcating the **"Cult of Man"** into the profane world (us poor Christian)."

Pray that this expansion to Our Lady of La Leche never happens because if it does, it will be a powerful Demonic Stargate Portal in the center of St .Augustine where the pure doctrine of Lucifer will be revealed at last to the public eye.

The “Ecumenical Counter-Church” of the Antichrist

Ref: “Chiesa viva” *** March 2006

“‘Lucifer is the ‘pointed cubic stone-the square altar’ tossed by Jehovah into the abyss to create the world’. **Lucifer wants to replace Christ on the Cross** and offer man his ‘Redemption’: freedom from sin and has founded his Church (Freemasonry) to incite man to rebellion against God, to get rid of God, replace God, and fight God. Freemasonry obtains this by fighting Virtue, Morals, and Catholic Authority in the world and by replacing the Kingdom of God of the Catholic Church with the Kingdom of Satan of Freemasonry. Lucifer wants the ‘Cult of Lucifer’ in the public view, and Universal Freemasonry’s Pontiff Pike, who belonged to its ‘Holiest and Indivisible Trinity’, proclaimed this; but that will not be possible **until and when the Sacrifice of Christ on the Cross will have been completely erased**: that is the task entrusted to the 18th degree of the Rose Croix. Moreover, 18 is the ‘Mark of the Beast’ 666 and of the Antichrist, but it also symbolizes (Satanic) ‘heavenly Perfection’, whereas 7 is the number of totality. Here is the reason of the 7 times 18 rays around the ‘Infinite Sun’ of Lucifer!”

Demonic Stargate Portals

The mark of the beast in revelation can be found on many things in the modern world. Most of us have taken them unknowingly and in ignorance. We are surrounded by them. You may find them in your home, office, car, and on your clothing. It is important to recognize and root them out of our lives as much as possible to survive what is coming. While the ultimate, final mark of the beast may be some form of implanted microchip or other technology that is forthcoming, make no mistake, his mark is all over our lives, but we can take steps to remove them. The Lord tells us that His people are not to compromise with evil in any way.

Deuteronomy 7:26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing.

Satanists place Satan’s mark in the form of portals, or gates (star gates for the demonic to cross over) in the things you buy, the places you go, and in populated areas in order to insert demonic influence and remote control into your life. Their ultimate goal is to control you completely. Win Worley talks about how witches steal the souls of men and women and put them in jars, then they can put a fragment of their soul in that person and remote

control them. This is how they steal the souls of men that Ezekiel 13:20 speaks of.

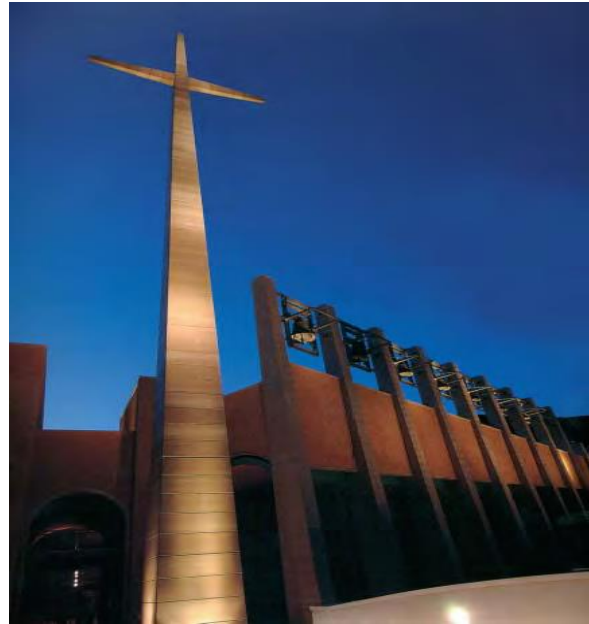
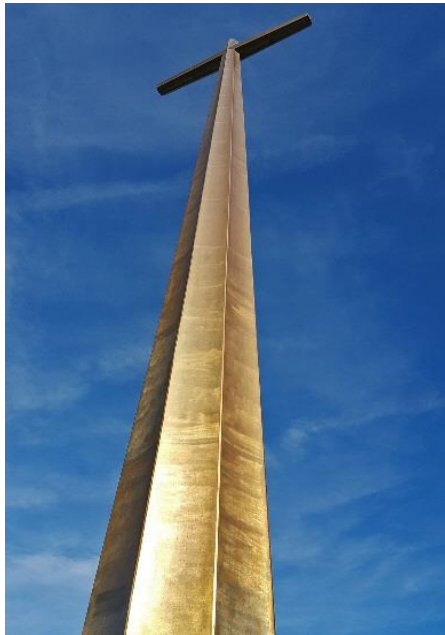
Ezekiel 13:20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt to make them fly. 21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

We have to remove these marks and portals from our homes, neighborhoods, and world, before things return to normal. Demons are attached to these portals and as you pass by you are cursed, which means you pick up some demonic spirit (demons can make copies of themselves and install them in many people). The portals seem to be a key to the spread of the chem.-trail phenomenon, exploiting the soul tie, which is something few people know about. Through covering and closing the portals, the demonic chem.-trails have been drastically reduced in the area. It is critical that you learn about portals and remove them from your personal possessions, home, car, and everything in your life.

You can fight the chem.-trails and demons all day, but if you have portals in your area, you need to close them by removing or covering them completely and anoint them with oil and ask the Lord to cleanse the area and bind the demons there. If you are cleaning up satanic tags, it is highly recommended to do this cleanup in a group of people and pray for protection before, during, and after the cleanup, and bind up all spirits of backlash and retaliation.

The Large Cross of Nombre de Dios of St Augustine

Ref: F. Dr. Luigi Villa Director of "Chiesa viva" Dr. Eng. Franco Adessa Collaborator of F. Luigi Villa



The cross above is the large eight-sided cross (octagon in shape that represents Lucifer) of Nombre de Dios of St Augustine that is very similar in appearance to the large cross of the "New Church" dedicated to St. Padre Pio – a Masonic Temple? in San Giovanni Rotondo (Foggia) Italy, "is the following:

"THIS "NEW CHURCH" IS NOT A CATHOLIC CHURCH BUT A "MASONIC TEMPLE",

OR BETTER, A "SATANIC TEMPLE" WHICH GLORIFIES MASONRY AND ITS "GOD", LUCIFER...and where the Masonic symbology celebrates the following horrible emptiness:

-- THE REPLACEMENT OF THE HOLIEST TRINITY WITH THE BLASPHEMOUS, SATANIC, MASONIC "TRIPLE TRINITY"

-- THE REPLACEMENT OF JESUS CHRIST BY LUCIFER AS "MAN'S REDEMER"

-- THE REPLACEMENT OF JESUS CHRIST BY LUCIFER AS "KING OF THE UNIIVERSE"

-- THE REPLACEMENT OF THE "CULT OF GOD" WITH THE "CULT OF LUCIFER"; ...and where the Masonic symbology celebrates the deadly weapon to destroy the Catholic Church:

-- THE "MASONIC ECUMENISM" OF THE REUNION OF ALL RELIGIIONS.

Despite the fact that the Vatican has not been able so far to refute the conclusions of this meticulous, detailed and complete study, THEY STIILL CELEBRATE THE HOLY MASS IN THIIIS "SATANIC TEMPLE"!

Therefore "Chiesa viva" asks to prohibit the religious use of this "Satanic Temple" and tells the catholic Hierarchy:

-- THESE ARE SACRILEGIOUS MASSES!

-- THIS IS A HORIBLE INSULT TO JESUS CHRIST!

-- THIS IS A CHALLENGE TO THE HOLIEST TRINITY!

and asks them: UNTIL WHEN YOU WILL ALLOW MASONRY TO INSULT OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST AND THE HOLIEST TRINITY?"

These events that have taken place in St Padre Pio Church are very similar to the events that are happening within the Dioceses of St Augustine.

The "New Church" dedicated to St. Padre Pio

Ref: Ref: F. Dr. Luigi Villa Director of "Chiesa viva" Dr. Eng. Franco Adessa
Collaborator of F. Luigi Villa



"Benedict XVI to the Satanic Temple at San Giovanni Rotondo: With each passing day the heavy pall over the atmosphere grew. It was time for the full weight of Church authority.

In March of 2007, Secretary of State Card. Bertone, the same Bertone who would later admit on television that his original story on the Third Secret was not exactly accurate, went to the Temple with a large retinue of bishops. In the issues 395 and 396 of 'Chiesa,' 2007, an account titled 'Sacrilegious Celebration in the Masonic Temple in San Giovanni Rotondo, dedicated to St. Padre Pio' Father Villa asked that this celebration not be undertaken. But Bertone went through with it and there were more such celebrations. So once again 'Chiesa' denounced them in both the month of November and December of that same year, asking 'How long will you allow Masonry to insult Our Lord Jesus Christ and the Most Holy Trinity?'

Church officials turned a blind eye and went on with the concelebrated Masses. Then 'Chiesa' began publishing letters the magazine received on the matter, followed by the July-August 2008 issue, headlined, 'A Satanic Temple for Padre Pio?' This was the beginning of many articles from newspapers, weekly magazines, periodicals, both in Italian and other languages, letters and the like exposing the scandal.

This time a Cardinal or two would not do to give the 'blessing' to the monstrosity. Talk of Benedict XVI paying a tribute in person was circulating. That Pontiff indeed would be going in 2009 with a planned program. The 21st of June arrived, the day of the announced visit. Pope Benedict was to arrive in a helicopter, but a violent storm interfered - a warning from Heaven perhaps - so he had to take a military aircraft part of the way and then proceed by car to San Giovanni Rotondo. The Mass celebrated in that Satanic Temple seemed to not have the favor of Heaven either, because as it finished, torrential rains poured down, followed by what was described as 'an onslaught of hail' the size of walnuts. In seconds the people had vanished. Moreover, the television station broadcasting the event could not do so because of 'technical difficulties.' Some commented at the time that this was 'a punishment from God.'

It was certainly humiliating for the Vicar of Christ, and if these hindrances were not by direct Divine command, they at least show that Almighty God, Who can stop whatever He wills, did not prevent the humiliation!

On the mosaic tombstone is the inscription: 'On the occasion of the pastoral visit, His Holiness Benedict XVI, in this church embellished by the devotion of the faithful and with the beauty of art enshrining the body of St. Pio of Pietrelcina, paused in prayer and blessed it.' We leave you to judge the 'beauty' of such a building!

The people had been lied to, told that the body of St. Pio would never be moved to this hideous 'church' and the Pope was tricked into blessing the place when as he was about to exit, a Msgr. D'Ambrosio put his arm around Benedict, stopping him and showing him the sprinkler, inducing him to bless the entire building.

All in all, Benedict should have been more wary and known this was a Masonic revenge on Padre Pio, an ardent opponent of Freemasonry. And with the silence of the Vatican throughout the construction, surely one cannot be faulted to presume "consent".

'How was it possible that the Vatican has been able to build a 'Satanic Temple' - mocking millions and millions of Catholics around the world who gave stacks of money in good faith?'

Although the hierarchy opposed Father Villa's journalism over the years, the priest received two major awards for his work as a writer and journalist, and for his commitment to defend the Catholic faith and Christian civilization.

In December 2008, he received the International Inars Ciociaria Journalist Award, sponsored by the Presidency Council of Ministers, Ministry of Cultural Heritage, the National order of Journalists, and other entities, 'for his extensive work as a journalist, author of books and pamphlets on theology ... and for his commitment to defend the Christian

roots of Europe and for his protection of truth against forces alien to our civilization.'

In October of the following year, Father Villa was awarded the Cultural Prize of Val Vibrata di Teramo, for "being a journalist and outstanding writer, an incorruptible editor, Head Publisher and Editor of Chiesa viva, but also for being an eminent theologian devoting his entire life to defend the Catholic religion and disseminating the historical truth and living according to the Gospel."

The Dismantling of the Church

Ref: MDM - Message on March 8, 2013 @ 2:05 pm

Jesus is speaking: "My dearly beloved daughter, Satan is in a rage against My Church on earth and his infestation continues to spread within its walls. The cunning imposter, who has lain in waiting in the wings, patiently, will soon declare his reign over My poor unsuspecting sacred servants. The pain he will inflict is too hard for Me to bear, and yet, his reign will culminate in the final purging of evil from within the core of My Church. He has carefully manipulated his position and soon his pompous demeanor will be seen amidst his splendid court. His pride, arrogance and self-obsession will be carefully hidden from the world in the beginning. To the outside world, a sigh of relief will be heard as the trumpets peal out to announce his term as head of My Church.

My Body is My Church, but it will not be to Me, Jesus Christ, he will pledge his loyalty, for he does not possess any love for Me. His loyalty is to the beast and how he will laugh and sneer at My sacred servants who will support him. He who dares to sit in My Temple, and who has been sent by the evil one, cannot speak the truth, for he does not come from Me. He has been sent to dismantle My Church and tear it up into little pieces before he will spit it out from his vile mouth.

My Body is My Church. My Church is still alive but only those who speak the Truth and adhere to the Holy Word of God can be part of My Church on earth. Now that the final insult is to be manifested against Me, Jesus Christ, through the Chair of Peter, you will finally understand the Truth.

The Book of Truth, foretold to Daniel, for the time of the end, will not be taken lightly by members of My Church, for its content will sicken My beloved sacred servants when they realize that I speak the Truth.

The false prophet – he who poses as the leader of My Church – is ready to wear the robes, which were not made for him. He will desecrate My Holy Eucharist and will divide My Church in half and then by half again. He will make efforts to dismiss those loyal followers of My beloved Holy Vicar Pope Benedict XVI, appointed by Me. He will root out all those who are loyal to My Teachings and throw them to the wolves. His actions won't become apparent

immediately, but soon the signs will be seen as he sets out to seek the support of influential world leaders and those in high places.

When the abomination takes root, the changes will be sudden. Announcement by him to create a united Catholic Church by linking up with all faiths and other religions will come soon after. He will head up the new one-world religion and will reign over pagan religions. He will embrace atheism by wavering the stigma he will say is attached in the pursuit of so-called human rights. All sins, in the Eyes of God, will be deemed acceptable by this new inclusive-Church. Anyone who dares to challenge him will be sought out and punished. Those priests, bishops and cardinals who oppose him will be excommunicated and stripped of their titles. Other will be bullied and persecuted with many priests having to go into hiding.

To those poor sacred servants of Mine who recognize My Voice now, please hear Me as I reach out to you to bring you comfort. I would never ask you to reject My Church on earth for it was I, your beloved Savior, who created it. I offered My Body up as the Living Sacrifice to save you. You have been given the responsibility to testify on My behalf in order to save the souls of those whom you instruct and guide. All you can do is trust in Me and continue to serve Me. What you must not do is to accept any doctrine presented to you and which you will know, instantly, is not in accordance with My Teachings. You must do what your heart tells you but know this.

This period is going to cause you deep pain and the raw grief you will experience when you see how My Church will be desecrated will leave you weeping. But you must recognize the lies which are to be presented to you for what they are – an affront to My death on the Cross.

This destruction may result in the collapse of the structure of My Church. The changes and adaptations of buildings along with the new temple created for the one world church will be crafted and placed in Rome. Be assured that, just as My Temple is desecrated, that I, Jesus Christ, the Savior of all mankind, will be discarded and thrown into the gutter.”

Cathedral Basilica of St Augustine



The Cathedral Basilica of St. Augustine (Spanish: *Catedral basílica de San Agustín*) is a historic cathedral in St. Augustine, Florida, and the seat of the Catholic Bishop of St. Augustine. It is located at Cathedral Street between Charlotte and St. George Streets. Constructed over five years (1793–1797),^{[3][4]} it was designated a U.S. National Historic

Landmark on April 15, 1970. Its congregation, established in 1565, is the oldest Christian congregation in the contiguous United States.



When you look at this Church, you should notice the four columns in front of the church doors, a statue of St. Augustine above the door, a perfect square bell tower with a hexagram extension leading up to a cross. On the side of the church is a courtyard that is being used instead of the front doors. In this courtyard is a statue of Father Francisco López de Mendoza Grajales. What you don't see is anything that relates to our Lord or His Mother. For example, a statue of the Sacred Heart of Jesus or a statue of the Blessed Mother welcoming you to this church, that's because this church is making a statement: we are more interested in the

accomplishments of man than the life of Jesus and His Mother. Once you enter, you will see for yourself.

The Holy Doors - The Year of Mercy

Ref: <http://thewildvoice.org/deforming-christ-jubilee/>



The image on the left door has been enlarged so we can get a closer look as to how the Catholic faith in Jesus of Mercy is depicted. This poster was designed through the Vatican and approved by Pope Farces for the year of Mercy.

"Art is and always has been a powerful force of spiritual life and nowhere has it played a greater role than that of the Holy Catholic and

Apostolic Church – Michelangelo's The Sistine Chapel, Da Vinci's Last Supper, Caravaggio's The Taking of Christ – the list is endless.

What has happened? The way and manner that our Blessed Lord Jesus Christ and the core tenets of our Faith are depicted and expressed has deep and profound ramifications, especially when these expressions are presented within the context and under the blessing of the Catholic Church.

The works above is the official 'logo' of the Jubilee of Mercy fashioned by Jesuit Father Marko Rupnik. Those with only a simple understanding of occult symbolism will easily recognize the craftiness of this sinister design. However, it takes absolutely no special knowledge to instantly and strongly perceive the wrongness of the image on a gut level. Here is a two-headed, three-eyed, serpentine monstrosity that we are commanded to believe somehow represents the Mercy of God the Father." **"Be not deceived, God is not mocked."** Galatians 6

Worship of the Devil

12/6/2015 Maria Divine Mercy's Message of The Warning and The Second Coming of Jesus
<http://farrinto.blogspot.com/2015/12/blog-post.html?m=1> 3/5

Jesus is speaking: "While I await the Great Day, when I will reclaim My Throne, I have to endure the agony of watching the beast, Satan, sit upon his throne, his arms resting proudly, feet apart, with the head of a goat, as he wallows in the adulation that is freely given to him by those he ensnares. The **goat is a symbol of his infestation**, where he devours the bodies and souls of all he possesses, through the sin of sexual immorality. His first objective is to defile the human body by encouraging souls to degrade themselves in every way, through the senses. His influence is everywhere, and the symbol of the goat and his horns will be visible in every gesture. **His arrogance will**

soon be seen through the symbols which he encourages his followers to display, to demonstrate their allegiance to him, in every walk of life.

As the numbers of those who follow Satan grows, they will go to great lengths to publicly declare their worship of the devil and anyone who believes this to be harmless would be wise to stop now. They must beg Me, Jesus Christ, to help them to overcome the evil power, which will be exerted in the world because of the power which Satan will wield in these times.

For every act of defiance against My Church, My Father will punish the culprits. **For every act of desecration, they conduct within the Holy Temples of God, they will suffer greatly.** But on the day when they desecrate My Body, the Holy Eucharist, a great chastisement, the likes of which has never been witnessed before, will befall My enemies. I plead with all those who believe in Me, your beloved Jesus Christ, to be aware of the greatest abomination which is being planned at this time to destroy God's children. The wicked plan to seduce souls into denying God, by selling themselves in body and soul to the beast, is being cunningly orchestrated, through the world of rock music, movies, politics and religion.

The time has come for the infestation to be made known to the world, from within the Temple of God. While many people would reject such an abomination – were it presented to them in an open way – the truth is that many of them will be none the wiser. **But when the satanic symbols are placed within the churches, they will exert a power over the innocent and without your prayers, sacrifices and suffering; they will be taken away from Me.**

When that time comes, in the future, these souls will not believe those of you who know the Truth. Then, when the kernel of God's Presence is attacked, through His Church on Earth, the effects will be felt throughout the Earth. Then the Light of God will diminish, because the Presence of God will be extinguished. Only darkness will pervade.

I ask you, My faithful servants, to do your duty and to stay alert for all the things which you have been warned about. To My sacred servants, who will soon understand clearly what is happening before your eyes, I say this. It will be by My Command that I will instruct you to carry out your holy duties to save as many souls as you can, by remaining true to My Word and feeding My Flock, until I make Myself known on the Great Day. Your Jesus"

Symbols of Masonry

Jesus, the only Savior of the world, was right when He foretold John: "the great dragon was cast out, that old Serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceived the whole world; he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him."

John ". . . saw a beast (antichrist) rise . . . and the dragon (Satan) gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority."

Since we now know who the real god of Masonry is (Satan), let's look at some of the Masonic symbols and see how these symbols actually represent their god. Arthur Waite states: "The grand and universal symbols which are characteristic and Emblematic of Freemasonry are the Pentalpha or Pentagram, the Hexangular Seal of Solomon, called otherwise Shield of David, the All-Seeing Eye, the Point within a Circle, the Cubic Stone, the Sun and Moon. The particular symbols . . . are the rough and perfect Astarte, and of course the Working Tools. There is finally the Blazing Star."

The Four Columns

The four columns in front of the Church represent Masonic duality guarding the gateway.

The account of Solomon's Temple is of great importance to Freemasonry as each detail of the building holds an important esoteric meaning. As mentioned before the Pillars act as a portal to the mysterious. According to the ancient Rabbis, Solomon was an initiate of the Mystery schools and the Temple in which he built was actually a house of initiation containing a mass of pagan, philosophic, and phallic emblems. The pomegranates, the palm headed columns, **the pillars before the door, coupled with the arrangement of the chambers and draperies** all indicate the Temple to have been patterned after sanctuaries of Egypt and Atlantis.



Perhaps it might be suggesting that most Masons only go as far as the outer courtyard of the Temple. A lesser number get within the second courtyard and only a few members get inside the Temple itself. What is interesting about the Solomon's Temple is that it was a Goddess Temple. This is the reason why Solomon was condemned in the Bible in his later years for turning his back on Yahweh. Because he worshiped the Goddess Asherah (Asherah, or Ashtoreth, was the name of the chief female deity worshiped in ancient Syria, Phoenicia, and Canaan. The Phoenicians called her Astarte, the Assyrians worshiped her as Ishtar, and the Philistines had a temple of Asherah (1 Samuel 31:10).)

It's interesting to note that one enters this church by the side courtyard and not through the front doors. Once you enter, you will pass by a large room on your left that has a large drapery hanging over its entrance. If you ask anyone from this parish what that room is, they will answer: "that room is the 'Holy of Holies.'" In this room you have a large picture of the Last Supper of Jesus, the large Crucifix, and the Tabernacle. This should be a red flag to Christians with a living faith because all the important items that should be present during the Mass have been removed and placed in a room where its entrance is covered with a veil and called the "Holy of Holies." Have

we forgotten what happened to the “Holy of Holies” in the temple of Jerusalem?

The Holy of Holies and the Veil



The word “veil” in Hebrew means a screen, divider or separator that hides. What was this curtain hiding? Essentially, it was shielding a holy God from sinful man. Whoever entered into the Holy of Holies was entering the very presence of God. In fact, anyone except the high priest who entered the Holy of Holies would die. Even the high priest, God’s chosen mediator with His people, could only pass through the veil and enter this sacred dwelling once a year, on a prescribed day called the Day of Atonement.

The picture of the veil was that of a barrier between man and God, showing man that the holiness of God could not be trifled with. God’s eyes are too pure to look on evil and He can tolerate no sin (Habakkuk 1:13). The veil was a barrier to make sure that man could not carelessly and irreverently enter into God’s awesome presence. Even as the high priest entered the Holy of Holies on the Day of Atonement, he had to make some meticulous preparations: He had to wash himself, put on special clothing, bring burning incense to let the smoke cover his eyes from a direct view of God, and sprinkle blood towards the east to make atonement for sins.

“But only the high priest entered the inner room, and that only once a year, and never without blood, which he offered for himself and for the sins the people had committed in ignorance.” (Hebrews 9:7)

So, the presence of God remained shielded from man behind a thick curtain during the history of Israel. However, Jesus’ sacrificial death on the cross changed that. When He died, the curtain in the Jerusalem temple was torn in half, from the top to the bottom. Only God could have carried out such an incredible feat because the veil was too high for human hands to have reached it, and too thick to have torn it. (The Jerusalem temple, a replica of the wilderness tabernacle, had a curtain that was about 60 feet in height, 30

feet in width and four inches thick.) Furthermore, it was torn from top down, meaning this act must have come from above.

As the veil was torn, the Holy of Holies was exposed. God's presence was now accessible to all. Shocking as this may have been to the priests ministering in the temple that day, it is indeed good news to us as believers, because we know that Jesus' death has atoned for our sins and made us right before God. The torn veil illustrated Jesus' body broken for us, opening the way for us to come to God. As Jesus cried out "It is finished!" on the cross, He was indeed proclaiming that God's redemptive plan was now complete. The age of animal offerings was over. The ultimate offering had been sacrificed.



We can now boldly enter into God's presence, "the inner sanctuary behind the curtain, where Jesus, who went before us, has entered on our behalf." (Hebrews 6:19-20)

"Therefore, brothers, since we have confidence to enter the Most Holy Place by the blood of Jesus, by a new and living way opened for us through the curtain, that is, his body; let us draw near to God with a sincere heart in full assurance of faith." (Hebrews 10:19-22)

The Holy of Holies is a representation of heaven itself, God's dwelling place, which we have access now through Christ. In Revelations, John's vision of heaven — the New Jerusalem — also was a perfect square, just as the Holy of Holies was. (Revelation 21:16).

"For Christ did not enter a man-made sanctuary that was only a copy of the true one; he entered heaven itself, now to appear for us in God's presence. Nor did he enter heaven to offer himself again and again, the way the high priest enters the Most Holy Place every year with blood that is not his own. But now he has appeared once for all at the end of the ages to do away with sin by the sacrifice of Himself." (Hebrews 9:24-26)

So why would a Catholic church even entertain the idea to create such a room and call it the "Holy of Holies?" The Holy of Holies was destroyed, and the 4-inch-thick veil was torn from the top down because that was the end of the Old Covenant and the beginning of the New Covenant with Jesus Christ. When the veil was torn, the Holy of Holies was exposed. God's presence was now accessible to all. The New Covenant also represented the New Exodus which would lead the faithful from sin and corruption.

Sin is what gives you spiritual blindness and spiritual blindness makes you think that what you are doing is for the Lord but in reality, you are doing the will of Lucifer. **Woes to the Wicked (Luke 13: 20) Woe to those who call evil good and good evil, who turn darkness to light and light to darkness, who replace bitter with sweet and sweet with bitter.**

Corruption was throughout the Temple of God which included the high priest, the Pharisees, and the Scribes. This corruption is what kept the people of God in bondage. This same corruption is spreading throughout the church today. The Lord has warned us about returning to the Old Covenant - the Holy of Holies when He said, "**Mark 2:22: And no one puts new wine into old wineskins. If he does, the wine will burst the skins—and the wine is destroyed, and so are the skins. But new wine is for fresh wineskins.**" By returning back to the Holy of Holies, you have given Satan his victory which means you have turned away from the Light of Christ and have returned to the bondage of sin and corruption which means, just like the old skins, you will be destroyed.

The Old Passover is replaced by the New Passover

From an ancient Easter homily by Pseudo-Chrysostom (pg 59, 723-724)
The Liturgy of the Hours Vol. II: 644

"The Passover we celebrate brings salvation to the whole human race beginning with the first man, who together with all others is saved and given life.

In an imperfect and transitory way, the types and images of the past prefigured the perfect and eternal reality which has now been revealed. The presence of what is represented makes the symbol obsolete: when the king appears in person no one pays reverence to his status.

How far the symbol falls short of the reality is seen in the fact that the symbolic Passover celebrated the brief life of the firstborn of the Jews, whereas the real Passover celebrated the eternal life of all mankind. It is a small gain to escape death for a short time, only to die soon afterwards; it is very different to escape death altogether as we do through the sacrifice of Christ, our Passover.

Correctly understood, its very name shows why this is our greatest feast. It is called the Passover because, when he was striking down the firstborn, the destroying angel passed over the house of the Hebrews, but it is even more true to say that he passes over us, for he does so once and for all when we are raised up by Christ to eternal life.

If we think only of the true Passover and ask why it is that Passover and the salvation of the firstborn are taken to be the beginning of the year, the answer must surely be that the sacrifice of the true Passover is for us the beginning of eternal life. It revolves in cycles and never comes to an end because the year is a symbol of eternity.

Christ, who sacrificed himself for us, is the father of the world to come. He puts an end to our former life, and through the regenerating waters of baptism in which we imitate his death and resurrection, gives us the beginning of a new life. The knowledge that Christ is the Passover lamb who was sacrificed for us should make us regard the moment of his immolation as the beginning of our own lives. As far as we are concerned, Christ's

immolation on our behalf takes place when we become aware of this and understand the life conferred on us by this sacrifice. **Having once understood it, we should enter upon this new life with eagerness and never return to the old one, which is now at an end. As Scripture says: *We have died to sin - how then can we continue to live in it?* "**

New Passover: The Words of Eternal Life - John 6:53

Jesus said to them, "Amen, amen, I say to you, unless you eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink his blood, you do not have life within you. Whoever eats my flesh and drinks my blood has eternal life, and I will raise him on the last day. For my flesh is true food, and my blood is true drink; whoever eats my flesh and drinks my blood remains in me and I in him. Just as the living Father sent Me and I have life because of the Father, so also the one who feeds on me will have life because of me. This is the bread that came down from heaven. Unlike your ancestors who ate and still died, whoever eats this bread will live forever."

The Baptismal Font

The Baptismal font is positioned over two 8-pointed stars, one in green and the other in gold, which represents the 8-pointed star of Ishtar, the symbol of the Sumerian Inanna - Inanna is an ancient Mesopotamian goddess associated with love, beauty, desire, fertility, war, justice, and political power. She was originally worshipped in Sumer and was later worshipped by the Akkadians, Babylonians, and Assyrians under the name Ishtar. (the Egyptian Isis), the great harlot worshiped by the illuminati since the time of Nimrod.

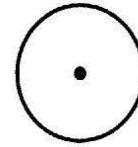


The star is correctly identified as signifying the Whore and the incarnation of the Antichrist in Roman Polanski's *The Ninth Gate* (1999)

The two stars (the number two represents division rather than togetherness as is typical of other number system... It is the number of the total separation of Spirit) *are positioned in a circle that represents the sun disc, (sacred hoop, and ring):* An ancient and universal symbol of unity, wholeness, infinity, the goddess, female power, and the sun. To earth-centered religions throughout history as well as too many contemporary pagans, it represents the feminine spirit or force, the cosmos or a spiritualized Great Mother Earth, and a sacred space. (Gnostic traditions linked the unbroken circle to the "world serpent- Satan" forming a circle as it eats its own tail.)

Many contemporary pagans consider it their main symbol for transmitting the energy of the goddess. Maybe now we will understand why the statue of our Lady of La Leche was positioned just above the Baptismal Font.

The base of the Baptismal font forms the inner dot within the circle which represents "the most primal aspect of God, the point of the beginning of creation, and eternity. It is the Sun of astrologers and astronomers; the alchemical gold of the alchemist, and the Keter of the Kabbalah." Ref: Manly P. Hall; *Lectures on Ancient Philosophy*



The sun also represents a sun god (called Ra in Egypt), **gold** (as in alchemy), an (unbiblical) archangel (Kabbalah - is a system of Jewish mysticism and magic and is the foundational element in modern witchcraft. Virtually all of the great witches and sorcerers of this century were Kabbalists.), emotional restraint (Freemasons), and the **creative spark of divine consciousness within people** linking everyone to the creative mind of a universal "god- Lucifer" thus making each persona "co-creator".



In the complex symbolic system of Hinduism and Buddhism, the *bindu* (dot) represents the male force. Together, the circle and the *bindu* symbolize the spiritual merging of male and female forces.

If we continue to look at the Baptismal Font image, you will notice the two doors just behind it that contains six Hexagrams.' The hexagram is the sign of the Grand Architect. Those entering Masonry are taught that the Grand Architect represents God, but you must remember that the Masonic god is actually Lucifer! The hexagram, therefore, is another symbol of Lucifer (Satan).

The Hexagram Design on each Door

Ref: Masonic Symbols and their Meaning- www

"The Hexagram (also called the Shield of David, Star of David, Crest of Solomon, and Hexangular Seal of Solomon) is another symbol used by Masons, Witches and Magicians. Jennings indicates that the hexagram, although used now as a symbol of the Jewish religion, was used long before Judaism. He notes that the sign was used as a, ' . . . stand-by for magicians and alchemists. The sorcerers believed it represented the footprint of a special kind of demon called a trued and used it in ceremonies both to call up demons and to keep them away.'



Spellbound, a book written by Jack Chick, points out: ' . . . in witchcraft this (the hexagram) is the most evil sign in the occult world. **It must be present to call a demon forth during a ceremonial rite.** The word hex, meaning to place a curse on someone, comes from this emblem.'

Waite confesses that the hexagram is the sign of the Grand Architect. Those entering Masonry are taught that the Grand Architect represents God, but you must remember that the Masonic god is actually Lucifer! The hexagram, therefore, is another symbol of Lucifer (Satan).

The Hexagram consists of 6 sides, 6 points and 6 smaller triangles, thus 666. Before Revelations in the Bible was written, 666 stood for the **Triple Goddesses** as 6 was a sacred number, and still is today in Hinduism and Buddhism. So the story of the Beast 666 in Book of Revelations was an attack on Goddess worship as 666 was also used to represent the Triple Babylonian **Goddess Ishtar** whom Revelations called, "The Great Whore of Babylon.

Masonry also uses the sun symbol. The symbol for the sun is usually represented as a circle, signifying Deity. Jennings, expounding on Magical Symbols, informs us that the, ' . . . oldest diagram in use was the simple circle, the shape of the all-powerful sun.' We can see that the sun represents the Masonic Deity, who is often presented as a serpent coiled into a circle. On one hand-painted picture of a Masonic apron can be seen numerous Masonic symbols, among them the serpent coiled into a circle, biting its tail.



The serpent, of course, represents Satan and is symbolical of the sun! Osiris is also considered to symbolize the sun. Section 2 listed numerous names by which Osiris is known in different nations. One of these names is **Sabazius**, who is represented with horns and his emblem is a serpent. He is also considered to be a solar deity (a sun god). With this in mind, it is no surprise to discover that Masonry uses the sun as one of its symbols. It is also amazing to observe the name that the New Agers give to the sun. In the movie, 2010, by Arthur Clarke: ' . . . a new sun suddenly appears radiantly in the sky, bringing peace to earth . . . '

Clarke reveals in his book of the same title just who this mysterious and peaceful force appearing as the 'sun' is: Its name is Lucifer.

Hutchinson indicates that the 'God of Nature (is) symbolized by the sun.' Pan (Satan) is the god of nature (in mythology), so the sun symbolizes Satan! Hutchinson also maintains, 'We have retained the Egyptian symbols of the sun and moon . . . and thereby, we signify, that we are the children of light...'

Elsewhere he adds: ' . . . we wear the figures of the sun and moon; thence implying that we . . . as true Masons, stand redeemed from darkness, and are become the sons of light . . . ' Remember, the word 'Lucifer' means

'Light Bearer,' so Masons are the 'children of light' or, actually, the 'children of Lucifer.'

Another Masonic writer, Foster Bailey, says: 'Stage by stage they (the Masters of Wisdom) assist at the unfolding of the consciousness of the candidate until the time comes when he can 'enter into light,' and, in his turn become a Light Bearer, one of the Illuminati, who can assist the Lodge on High in bringing humanity to light.'

The 'Masters of Wisdom' are spirit guides (actually demons) who are supposedly directing the way to a One World Order and the Illuminati is an organization that was founded on May 1, 1776, by Adam Weishaupt. The name 'Illuminati' is derived from Lucifer.

The Illuminati was dedicated to a 'New World Order' or a 'One World Government' the exact goal of the New Agers today. The Illuminati plays a part in Masonry too, for in the listing of 'Masonic Chronology' in Waite's book, is this notation:

'1776, Foundation of the Illuminati of Bavaria, by Adam Weishaupt, on May 1.' This date (May 1, 1776) is represented on every dollar bill! If you look at the back of a one-dollar bill you will find on the left-hand side, 'MDCCLXXVI' which is 1776, and the words 'NOVUS ORDO SECLORUM' which means 'New World Order!'

Des Griffin explains: 'This insignia was adopted by Weishaupt at the time he founded the Order of the Illuminati on May 1, 1776. It is that event that is memorialized by the 'MDCCLXXVI' at the base of the pyramid, and not the date of the signing of the Declaration of Independence, as the uninformed have supposed. It should be noted that this insignia acquired Masonic significance only after the merger of that Order with the Order of the Illuminati . . .' That merger occurred in 1782.'"

Stain Glass Windows



When you walk slowly down the aisle towards the altar you will notice that all the stain glass windows reflect the works and accomplishments of man and not the life of Christ and His Mother. You will also notice that all the

artwork on the walls also reflect the works and accomplishments of man. Isn't this a Catholic church, why are we focusing on man and not the life of Christ?

The Word of God

If you look closely at the back of the benches, you will notice a space between the Hymnal Books that are used for mass. The reason for the space is because they removed the Sunday Missal that is used for following the Holy Scripture readings for Sunday Mass. They have removed the Crucifix of Christ, the Tabernacle, and the Word of God; can you now begin to see where this is going?



The Emblems Represented on each Podiums

The Podium on the left: This image represents the four Gospels of the New Testament that are also connected to the four Beasts in Daniel 7 prophesy that introduces the *four errors that will come before the end, the four errors that will be four horrors for mankind and will beget the final Horror*. These errors will bring in the Antichrist which leads to a One World Government. But, in order for this to happen, you must have a One World Religion which leads to Ecumenism. Jesus will explain the four errors:

The Vision of the Four Beasts in Daniel 7

Ref: MV ET: 115

Jesus is speaking: "Daniel is the one who has the same tone as John and John is the one who receives and amplifies Daniel's starting note.

Like a fish in a clear fishpond, [Maria,] you are happy when you move in the atmosphere of your Christ, who will have His supreme triumph at the hour when Satan, and his son, and his fawners, have been made forever powerless. And in Daniel you find this atmosphere. Isaiah is the pre-Evangelist who speaks of My coming into the world for the salvation of the world; Daniel is the pre-Apostle, the pre-John who foretells the glories of My eternal triumph, as King of the imperishable Jerusalem.



Now see how the signs of the diabolical ministers of the Apocalypse are anticipated in the four beasts described by Daniel. Commentators have strived to give these four monsters a historical, human meaning, *but it is necessary to gaze much further ahead and much further above. When you people meditate on the holy books, arise from the earth, break away from the present moment, and gaze into the future, and into the supernatural. There is the key to the mystery.*

The four beasts are *the four errors that will come before the end, the four errors that will be four horrors for mankind and will beget the final Horror.*

Human beings were demigods by grace and by faith. Like eagles and lions they knew how to assail and crush the dangers of the senses and lift themselves to range in God's climes. There the soul is joined in supernatural wedlock to the Lord in swift, frequent unions of fervor. From these the soul comes down to earth refreshed every time in strength, joy, and charity, which it pours out onto the brothers and sisters. Then the soul hurls itself again, even more impetuously, towards God, because every union is an increase of perfection, which is fulfilled when the joining becomes eternal in My Heaven.

Number 1: *Atheism* tore off the eagles' wings and the demigods' hearts from people and turned them into *animals* walking on mud and carrying over the mud and mud-wards their heavy hearts all flesh and blood. People carry loads heavier than lead in their egos bereft of the spiritual wings of the spirit, weights that bend them, stretch them, and cast them down into the mud.

People were demigods on account of charity living in them. By loving God and His Law, which is a law of Charity, they possessed God, and with God, Peace, which is a main attribute of God and with peace much universal and individual good.

People rejected God's Law to adopt many other teachings. But none was or is from God, and so true Charity is in none of them. Therefore people, who by embracing atheism, changed from eagles and lions into mere human beings, by infernal witchcraft bred themselves into bears, wild devourers of their fellow-creatures.

But horror leads to horror. Horror escalates. It gets worse and worse because in their cursed unions with Satan, people - whom Christ had brought back to their nature of demigods – beget increasingly monstrous monsters, and these are the offspring of their error, as people sell themselves to Satan to have his earthly help.

Number 2: From the *demigod human* there came the *human*, from the *human*, the *bear*, from the *bear*, the new monster, blood-thirsty and treacherous like the leopard, endowed by Satan with many wings to be swifter in its harming. I told you people that Satan apes God: So, he too wanted to give wings to 'his' creature, to Faithless, Godless mankind, by then

Satan's creature. He gave it no eagle's wings, but vampire's wings so that it might be its own incubus and be quick in its rushing to fall on parts of itself, victims of itself, to suck their blood.

I, mystical pelican, have opened My heart to give you, My blood. Satan turns people, to whom I gave My blood, into vampires that suck part of themselves and deal death to themselves in torment.

Doesn't it sound like an incubus legend? On the contrary it is your reality. It is not a mystical monster. You are the ones who, diabolically hungry, devour parts of yourselves, slashing each other's veins, maiming one another and then producing new parts while devouring the parts already formed, steadfastly with something maniacal about it, something of diabolical manic.

Number 3. *Deliberate extremists power enforced all the way to crime, is the third beast. Since it is a human power, sold-out to Satan to be more and more powerful, against every divine and moral law, it furrows its monster called Revolution which, by its nature, carries in the protrusions of its monstrosity all the ugliest horrors of revolution, the social shipwreck of Good and Faith.*



Honesty, respect, morality, religion, freedom, and goodness, die when this monster breaths onto a nation its infernal breath. Like a pestilential emanation its breath spreads beyond the borders, infecting by itself peoples upon peoples, until it infects the whole world. On the scrapes of the victims which it killed and tore to pieces, and on the ruins of the nations reduced to rubble, it is preparing the cradle for the final monster: *the Antichrist*.

I told you people that he will be the son of mankind's lust, born from lust's union with the Beasts. I told you. I do not change what I say. What I say is *true*. I know it without needing to read it; I remember it without needing to reread it. *It is written in my divine mind before which all human events throughout time unceasingly passed by, one above the other, without one hindering the vision of the other.*

Number 4. The Antichrist will be perfection of Horror, as I was Perfection of Perfection. With his countless weapons, symbolized by his 10 horns, by his iron-tooth jaws, by his ferocious feet and finally by his small horn, he will torment beyond measure those who, small faithful flock, remain my followers. The small horn [also] symbolizes the extreme malice which Satan will endow his son to intoxicate mankind while seducing it with his lying mouth, having himself worshiped as a god. Hour by hour the Antichrist's small horn shall grow in order to harm, this satanic intelligence shall grow and put in his mouth the most disturbing falsehoods, and he will grow in power, as I grew in wisdom and grace, armed as he will, with eyes to read the thoughts of holy people and kill them for those thoughts.

Oh! My end-times Saints! If the living of the earliest saints amidst paganism's persecutions was heroic, the living of My last Saints will be three times, seven times, seven times seven times heroic. Only those who fed on the marrow of Faith will be able to have lions' hearts to face those torments, and eagles' eyes and wings to stare at Me-Sun and fly to Me-Truth, while darkness overwhelms them on all sides and Falsehood seeks to persuade them to worship it and believe in it.

After the forerunners of the Antichrist, the Antichrist himself will come. The antichristian period is symbolized by the Beast armed with ten horns, Satan's ten *slaves*, who consider themselves *kings*. (Three of these-*not well*-will be torn off and cast into nothingness, namely into the abyss where God is not and so where *Nothingness* is, the opposite of God who is *everything*.) The antichristian period will climax in the birth and growth, *until its greatest power*, of the eleventh horn, the reason for the fall of its three forerunners, and the *seat of the real Antichrist*. The Antichrist will blaspheme God as no son of man has ever done. He will ride roughshod over God's saints and torture Christ's Church. He will think, because he is son of [the union of] demonic pride with human lust, that he can do great things, changing the times and laws', and for 3 1/2 years he will be Horror ruling over the world.

Then the Father will say: 'Enough' in front of the great chorus which shall be made in Heaven by the 'noise of the great words' of the saints; and the wicked Beast shall be killed and thrown into the shaft of the abyss, and with it all the less beasts to remain there with Satan, their breeder, for eternity.

I shall then be called by the Father to 'judge the living and the dead' in accordance with what is said in the Symbol of the Faith. And the 'living,' those who have kept life with them by having kept Grace and faith alive, shall inherit 'the kingdom, the power and the majesty of God.' The dead of the spirit shall have never-ending Death in accordance with what their will chose to have.

And there shall no longer be Earth and carnal human beings. But there shall be only 'children of God,' creatures free from every sorrow, and there shall no longer be sin, and there shall no longer be darkness, and there shall no longer be fear: But only joy, joy, immense, everlasting joy inconceivable to human beings: Joy to see God, to possess Him, to understand His thoughts and His love.

Come, O people, to the Fount of life. I opened its springs for you. Draw from it; strengthen yourselves in it to be fearless in the trials and to manage to dive wholly into it, into Me, the spring of bliss, in Heaven. This beautiful Heaven was created by My Father for you. There you are awaited by the threefold Love of the One God and by the Purity of 'our' Mother, and by those who, having been faithful, have already obtained Life."

The Eagle

Ref: "Chiesa viva" *** March 2006

"In Christianity, the divine eagle is the emblem of John the Evangelist, one of the four tetra morphs representing the four gospels of the New Testament. The symbolism is drawn from much older sources.

The Podium on the right: represents the divine eagle of St John the Evangelist, but does it have a much deeper meaning when you look through the eyes of a Mason?



In the '**Masonic Dictionary of Symbols**', we read: «The symbolism of the eagle involves also an **evil aspect**; the eagle is the cruel bird of prey, the captor. Sometimes, being associated to the various aspects of imperial power is also **symbol of pride and oppression. It is the perversion of its own power**».

Reads Troisi's '**Masonic Dictionary**', at the call '**eagle**': «in Dante's poem the **references to the eagle** are frequent, such as, for example, as **representative of the Roman emperors who persecuted the Church**». And again: «**In Freemasonry, the symbol of the eagle appears in the High Degrees starting from the 30th...**».

30th degree: "Knight Kadosch"

«The Mason, in this degree plunges himself into an **all-out war against God!** He is, however, warned that no one rises to this degree without **performing a sacrifice** to the object of his '**Cult.**' After kneeling and lowering his banner **before the image of Lucifer, the 'Baphomet,'** he offers him the sacrifice of the scented incense, and then addresses this prayer to him: 'O omnipotent Sapience, object of our adoration; it is you in this moment we invoke. Supreme cause of the Universe; eternal Reason, Light of the spirit, Law of the heart, **how august and holy your sublime cult!**' The climax of the **Satanic hatred against God** is well expressed by the symbolic gesture of the **Knights Kadosch**: they wield the dagger against heaven, chanting their canticle, and terminate by repeating their entreaty to **Lucifer: 'Holy God, Vindicator!'** and their challenge to God: '**Revenge, Adonis!**'».(Meurin, **cited work**, pp. 361-366)

32nd degree: "Sublime Prince of the Royal Secret"

«This is the **Jewish degree** par excellence: that of the **Exile: sorrow, hatred, rage!** But the exile of Israel is but an image of the exile of **Lucifer**. The general idea of this degree is the march toward the **Holy Land** to re-conquer it and

rebuild the Temple. It is the political unification of the World, through religious unification». The hatred is directed toward the Church of Christ that must be annihilated, and the weapon used is the Great Pantheistic Lie of the eternal transformation of the universe, from which derives the self-deification of man and the edification of a New Tower of Babel. «To destroy Christianity... we feign we are the only ones to have the true Religion... This means to deliver mankind from every religion is but a pious fraud». (Meurin, cited work, pp. 372-384)

33rd degree: "The Man King"

«The degree teaches that one must destroy every Religion and every Authority. The passwords are: "Ordo ab Chao", motto of Lucifer, and "Deus Meumque Jus" (D.M.I.), motto of the High Initiates. Lucifer created moral Chaos with his rebellion against God, and the Order he has brought about is the organization of Evil and the recruitment of all those whom he has perverted in order to propagate his revolt and his hatred against God. The D.M.I motto of the High Initiates means, instead: – Destruction of the Catholic Church, of Anti-masonry and of all that which Materialization does not reach; – Materialization of the Consciences, of the State, of Teaching, through disorder, corruption, ambition; – Imposition of the Masonic doctrine on the Family, on the Nation, on Humanity, through boldness, cunning, violence. In this manner the hope of the fallen Synagogue will be affected; only thus, will Lucifer see his own ambition satisfied! ». (Meurin, cited work, pp. 386-387)"

The Man King



On the left is St. Augustine, in the center is the Man King on the right is St Peter "For the Son of God became man so that we might become God."⁸⁰ "The only begotten Son of God, wanting to make us sharers in his divinity, assumed our nature, so that he, made man, might make men gods."⁸¹ Ref: CCC: 460

[This statement from the Catholic Church is a great error. Christ did not assume our nature to make men gods. Lucifer wanted to be god and became Satan the enemy of God. Adam also wanted to be God and was caste out

from the Garden of Eden. Freemasons also believe that man will become god. The real reason why the Spirit of the Son of God entered Jesus as a soul was to give life to the body, and the body provided the opportunity for God to become man not for man to become god. The Spirit of Jesus was inseparable from the Spirit of God thus Jesus and God are one. Thus, God became man in the body of Jesus where Love and Wisdom are forever joined.

If you ask anyone in this parish who does the man in the middle represents, they will answer, that's "Christ the King." However, Christ never dressed in gold or wore a crown of gold; those are the signs of an earthly king that has great wealth and power. Christ said: John 18:36 "My Kingdom is not of this world." So, who is the king of this world? Lucifer, that's why the Crucifix, the Tabernacle, and the word of God were removed from where the mass is being offered, in reality, who is the mass really being offered to?

The greatest Masonic battle is the war on God, the erasing of the Sacrifice of Jesus Christ on the Cross with the replacement of Christ with the man-king Lucifer, and the replacement of the Holiest Trinity with the blasphemous Masonic 'Triple Trinity'".

Understanding the mission of the triple Masonic trinity will help you to see more clearly the goal and influence of the Masons in the church.

The Description of Triple Masonic Trinity

Ref: Chiesa viva Year XLVIII – N 513 March 2018

"In the description of the ritual of the 31st degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, Mons Leone Meurin comes across the oath of the Mason aspiring to that degree, who vows obedience to the 'Holiest and Indivisible Trinity' about which the Mason, however, receives no explanation.

A celebrated expert and scholar of the doctrine of Freemasonry, Doctor Eckert, in his work 'The Temple of Solomon' (p. 64), speaks at length of such Triple Trinity: The matter of the world has existed throughout eternity, and shall exist for all eternity in HOLY TRINITY, that is, in the unity of three elementary matters: the masculine element of Fire, the feminine element of Water, and the neutral element of Earth. Prior to the formation of the universe, these elements mixed together formed the Chaos.

The three primary elements, with the division of the sexes into two, give the number five, origin of every formation of the Body of the world, whose symbol is the Sphinx, with the head and the breast of a woman, the body of a lion and the wings of an eagle. Developed by the force of the Fire, the elements produce, through the air, the Soul of the world, and through the Light, the Holy Spirit, whose symbol is the Phoenix, the Flying Dragon that rises from the fire, Body, Soul, and Spirit of the world form another HOLY TRINITY which embodies itself into the Man-God called Lucifer.

Satins five wounds of redemption

1st Triple Masonic Trinity: Divinization of Nature.

The Triple Trinity is imprinted on the 6-pointed Star: the mystery communicated by Lucifer through the Divinization of Nature, is the Cult of Phallus, the destruction of Catholic Virtue and Man without God.

2nd Triple Masonic Trinity: Divinization of Man.

The Triple Trinity is imprinted on the altar and having as its center the head of the priest. The axis of this geometry is that of the 5 - pointed Star: the mystery communicated by Lucifer through the Divinization of Man, is the Cult of Man, the destruction of Catholic Morals and Man who makes himself God.

3rd Triple Masonic Trinity: Divinization of Lucifer.

The Triple Trinity is imprinted on the 5 and 6-pointed Stars: the mystery communicated by Lucifer through the divinization of Lucifer is the Cult of Lucifer, the destruction of Catholic Authority and Man who fights God. This Triple Trinity shows Lucifer replacing Jesus Christ as the "Redeemer of Man."

4th Triple Masonic Trinity: Masonic Ecumenism.

The Triple Trinity is placed above the Christian Cross. The weapon for the total elimination of the Sacrifice of Christ on the Cross is Masonic Ecumenism with the substitution of the true meaning of the Eucharist with another trivial meaning that can be accepted by all other religions. Masonic Ecumenism must lead to the "New Tower of Babel."

5th Triple Masonic Trinity: Triumph of Lucifer.

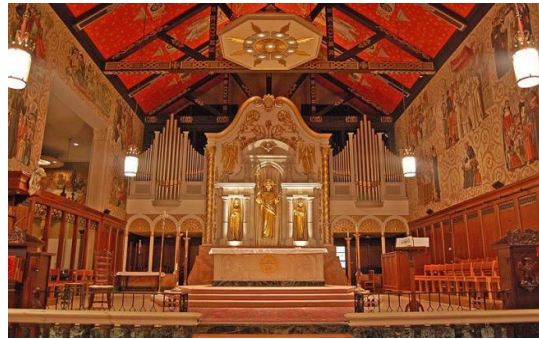
The Triple Trinity is the Triumph of Lucifer: **total elimination of the Sacrifice of Christ on the Cross, at the center of Nature and of the divinized Man, the Infinite Sun of Lucifer shines. The Man-God of the 'church of Lucifer,' destroyed the Catholic Authority, fights God together with Lucifer, who replaces Jesus Christ as 'King of the Universe.'**

The Blasphemous 'Triple Trinity'

The deepest 'Mystery,' is the war on God, the erasing of the Sacrifice of Jesus Christ on the Cross with the replacement of Christ with Lucifer, and the replacement of the Holiest Trinity with the blasphemous Masonic 'Triple Trinity.'"

Lucifer has succeeded in removing the Crucified Christ, the Tabernacle, and the Sunday Missal-Word of God from the Mass. This is a serious abomination to Jesus Christ because now our prayers are being directed to the Man King-Lucifer.

The Altar Resting on the Circle Dot

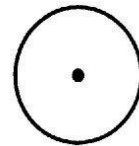


The left picture is the new altar, and the right picture is the old altar. Notice the three hexagram platforms in the right picture that were supporting the altar have been replaced with a round circle platform that represents the circle dot sun goddess.

The Circle Dot

Ref: Masonic Symbols and their Meaning- www

"The sun represents a sun god (called Ra in Egypt), **gold** (as in alchemy), an (unbiblical) archangel (Kabbalah - is a system of Jewish mysticism and magic and is the foundational element in modern witchcraft. Virtually all of the great witches and sorcerers of this century were Kabbalists.), emotional restraint (Freemasons), and the **creative spark of divine consciousness within people** linking everyone to the creative mind of a universal 'god – Lucifer' thus making each persona 'co-creator.'



With this in mind, it is no surprise to discover that Masonry uses the sun as one of its symbols. It is also amazing to observe the name that the New Agers give to the sun. In the movie, 2010, by Arthur Clarke: '... a new sun suddenly appears radiantly in the sky, bringing peace to earth ...'

Clarke reveals in his book of the same title just who this mysterious and peaceful force appearing as the 'sun' is: Its name is Lucifer.

Hutchinson indicates that the "God of Nature (is) symbolized by the sun.' Pan (Satan) is the god of nature (in mythology), so the sun symbolizes Satan! Hutchinson also maintains, 'We have retained the Egyptian symbols of the sun and moon ... and thereby, we signify, that we are the children of light...'

Elsewhere he adds: '... we wear the figures of the sun and moon; thence implying that we ... as true Masons, stand redeemed from darkness, and have become the sons of light ... ' Remember, the word 'Lucifer' means 'Light Bearer,' so Masons are the 'children of light' or, actually, the 'children of Lucifer.'"

It was a deliberate act to position the altar directly over the Masonic circle which makes every mass an abomination, and where there is an abomination there is no spirit of God. Now you truly have the Man King facing his Goddess!

The Back of the Church



As you can see, the mural on the back wall of the church clearly represents the cult of man not the cult of God. Also, note the crown of gold that's twice the size of her head. Our Lady would never wear an earthly crown of gold, she was crowned by God with a crown of twelve stars. This crown is the crown of an earthly goddess whose name is Astarte, the great mother whose father is Lucifer. This statue is an abomination to God and His Mother. This statue faces the gold statue of the man-king Lucifer.

Jesus is speaking: "The soul deserted Me voluntarily, it has to return to Me voluntarily. Any influence by the beings of light would be a restriction of free will. The act of free will is the will's voluntary inclination to turn to Me, which expresses itself in the conscious association with Me, and this endeavor will be supported by the beings of light in every way. ***But the worship of any being of light is a wrongly directed will.***"

Ref: BD No. 4752 of 10/02/1949 taken from book 54

This church with all its Masonic symbols is an abomination to God and when you have an abomination you do not have the presence of the Holy Spirit.

The Abomination consists of the following:

- THE REPLACEMENT OF JESUS CHRIST BY THE MAN KING LUCIFER AS "MAN'S REDEEMER"
- THE REPLACEMENT OF JESUS CHRIST BY THE MAN KING LUCIFER AS "KING OF THE UNIVERSE"
- THE REPLACEMENT OF THE "CULT OF GOD" WITH THE "CULT OF MAN WHICH IS UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF LUCIFER"

- THE WORSHIP OF THE “MASONIC GODDESS ASTARTE”
- THE REMOVAL OF THE CRUCIFIX, THE TABERNACLE, AND THE SUNDAY MISSAL FROM WHERE THE MASS IS BEING SAID
- THE FALSE REPRESENTATION OF THE HOLY OF HOLIES
- THESE ARE SACRILEGIOUS MASSES!
- THIS IS A HORRIBLE INSULT TO JESUS CHRIST, HIS MOTHER AND THE SAINTS!
- THIS IS A CHALLENGE TO THE HOLIEST TRINITY!

HOW LONG WILL WE CONTINUE TO ALLOW FREEMASONRY TO INSULT OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST AND HIS CHURCH? CAN YOU IMAGINE THE HORROR OF THE SAINTS, WHICH ARE BEING HONORED IN THIS CHURCH, WHILE THEIR LORD AND SAVIOUR IS PLACED IN A ROOM AWAY FROM THE MASS AND THE MAN KING IS BEING WORSHIPED?

The Lord will return, and He will bind the Man King and He will destroy the temple of abomination just like He did in the Old Testament.

My Church of Today is Deserted of the Spirit of God

Ref: Conchiglia Dec27, 2005, May 31, 2013

Jesus is speaking: “This is the time chosen by the Father although He only knows the day and the hour. Jerusalem...Jerusalem... oh My Church of today, stop killing and stoning every prophet I send to you to announce my impending Return. The places of worship where you hypocritically pray to Me are deserted of the Spirit of God from where He retreated because of your lack of love and disrespect. Remember did I say, ‘for I say to you, you shall not see me henceforth till you say: ‘Blessed is he that cometh in the Name of the Lord.’

To the betraying Priests, who do not intend to repent and ask Me for forgiveness I say, ‘out of My House, and leave here all of your belongings and above all your vestments because you are not worthy.’

To the Priest who have not betrayed Me I say: ‘it is not sufficient not to betray to really love Me, if you truly love Me you must defend Me from those who outrage Me in the Holy Sacrament, from those who dirty My Church, from those who plot against Me. The fear to fight comes from the Enemy of always, Satan, and you are weak with the strong and strong with the weak. My faith Population is aware, and inhabited because of your tepidity and the lack of voice in defending Me. It is to you that has been given the mandate to transmit My Word, and to custody it and to defend it at the expense of your own life. Convert yourselves and return to the Gospel because I AM the Way...The Truth and the Life.”

Humanity will not be the same

Ref: MESSAGE OF SAINT MICHAEL THE ARCHANGEL TO LUZ DE MARIA PALM SUNDAY APRIL 14, 2019

St. Michael the Archangel is speaking:

"People of God: IN TOTAL ADORATION OF OUR KING AND LORD JESUS CHRIST (cf. I Tm 6:15), WE THE CELESTIAL LEGIONS REMAIN PROSTRATE BEFORE THE INFINITE DIVINE LOVE, THE GIVER OF MERCY TO HUMAN BEINGS. MAN'S REJECTION OF GOD IS SURPASSED BY THE DIVINE MERCY THAT AWAITS THE CONVERSION OF THOSE WHO DO NOT LOVE HIM IN ORDER THAT THEY WOULD SAVE THEIR SOULS.



Holy Week does not have any meaning for a great majority of God's children. It is something forgotten, an opportunity for vacationing and for coming into direct contact with sin: it is an opportunity for entertainment.

IF THE HUMAN CREATURE WOULD STAY SANE, IT WOULD FIND IN THIS COMMEMORATION THE OPPORTUNITY TO ADHERE TO EACH ONE OF THE INSTANTS IN WHICH OUR KING AND LORD JESUS CHRIST WAS UNVEILING DIVINE LOVE FOR HIS CHILDREN. That Love which man will regret having forgotten at the instant when; he will enter into communion with his conscience and will have before him the reality of his sins.

HUMANITY WILL NOT BE THE SAME: THERE IS A "BEFORE" AND AN "AFTER" FOR THIS GENERATION. THE DISMISSAL OF THE VALUE OF THE PASSION, DEATH AND RESURRECTION OF OUR LORD AND KING JESUS CHRIST CONTINUES TO DRAG MAN TOWARDS SPIRITUAL DISASTER, THE DEVIL'S OBJECTIVE.

Humanity is at its greatest crossroads: it has again sentenced Our King and Lord Jesus Christ (cf. Lk 23:13-25), and sentenced itself. The world burns with evil and therefore those who are of Christ and those who do not wish to be of Christ are divided - those who overcome trials in order to remain with the King of Heaven and Earth, and those who have surrendered to evil.

PEOPLE OF GOD: CHRIST, KING OF THE UNIVERSE, CALLS YOU TO LOOK INSIDE EACH ONE OF YOU, where only the creature itself knows its works and actions - those that cry out: CRUCIFY HIM!, those that dwell within the human creature and live in apparent silence - but in reality man carries inside himself that which he does not want to acknowledge, a little of those who shouted: CRUCIFY HIM!, those who betrayed Him, who abandoned Him.

Human ignorance causes humanity to put aside the event of the Cross or to remember it and not live it out. Man is unable to live inner fullness, the path of encounter on the road to Emmaus, the mysticism of the spiritual path.

For this reason humanity is heading towards what it has generated, along its own path, where it has not invited Our King and Lord Jesus Christ.

THIS HOLY WEEK SHOULD NOT BE COMMEMORATED BUT LIVED FROM WITHIN THE GREATEST INTIMACY IN MAN'S HEART, IN FAITH, IN HOPE AND IN CHARITY, WITHOUT WHICH THE PASSAGE OF THE CHILD OF GOD IS MORE PAINFUL.

People of Our King and Lord Jesus Christ, this is the moment in which you must remain in a different atmosphere so that your faith would be full, you must stay within a microclimate without contamination so that hope would not be lost. You need to purify the air you breathe so that charity would not be a spontaneous act but would be innate to the child of God – not feigned, but "natural", and then your work, action and reactions will follow the Divine way.

ON THIS DAY OF ACCLAMATIONS AND CHEERS FOR OUR KING AND LORD JESUS CHRIST, IN RAISING UP THE BRANCHES TO ACCLAIM THE SON OF GOD, MEDITATE SO THAT YOU DO NOT LATER ACCLAIM WHAT IS CONTRARY TO THE DIVINE LAW, SO THAT YOU DO NOT LATER CHEER FOR THE ANTICHRIST.

People of God, the cruel reality of humanity cannot be described; the horrors suffered by the Church of Our King and Lord Jesus Christ mean that new martyrs raise their voices and share the Word that Our King and Our Queen and Mother grant to humanity in order to alert it to the potential danger within which it finds itself and to which the Devil is dragging it.

The Church of God that has been entrusted to us in order to guard it against the strategy of evil is distinct, and yet you do not see it because you look with the magnifying glass of your personality and not of each person's soul, which would help you to discern under the protection of Holy Spirit.

Faithful instruments that elevate the Word they receive from Our King and Lord Jesus Christ, from Our Queen and Mother or from this Messenger of the Most Holy Trinity, will be visible martyrs due to the denial of those who are not at all foreign to the crisis of faith of the Church. Whoever carries the Light of God in their hands to awaken their brothers is besieged!

MEDITATE DURING THIS HOLY WEEK, MAY YOUR HEARTBEAT ACCORDING TO THE DIVINE RHYTHM, BREATHE BY THE DIVINE RHYTHM. WATCH, LISTEN, FEEL, WALK IN RHYTHM WITH THE SORROWFUL MOTHER IN ORDER THAT, LIKE OUR QUEEN AND MOTHER, YOU ATTAIN TO THE JOY OF BEING NEW CREATURES, RESURRECTED IN OUR GLORIOUS KING AND LORD JESUS CHRIST.
Pray: the earth moves, and man kneels.

Faith grows by living in Christ, through Him and in Him ... Hope is maintained by practicing Love ... Charity is cultivated by fulfilling the Will of God ... and in all this, the one who is an expert is your Queen and Mother.

BE ACCOMPANIED BY YOUR QUEEN AND MOTHER: THE OBSTACLES FACING THE TRUE AND OBEDIENT CHILDREN OF GOD WILL NOT DELAY - YOU WILL ENCOUNTER GREAT BATTLES IN THE VERY HOUSE OF GOD. I protect you."

WHO IS LIKE GOD?

Saint Michael the Archangel

The Blessed Mother is speaking: "This Humanity is idolatry and instead of praising God adores man and is multiform and tentacle sin. There is one and only one way to obtain Mercy...Justice and Eternal Salvation...to follow Jesus only and to imitate Jesus only and I can present you and bring you to Him only. All the rest is a deceit of Satan with all of his disguises in the false religions." Ref: Conchiglia 3/21/2013

Freemasonry and the Anti-Christian Movement

(From a series of speeches at the B'nai B'rith Convention in Paris, published shortly afterwards in the London Catholic Gazette, February 1936; Paris Le Reveil du Peuple published similar account a little later) Ref: Edward Cahill, p92.

"As long as there remains among the Gentiles any moral conception of the social order, and until all faith, patriotism, and dignities are uprooted, our reign over the world shall not come . . . And the Gentiles, in their stupidity, have proved easier dupes than we expected them to be. One would expect more intelligence and more practical common sense, but they are no better than a herd of sheep. Let them graze in our fields till they become fat enough to be worthy of being immolated to our future King of the World . . . We have founded many secret associations, which all work for our purpose, under our orders and our direction. We have made it an honor, a great honor, for the Gentiles to join us in our organizations, which are, thanks to our gold, flourishing now more than ever. *Yet it remains our secret that those Gentiles who betray their own and most precious interests, by joining us in our plot, should never know that those associations are of our creation, and that they serve our purpose. One of the many triumphs of our Freemasonry is that those Gentiles who become members of our Lodges, should never suspect that we are using them to build their own jails, upon whose terraces we shall erect the throne of our Universal King of the Jews; and should never know that we are commanding them to forge the chains of their own servility to our future King of the World . . .* We have induced some of our children to join the Christian Body, with the explicit intimation that they should work in a still more efficient way for the disintegration of the Christian Church, by creating scandals within her. We have thus followed the advice of our Prince of the Jews, who so wisely said: 'Let some of your children become cannons, so that they may destroy the Church.' Unfortunately, not all among the 'convert' Jews have proved faithful to their mission. Many of them have even betrayed us! But, on the other hand, others have kept their promise and

honored their word. Thus, the counsel of our Elders has proved successful. We are the Fathers of all Revolutions, even of those which sometimes happen to turn against us. We are the supreme Masters of Peace and War. We can boast of being the Creators of the Reformation! Calvin was one of our Children; he was of Jewish descent and was entrusted by Jewish authority and encouraged with Jewish finance to draft his scheme in the Reformation. (Phillip II, by William Thomas Walsh, p. 248: 'The origin of Calvin' (whose real name was Chauvin). See also: Lucin Wolf, in Transactions, Jewish Historical Society of England, Vol. XI, p. 8; Goris, Les Colonies Marchandes Meridionales à Anvers; Lea, History of the Inquisition of Spain, III, 413). Martin Luther yielded to the influence of his Jewish friends unknowingly, and again, by Jewish authority, and with Jewish finance, his plot against the Catholic Church met with success. But unfortunately he discovered the deception, and became a threat to us, so we disposed of him as we have so many others who dare to oppose us. .

Many countries, including the United States have already fallen for our scheming. But the Christian Church is still alive . . . We must destroy it without the least delay and without the slightest mercy. Most of the Press in the world is under our Control; let us therefore encourage in a still more violent way the hatred of the world against the Christian Church. Let us intensify our activities in poisoning the morality of the Gentiles. Let us spread the spirit of revolution in the minds of the people. They must be made to despise Patriotism and the love of their family, to consider their faith as a humbug, their obedience to their Christ as a degrading servility, so that they become deaf to the appeal of the Church and blind to her warnings against us. Let us, above all, make it impossible for Christians to be reunited, or for non-Christians to join the Church; otherwise, the greatest obstruction to our domination will be strengthened and all our work undone. Our plot will be unveiled, the Gentiles will turn against us, in the spirit of revenge, and our domination over them will never be realized. Let us remember that as long as there still remain active enemies of the Christian Church, we may hope to become Master of the World . . . And let us remember always that the future Jewish King will never reign in the world before Christianity is overthrown . . . " (From a series of speeches at the B'nai B'rith Convention in Paris, published shortly afterwards in the London Catholic Gazette, February, 1936; Paris Le Reveil du Peuple published similar account a little later).

It was Oliver Cromwell who readmitted the Jews into England in the 17th century. Although Luther and most of the first Protestant leaders were bitterly hostile to the Jews, as was Voltaire who was himself a Jew, and his hostility to the Jews was only to deceive Christians into feeling sorry for the Jew thus gaining easier admittance for them into the overall population of the countries. And two centuries later, the financial and political power of the

Cabalistic Jews is due in part to the movements of which Luther and Voltaire were the standard-bearers."

Warnings from Our Lady - Freemasonry

Ref: Fr. Luigi Villa (Doctor in Theology) – **The Book that stopped the Beatification of Paul VI**

"Our Lady, Mother of God, our Mother and Mother of the Church in recent centuries, has given us warnings on the tremendous crisis that the Church would suffer from the mid-Twentieth Century and beyond.



She uses words that are precise and unambiguous, though tragic and terrible in its contents.

In her appearance at La Salette, Our Lady was displeased with the conduct of the Ministers of God for their 'evil life' for their 'love of money, honors and pleasures', but most especially for their 'irreverence and impiety in celebrating the Holy Mysteries.'

She already knows the reality of the betrayal of so many ministers of God who, having thrown themselves into the arms of the infamous Sect of Freemasonry, do not worship the true God, but worship only themselves: 'Tremble, you who proclaim to worship Jesus Christ, but on the inside, worship only yourself.'

She also knows that this betrayal will destroy the Faith in Rome and the Church: 'Rome will lose the Faith and become the seat of the Antichrist! The Church will be eclipsed.'

And She does not ignore the fact that the Beast and his subjects, proclaiming themselves saviors of the world, and shall deceive many, will attempt to rise to the heavens, until they will be thrown forever into the depths of hell! In her apparitions of Fatima, Our Lady confirmed what she had said at La Salette, and the punishment that will fall on the entire human race 'within the second half of the Twentieth Century;' both tell of the 'horrible crisis' in which the Catholic Church will plunge.

She tells us that Satan will march amidst the rows of Cardinals and Bishops and, in Rome, there will be great changes, that Satan will reign in the highest places and will even infiltrate to the top of the Church!

But She also predicts that the rot in Rome will fall and never rise again! But in the meantime, the Church will be obscured, and the world deranged by terror, will be taken in by errors made by the partisans of Satan, who for

a while, will be able to reign over the world, until God will again be proclaimed and served as before.

There were, however, Apparitions (**to Mother Mariana in Quito, from 1582 to 1634**) in which the Virgin Mary, invoked under the name of Our Lady of Good Success, explicitly condemns Freemasonry using terms such as 'the cursed sect of Freemasonry,' 'Satan will reign completely through the Masonic sects,' 'the terrible hordes of the Masonic sect,' which leave no doubt about the main cause of the 'horrible crisis' facing the Church today, and Her new, Masonic course!:

- Shortly after the mid-Twentieth Century, the passions will erupt and there will be a total corruption of customs for Satan will reign almost completely by means of the **Masonic sect**.
- The Sacrament of Matrimony, which symbolizes the union of Christ with His Church, will be attacked, and deeply profaned. **Freemasonry**, which will then in power, will approve iniquitous laws with the aim of doing away with this Sacrament.
- Moreover, in these unhappy times, there will be unbridled lust. Innocence will almost no longer be found in children nor modesty in women. In this supreme moment of need of the Church, that one who should speak will fall silent.
- During this epoch, the Church will find herself attacked by terrible hordes of the **Masonic sect**. The vices of impurity, of blasphemy and sacrilege will dominate in these times of depraved desolation, and that one who should speak will fall silent.
- The fury of the devil, in trying to raze the Catholic Church, would be served by her children who would lose their faith. They would work to oppress the Church and prevent public devotion for they would have already entered the party of Satan, by becoming members of **Masonic Lodges**, and the loathsome and pestiferous wild boar of **Freemasonry** would enter the beautiful and flourishing vineyard of the Church, leaving it in complete ruins and destroyed.
- The **Masonic Sect** will be so subtle as to penetrate the heart of families in order to corrupt the children, and the Devil will pride himself in dining upon the exquisite delicacy of the hearts of children.
- Know that the Divine Justice sends terrible punishments on entire nations, not only for the sins of the people, but above all for the sins of Priests and Religious... Deviating from their sublime mission they will deteriorate to the point where that, in the eyes of God, they are the ones to accelerate the severity of punishment.
- The priests, ministers of My Son for their evil life, for their irreverence and their impiety in celebrating the Holy Mysteries, for the love of money, honors and pleasures, the priests have become cesspools of

impurity. Yes, the priests ask for their revenge and revenge is suspended over their heads.

- The Church will be abandoned to great persecutions that one will be the time of darkness, and the Church will have a horrible crisis. Tremble, earth, and you who proclaim yourselves to worship Jesus Christ, but, on the inside, only worship yourselves, tremble, for God will hand you over to His enemy because the holy places are in the state of corruption.
- ROME WILL LOSE THE FAITH AND BECOME THE SEAT OF THE ANTICHRIST!"

Elizabeth Ann Seton



**Diocese of St. Augustine - Elizabeth Ann Seton Church
Palm Coast, Florida**

The Temple

Jesus is speaking: "The Temple was a name; the rites, a mimical representation. The invisible divine Presence in the Holy of Holies was not believed other than by the simple ones, by the little ones amongst the people who had the name of Holy. Still the Priest and the Rabbis taught that God was in His Temple, magnificent in His glory, speaking to His ministers. However, they knew well that God had already abandoned the Temple where He was not adored, only the interest of the Princes of the Priests, of the Scribes and Pharisees. They felt the emptiness that had occurred to the Presence. The irremediable emptiness! Because: none of the industries of men can fill the emptiness of God. Every work is in vain to fill, or at least to hide, the emptiness of an altar from which God has left. Nothing! And nothing can deceive and give peace to one who has within his consciousness

and knowledge that God is no longer present, that he has abandoned the proud to their destiny, to their concupiscence's, to their idolatries.

The prophecies of Zachariah and of John are united like chain links. During this period of painful labor, the Church will be persecuted by Hell's forces. Like the mystical Woman spoken of by John, the Church will flee to save herself, by taking refuge within the best members and losing the unworthy ones in a mystical flight. I said: 'mystical flight.' Afterwards the Church will give birth to the Saints destined to lead her in the power that comes before the last times." (Ref: MV ET: 99)

The Church: A "Sacred" Place

Ref: A "NEW CHURCH" DEDICATED TO St. PADRE PIO — MASONIC TEMPLE?
by Doctor Eng. Franco Adessa and F. Dr. Luigi Villa Director of "Chiesa viva"

Why is the church, as an edifice, also a "sacred" place?

"Our modern culture has lost sight of the concept of sacred for the reason that it has lost sight of the reality of God and of the sense of human life, caught in the whirlwind of erroneous theological premises which defined the reality of Faith so aseptically as to make it appear that truth had no relation with man. In this sense, the sacred per se, utterly removed from the faithful, has no sense whatsoever. It is sheer hallucination to affirm, therefore, that a created reality is holy in and of itself when conceived devoid of its real relation with the world. Based on this premise, one would come to two contradictory conclusions: everything is sacred; nothing is sacred. As objectivity, to be eloquent must be perceived by the subject, and, therefore, must be subjectivized, so the sacred has its own sense when it is placed in relation with the person; when, that is, it interacts with the believer.

To conceive the sacred space of the church as something aesthetic (a common occurrence nowadays) it is to have no understanding! The church is not important or "sacred" because it is beautiful, comfortable, and functional. What difference would there be, then, between the religious building and a multifunctional arena? None whatsoever! In fact, it is no coincidence that many churches, nowadays, resemble multifunctional arenas. At the origin of these constructions there exists, therefore, a hazy concept of Christianity and, perhaps, a Christianity that has lost the sense of its own Tradition.

To Tradition, each and every reality of the Church is linked to the faithful and it is in the service of his spiritual progress. The edifice of the church has, therefore, a "sacred" value because it contains inside of it a symbolic universe. The believer who steps into an ancient Basilica finds himself before a prospective, before a path with a destination: the apse and the sanctuary.

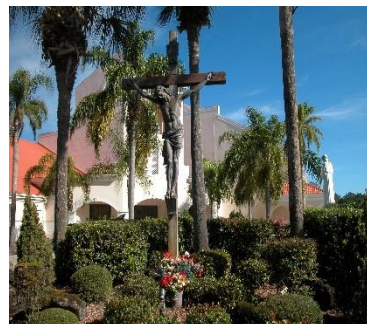
The initial part of the church (Narthex) symbolizes the existential stage of he who approaches Christianity for the first time. Those waiting to be

baptized paused in the area adjacent to the entrance door. All the internal area (Nave), instead, symbolizes the course of Faith in the believer. The Sanctuary, the place where the altar is located and where the Eucharist is celebrated, represents the place of the vision, the place in which the light of God reaches men to enlighten them. Therefore, it is no wonder that the majority of the ancient churches be oriented with the apse to the east, the place where the sun rises. (...).

The cosmic elements combined with the symbolic ones both connect to the personal situation of the believer. Hence, in the ecclesiastical edifice the believer finds himself again before God. The holiness of the church is, then, indication and reference of the holiness of the human person, for God reveals Himself in the hearts of men, and it is here that they must learn to discover Him.

The holiness of the church, besides the reference of the holiness of the person, also refers to a way of conceiving God. St. Simeon of Thessalonica (XV century) paused to describe the symbolic world enclosed in the Christian temple. In one of his writings, one observes what has been outlined above: the "sacred" edifice is the mirror of the interiority of man and of the mystery of God: 'The temple, while made up of stones, wood and other materials, contains a supernatural grace. Once it has been consecrated by a Bishop, through mystical prayers and anointed with the holy chrism, it truly becomes the abode of God. As such, it is not totally accessible to everyone. The temple has a twin nature, as it features a place for the altar and a place external to it. In this manner, it represents Christ, who is God-man, who has a visible nature and another nature that is invisible. Also, the temple represents man composed of soul and body. In addition, it represents above all the excellent mystery of the Holiest Trinity, inaccessible in her essence, but known in her providence and in her powers, revealing, similarly, the world of the visible things and of the invisible ones'."

Before we enter **Elizabeth Ann Seton Church**, please review the following images because these images are telling you what to expect when you enter this church.



It is these dualistic symbols that disguise a hidden occult significance and are in reality the devil's dirty imprints.

Freemasonry Symbolism

One of the most prominent, and yet deceptive, aspects of Freemasonry is its symbolism. This imagery, like the teaching and practices of the Order, was inherited directly from the occult and is universally recognized. Its true significance is disguised beneath a thick veil of secrecy, mystery and deception; nevertheless, as we analyze the mystical nature of the symbolism employed within Freemasonry it is not difficult to recognize its occult origins.

Freemasonry is widely accepted as the largest and most influential occult body existing throughout the world today, and has inherited its imagery, known as esoteric (or occult) symbolism, directly from the fountainhead of the pagan ancient mysteries. Evangelical author of 'Christ the Christian and Freemasonry', and himself an Ulsterman, W.J. McCormick states, "Whatever rite or symbol we examine in Masonry, in spite of protests well-meaning or otherwise, from those who have been deceived, we find that it derives its true origin and meaning from the Ancient Mysteries" (p. 94).

All occult symbolism is in fact dualistic in meaning or interpretation, in that, it has an exoteric or outward meaning (known to the masses) and an esoteric or hidden meaning (known only to the elect few). Occultist Fredrick Goodman in his book 'Magical Symbols' (p. 6) explains: The true magic symbol is an image which hides an inner meaning. This meaning is usually cunningly hidden behind a form which most people think they can understand immediately."

He further states that, "True magical symbols are 'disguises' for ideas, how their forms are so arranged as to provide a clue to some hidden meaning. The 'hidden meanings' are often very subtle, and an ability to recognize magical symbols must be developed by anyone who wishes to seek these out" (p. 11).

Christian authority on Freemasonry is E.M. Storms, in his book 'Should a Christian be a Mason?' (p. 43) states: "Nowhere in Masonry is the 'brother' more cleverly deceived than in the presentation of its varied and ancient symbols. Most symbols are dualistic in nature and Masonic symbols are no exception. Behind all Masonic symbolism there is an undisclosed occult interpretation of which most Freemasons are ignorant."

The ironic fact is both evangelical and Masonic authorities are at complete agreement on the deceptive nature of secret society symbolism. The most authoritative Masonic writer ever, was held to be Albert Pike (1809-1891). He rose to Sovereign Grand Commander of the Supreme Council of the thirty-third degree (Mother council of the World) and Supreme Pontiff of Universal Freemasonry.

He further states, "The Blue Degrees are but the outer court or portico of the Temple. Many of the symbols are displayed there to the Initiate, but he is intentionally misled by false interpretations. It is not intended that he shall

understand them, but it is intended that he shall imagine he understands them" ('Final Notice' by Barry Smith pp. 328-329).

It is these dualistic symbols that disguise a hidden occult significance and are in reality the devil's dirty imprints.

No individual can speak for Freemasonry, an individual may only express a personal view which may, or may not, be shared by other Freemasons.

As we visit each one of the four Churches, I will attempt to point out many Freemason symbols that are contained within each Church. There is enough information available to give you a real picture as to how these Masonic symbols are in fact dualistic in meaning or interpretation, in that, it has an outward meaning known to the masses and its hidden meaning known only to the elect few.

These are the deadly weapons that are being used to destroy the Catholic Church.

Let us now enter: Elizabeth Ann Seton



As previously stated, "To Tradition, each and every reality of the Church is linked to the faithful and it is in the service of his spiritual progress. The edifice of the church has, therefore, a "sacred" value because it contains inside of it a symbolic universe. The believer who steps into an ancient Basilica finds himself before a prospective, before a path with a destination: the apse and the sanctuary."

How well does the symbolic world enclosed in this Christian "sacred" edifice mirror the interiority of man and of the mystery of God? What in this church reflects the life of Christ or His Mother? Where is the large Cross of Christ and who does the large man, attached to the wall, represent?

It's the Cross that Shapes the Church

Ref: "Chiesa viva" *** March 2006

"The entire Catholic spirituality is based upon the Cross: the essence of God, the essence of the Sacrifice of Christ on the Cross, the essence of the course of Faith in the believer for his own salvation.

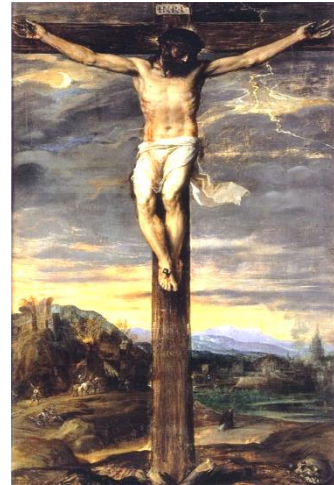
This 'immense cross' of the sacred place, therefore, is an act of faith and, at the same time, manifesting the excellence and sovereignty of God, as well as our dependence on Him, is also a grandiose and external act of cult.

The shedding of the Blood of Our Lord, with His death on the Cross, constitutes the praiseworthy cause of our eternal salvation. It is from the Cross that every spiritual benefit, every grace and the efficacy of the Sacraments come to us. For this reason, the Church has always wanted to exalt the Crucifix, offering it continuously to the contemplation of her faithful. Hence, the entire Catholic spirituality is based upon the Cross!

But not only is Jesus Christ crucified the praiseworthy cause of our Redemption; He is also the exemplary cause of our life. He is, of necessity, a model for each and every soul wishing to save and sanctify itself.

To take the Crucifix away from our eyes it is to lose the sense of sorrow; it is to lose the meaning of life.

So where is the large Cross? You can find it outside the church by the parking lot where our Lord has His back to this church!"



The entire Catholic spirituality is based upon the Cross so why is it placed outside the church and why does Jesus have His back facing the church?

The Sacrifice on the Cross was offered for Time and Eternity

Ref: BD 7019 17.01.1958

God the Father is speaking: "I accomplished the act of Salvation for all times. As long as the return of the fallen spirit is not yet complete, the time will come one day when this spirit will live as a human being on earth, and during this time it will need My help, which will be guaranteed by Jesus Christ's act of Salvation. The blessings gained on the cross must be claimed during this time if the human being finally wants to be liberated from his



shackle which had caused his fall into the abyss, and which My adversary had put on him and was able to put on him because the beings had followed him voluntarily. Hence time and again a brief period of time will come for the once fallen spirit when it merely has to turn to the divine Savior Jesus Christ, and thereby also acknowledge Me Myself again in Jesus Christ.

And this brief period of time is the life of a human being on earth, when the being receives its free will back and has to make a decision yet again. Without help he could never make this decision because My adversary still keeps him in captivity. But due to My act of Salvation it is possible for the human being to make this decision, he only needs to make use of the blessings acquired for him to enable him to resist and to liberate himself from the opposing control. And for as long as the earth serves as a place for the spirit to mature, for as long as people live on this earth, Jesus Christ's sacrifice on the cross will be humanity's only guarantee of releasing itself from all bondage. Because it was offered for time and eternity, it will never solely belong to the past, and it will never solely be effective at the present time. All future periods of redemption on this earth will only be successful in the sign of the cross for the souls who are embodied as human beings on earth.

And even in the kingdom of the beyond Jesus' redeeming strength can still be used, the Divine Redeemer has to be called upon in the beyond too, because then My sacrifice on the cross, and thus I Myself, will still be acknowledged and only this will lead to the separation from My adversary, which has to happen sooner or later if the being wants to attain blissfulness.

I accomplished the act of Salvation as a human being on this earth, and this was a particularly blessed earthly period during which many of the once fallen spirits could have started on the path of return to Me. But their will was not and can never be compelled; consequently, countless more creations will still have to emerge, or infinitely many periods of creation will still have to follow. But they will all be governed by the act of Salvation, because there cannot be redemption without Jesus Christ, although My

merciful love will consistently convey the knowledge of the sacrifice on the cross and the acquired treasure of blessings to humanity.

Time and again My spirit will be able to teach enlightened people, and time and again they will be able to understand all correlations and thus will also be able to truthfully explain the meaning of Jesus' act of Salvation to others, the act of My human manifestation on earth, and the deification of the man Jesus. And this knowledge will be taken along from one earthly period into the next and will never ever be lost, since the act of mercy was accomplished for all human beings, for all people past, present and future. And no once fallen being can return to Me if it does not voluntarily allow itself to be redeemed by Jesus Christ."

The Cross is not to be Understood, it is to be loved.

MESSAGE OF SAINT MICHAEL THE ARCHANGEL TO LUZ DE MARIA APRIL 10, 2019

St. Michael the Archangel is speaking:" Beloved children of the Most Holy Trinity: **BY ORDER OF THE TRINITY, I OFFER YOU THE DIVINE WORD AS FRESH WATER FOR THE SOUL.**

You are heading towards the commemoration of Holy Week, and it is precisely on this journey where Our King and Lord Jesus Christ offers you liberation from the chains of evil, from the misused human ego, from the self that has allowed depersonalization and has been mixed with new unnatural definitions with which your personality is being taken over.

THE ART OF EVIL INVADES WITHOUT THE HUMAN CREATURE PERCEIVING IT, FOR THE PURPOSE OF ALIGNING A GREAT MAJORITY WITHIN A SINGLE PSYCHOLOGICAL SCHEMA, ACCORDING TO ITS NEFARIOUS PLANS: keeping man in lower states in order that he offends Our King and Lord.

Humanity has received a command without this command being imposed, but disguised as an apparent assertion of rights, to which humanity has responded by raising its voice with an **"I HAVE THE RIGHT TO DECIDE ABOUT MY LIFE AND THE LIFE OF THOSE IN GESTATION... I CAN CHOOSE MY SEX..."**

Beloved People of Our King Jesus Christ, man - depersonalized and overrun by evil – has accepted thinking rejected by Creation and behavior unknown to Creation.

Man believes he has the right to act freely and demonstrates it by rebelling against everything that can be an obstacle for him; those who act responsibly do not fear being left alone because of not being understood for not being within forms of modernism and licentiousness.



Preparing for Holy Week, take the personal cross and do not let go of it, since it is in the Cross where you find growth, it is in the Cross where you are strengthened for greater trials, it is in the Cross where you are fused with Christ. Loving God transcends human thought, the human mind, human concepts: you must go in the Divine Way, living the virtue of the Faith of Love, of Mercy, of Charity, of Patience, of Hope...

THE CROSS IS NOT TO BE UNDERSTOOD, IT IS TO BE LOVED, in It is found the whole life of each one of you, with your defects and virtues, successes and failures, so that you never think of yourselves exempt from successes or failures. The Way of Calvary is the life of every human creature who loves God, hence the falls, spitting, whipping, shoving, rude words, shouts, misunderstandings, falls and Simons of Cyrene, as in life everyone needs a Simon of Cyrene.

WHOEVER CLAIMS TO UNDERSTAND THE CROSS WILL REMAIN LAGGING BEHIND, NOT FEELING UNDERSTOOD BY GOD AND THEIR BROTHERS, SEEING THEIR HUMANITY AND THEIR IMPOTENCE, FORGETTING THAT THOSE WHOM GOD LOVES HE MOULDS IN DIFFERENT WAYS AND BY VARIOUS MEANS AT WHICH MAN IS SURPRISED AND WHICH HE DOES NOT UNDERSTAND.

DO NOT FORGET THAT EVERYONE WILL BE TESTED, at the most critical point of their humanity: one by one all will be tested, one by one you will know mercy or impiety, charity or rejection, that abounds at all levels of society.

This period of Mercy is grace and blessing that the Most Holy Trinity offers you, it is an instant prior to when you will see yourselves as you are, and therefore Mercy does not come only from God, but from among men of good will, where man must exercise his virtues.

On the cross man becomes smaller so that Our King Jesus Christ might shine more brightly, and in this way, what is primal in humanity will no longer be of man but will remain subject to Divine Love.

Our and your Queen is the Flame that enlightens the People of Our King and Lord Jesus Christ, leading you along the paths necessary for the human soul in order to keep it strong, convinced and converted before the true tests of great divisions and great persecutions wreak havoc on God's people.

The hosts of evil are wandering the world in complete freedom, freedom granted to them by man's detachment from the Divine.

The souls that continue like the fig tree without bearing fruit (cf. Lc 13:6-9) and do not make amends are like the fig tree and will not bear fruits of Eternal Life.

Man's debauchery has led him to fall into the fetid abyss where sin is reproduced uncontrollably; evil wastes no time in fulfilling its objective.

The People of God must take advantage of every instant to grow without leaving space for evil to enter their ranks.

In the past, leaders of humanity made pacts with Satan, committing the nations that they were governing in the service of the Antichrist and his tentacles, and this succession of pacts has continued to be upheld by economically powerful families.

You are continually being tested, provoked, urged, induced so that pride would take hold of you, and you have not thought about the sun, which affects the action and work of the human being, who is more and more violent.

People of God, Freemasonry prevails within the church of Our King and Lord Jesus Christ, maintaining pacts and alliances that undermine the structure of the Church, leading to schism; **THAT WILL BE WHERE THE FAITH OF THE PEOPLE OF GOD WILL KEEP YOU FIRM, STRONG, SINCE THIS PEOPLE OF GOD WILL BE PERSECUTED, NOT UNDERSTOOD, SINGLED OUT; THEN FRATERNITY WILL MAKE THE NECESSARY LOVE GERMINATE SO THAT OUR QUEEN AND MOTHER, MOTHER OF HUMANITY, AND WE THE CELESTIAL HOST, MAY GUARD YOU AND SUSTAIN YOU SO THAT THE SMALLEST NUMBER OF CHILDREN OF OUR KING AND LORD JESUS CHRIST WOULDN'T DESERT.**

People of God, faith is tried, the ravages of nature increase and come unexpectedly; the Sun puts Earth on alert.

The threat of a celestial body coming from the Universe is alarming, and humanity will suffer.

Prepare yourself tenaciously and without distractions; the earth shakes.

The water of the seas does not calm down, but on the contrary, it enters the land.

Man must instruct himself correctly, not incorrectly, because without God, he is nothing.

Who is Like God?"

St. Michael the Archangel

Who is the man on the wall?



"For the Son of God became man so that we might become God."⁸⁰ "The only-begotten Son of God, wanting to make us sharers in his divinity, assumed our nature, so that he, made man, might make men gods."⁸¹ Ref: CCC: 460

[This statement from the Catholic Church is a great error. Christ did not assume our nature to make men gods. Lucifer wanted to be god and became Satan the enemy of God. Adam also wanted to be God and was cast out from the Garden of Eden. Freemasons also believe that man will become god. The real reason why the Spirit of the Son of God entered Jesus as a soul was to give life to the body, and the body provided the opportunity for God to become man not for man to become god. The Spirit of Jesus was inseparable from the Spirit of God thus Jesus and God are one. Thus, God became man in the body of Jesus his only begotten Son.]

Who is the man on the wall over the altar? If you ask anyone in the parish, they will say this man represents the "Risen Christ." However, notice the man in the second image, both men are naked both are covered with a loin cloth. Who is the man in the second picture?

The image, released by the Grand Orient of France, summarizes the **New Man** born from the French Revolution. The man with the mason's trowel and apron is, of course, a "freemason" or "Mason." He is leaning against a pillar with two tables of the "Declaration of the Rights of Man and Citizen" engraved on it, replacing the two Tables of the Ten Commandments given by God to Moses. Resting on this "Declaration," which is the foundation of the Atheistic State, the **New Man** crushes and kills the priest, throwing to the ground the Tiara and the Crown. Above, in bold print is the Triple motto of Freemasonry "**Liberty, Equality & Fraternity.**"

Meaning of: "FREEDOM, EQUALITY & BROTHERHOOD/FRATERNITY"

Ref: "Chiesa viva" *** March 2006

"FREEDOM, the omnipotent weapon with which we have disrupted the world, means:

- Independence, without limits and without restrictions, subtracted to any kind of authority
- Independence of spirit, which could not be generated by any revelation, nor limited by any dogma
- Independence of will, which will not submit to any power, which will recognize no King, or Pope, or God
- Independence of personality, which has severed all the chains that enslaved it; physical and moral alike, chains of the earth and chains of heaven, in order to achieve the independence of humanity, toward its absolute and complete emancipation.

It is through Freedom, as a lever, and human passions, as a pivot point, that we will crush forever the Kings and the Priests, these implacable enemies of mankind, more fateful to humanity than the tiger to the other animals.

"EQUALITY, the omnipotent level through which we transformed the world, means:

- **Equality of properties**, for man's rights of on the common earth, as a citizen of one and the same world, as the son of one and the same mother, are more ancient and more sacred of all the contracts and all the customs, and, as a consequence, these rights must be shattered, these customs must be abrogated.
- **Equality of fortunes**, with the proportioned equilibrium of salaries, with the complete and radical abolition of inheritance rights, with the expropriation of all financial Companies, with the appropriation to the national solidarity of each people, of banks, channels, transports, insurances and mines.
- **Equality of individuals**, through solidarity, through the equal enjoyment for each to one's own solidaritarian production. It is through Equality, as a lever, and human appetites, as a pivot point that we will wipe out forever the Silver Aristocracy, implacable executioner of mankind.

"BROTHERHOOD, the omnipotent promise with which we established our power, means:

- **Brotherhood in Freemasonry, to build a State within the State**, with means and functioning independent of the State, unbeknownst to the State
- **Brotherhood in Freemasonry, to build a State superior to the State**, with a Unity, a cosmopolitanism, a universality that make it (Freemasonry) superior, leader of the State.
- **Brotherhood in Freemasonry, to build a State against the State (...)**; It is through Brotherhood, as a lever, and human hatreds, as a pivot point that we

will wipe out forever Parasitism and armed Repression, these plagues as yet unchecked, these fierce bugbears of mankind. Brother, here is the term of your instruction as Chief of Freemasonry.

And now, take with us the Supreme Oath:

- I vow to have no homeland other than the Universal Homeland.
- I vow to fight relentlessly, always and everywhere, the boundaries of the nations, the boundaries of the fields, of the houses and of the factories, and the boundaries of the family.
- I vow to shatter, sacrificing my life, the boundaries where humanicides have traced, with blood and with mud, the name of God.
- I vow to sacrifice my existence to the indefinite triumph of progress and of universal unity, and I declare to profess the repudiation of God and of the soul!

And now, Brother, that the Nation, Religion and the Family have disappeared forever, for you, in the immensity of the work of Freemasonry, come into my arms, Most Powerful, Most Illustrious, and Dearest Brother, to share with us the unlimited Authority and the boundless enjoyment that we exert over Humanity!”

All occult symbolism is in fact dualistic in meaning or interpretation, in that, it has an exoteric or outward meaning (known to the masses – the man on the wall represents the ‘Risen Christ’) and an esoteric or hidden meaning (known only to the elect few – the man on the wall represents the ‘New Man’- Lucifer). Is the man on the wall a Mason? If you check his right hand, he will tell you. His right hand fingers are formed in a way that communicates to a Mason that he is in fact a Mason!

In fact, it is no coincidence that many churches, nowadays, resemble multifunctional arenas. At the origin of these constructions there exists, therefore, a hazy concept of Christianity and, perhaps, a Christianity that has lost the sense of its own Tradition.

Does the ‘sacred’ edifice in this church mirror the interiority of man and of the mystery of God?”

NOTE: Jesus is speaking: “Crosses will disappear. My Crucifix will be nowhere to be seen. Then, where they are seen, in some public places, people will be forced, by law, to take them down.” Ref: MDM 4/23/2013

The Risen Christ - "Master Mason" or "God-Man"

Ref: by Doctor Eng. Franco Adessa and F. Dr. Luigi Villa -Director of "Chiesa viva" Masonic Temple

"The Catholic religion is based on the Cross, namely, on the will of Jesus Christ to obey the Father and to suffer and die on the Cross so as to offer us Redemption. His Resurrection, however, was not the result of an act of His will, but an act due to His Divine Nature!



Why, then, are those who do not believe in the Divinity of Christ so enthusiastic about the figure of the "Risen Christ?"

For the answer, one need only to recall Alice Bailey, the priestess of the "New Age" and the founder, in 1921, of the satanic "Lucifer Trust" (The Court of Lucifer), which had outlined the plan, the creation of a New Universal Religion with these words: «**The "Risen Christ" and not the "Crucified Christ" is the distinctive note of the New Religion.** »

But what do they really mean by the term "Risen Christ?"

Jesus Christ is the "Master", but, for them, the "Master" Mason becomes so at the 15th degree of Freemasonry of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, "rising" from the condition of "man in whom the ultimate reality of being a man is clearly revealed, which, in himself, is simultaneously God". That is the Mason from its previous state "rises" and becomes "Master" or "God-Man," freeing himself from any Divine Authority, because he has become God!

So, it is not the God who became man, who died on the cross and has "resurrected" because He is God, but instead it is the man who manifests himself as God in "Jesus Christ," which for them is only the symbol of the "Master" Mason!

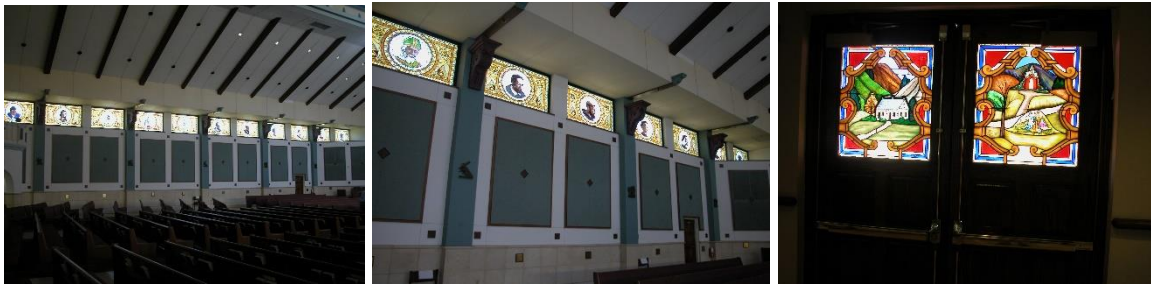
Thus, with the term "Risen Christ" they do not celebrate the Divinity of Christ, but the Masonic self-deification of man, namely the "Cult of Man" as a necessary step to proceed to the "Cult of Lucifer!"

But this is also the "Christology" of the "New Theology" of many Catholic Prelates. As the great Dominican Father Garrigou-Lagrange had summed up [on describing the "New Theology"], in 1946: «Thus, the material world would have evolved towards the spirit, and the spirit world would evolve, naturally, so to speak, toward the supernatural order and toward the fullness of Christ. Thus, the Incarnation of the Word, the Mystical Body, the universal Christ, would be merely a moment in universal Evolution ... This is what remains of Christian dogmas, in this theory, which distances itself from Our Creed in proportion to its approach to [Hegelian evolutionism](#).» And the great Dominican, then shouts: «Where does the "new theology" end? It is a return to Modernism through the roads of fantasy, error, and heresy. »

The study of the “new church” proceeded to identify the “Masonic Unitarian idea” to obliterate the Sacrifice of Jesus Christ on the Cross from the face of the earth, that is, in other words, to obliterate the Sacrifice of Christ in the Catholic Mass from the face of the earth. The degree of the Rosicrucians, in fact, in essence, is the renewal of the bloody killing of God committed and figured for the first time at Calvary, while the Mass is the renewal of the real and bloodless sacrifice of Christ.

It is the Knight of the Rosicrucians who makes “justice” against the God who became man and redeemed humanity, against the God who has dethroned Lucifer from his almost absolute power he had over man, against the God hated by Freemasonry; it is the Knight of the Rosicrucians who, at the altar, does not renew the Sacrifice of Christ on the Cross, but reiterates the killing of God!”

Stain Glass Windows



The stain glass windows on the left and right wall, plus the front door are all focused on the cult of Man

When you are standing before the altar, and you look up at the stain glass windows to the left and right of the altar you will also notice that they all reflect the heads of saints or man. The front doors of the church reflect the life and accomplishments of St Elizabeth Ann Seton. There is nothing in this church that reflects the life of Christ or His mother. The focus is on the cult of man not Christ.

The Sun Cross or Solar Cross

What does the large circle with a + in the center that is positioned over the head of the New Man represent.



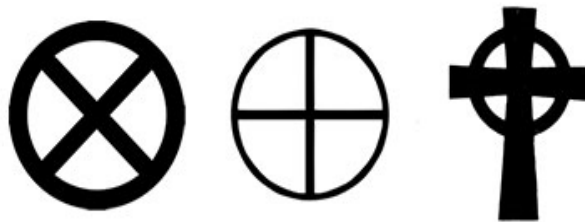
The **Solar cross** is probably the oldest religious symbol in the world, appearing in Asian, American, European, and Indian religious art from the dawn of history. Composed of an equally armed cross within a circle, it represents the solar calendar- the movements of the sun, marked by the solstices. Sometimes the equinoxes are marked as well, giving an eight-armed wheel. The swastika is also a form of the solar cross.

The sun cross in its most simplified form (shown above) is known in Northern Europe as Odin's cross, after the Chief God of the Norse pantheon. It is often used as an emblem by Asatruar (Asatru is a polytheistic religion in which various goddesses and gods are worshipped.), followers of the Norse religion. The word "cross" itself comes from the Old Norse word for this symbol: kros.

The Celtic cross is a symbol of the Celtic Christian Church, borrowed from the pre-Christian Celtic Pagan emblem of the sun God Taranis

Also, the CIRCLE (quartered): The sacred circle filled with a cross, four equal lines pointing from the center to the spirits of the north, east, south, and west -- or to the basic element: earth, water, air (or wind), and fire. In Native American traditions, it forms the basic pattern of the MEDICINE WHEEL and plays a vital part in major spiritual rituals. ***Many contemporary pagans consider it their main symbol for transmitting the energy of the goddess.***

So why would a pagan symbol, that represents sun worship to false god's or earth, be positioned above the so called "Risen Christ?" It seems to me that if the man on the wall represented the "Risen Christ" he should have been positioned above the Sun Cross not below it, that way he would have represented the one true God that is above all other gods.



The ox, or circle x, + is another satanic portal that has found its way into Christian churches. The Celtic cross, or cross with the circle around it, creating an ox, is not a Christian symbol.

The Square Altar



There are **three steps** that lead to the altar which is a **perfect square** – **Magic Square** which is positioned in the center of an **eight sided octagon**. These are all Masonic symbols

Given that the square or cubic forms refer to the earth, and circular or spherical forms to the heavens, the significance of these two parts is immediately apparent; As a matter of fact, this element also exists, for the dome or circular vault cannot rest directly on the square base, and to make for the passage from the one to the other, a transitional form that is somehow intermediary between square and circle is needed, generally the form of the octagon.

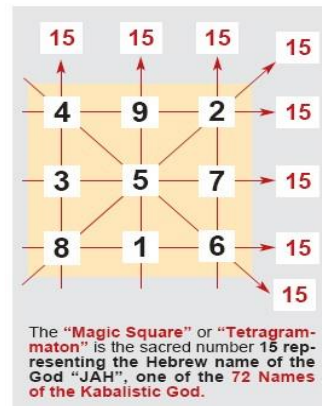
Polygons obtained by starting from the square and by doubling the number of the sides each time, the octagon is the first terms; it is thus the simplest of all these polygons, and at the same time it may be considered as representative of the whole series of intermediaries.

Magic Square

Ref: by Doctor Eng. Franco Adessa and F. Dr. Luigi Villa -Director of "Chiesa viva" Masonic Temple

"The 'Magic Square' also called 'Tetragrammaton', composed of 9 cells, on 3 lines and 3 columns, containing the nine digits from 1 to 9, where the sum of the three digits in the three horizontal lines, in the three vertical and in the two diagonal ones, always gives 15... these 9 figures are considered sacred as the number 15 represents the numeric value of the Hebrew word of God, JAH, which is one of the forms of the Tetragrammaton...

The 'Magic Square' is a symbol of Masonic ecumenism, which wishes to merge all deities and



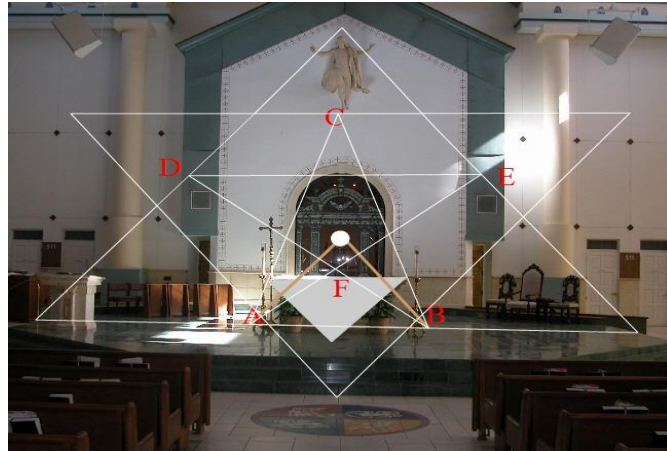
religions, is characterized by 8 numbers, 15 obtained as the sum of 3 numbers.

What is the Masonic meaning of this altar? It is an altar dedicated not to the God One and Trine, and to Our Lord Jesus Christ, but one that looks up to a 'God' that has 72 names and that hides himself under the symbols of all these Names for he cannot yet show himself with his real Name, and must remain hidden in the darkness of the 'Mysteries' of the high degrees of Freemasonry, waiting for his cult to be manifested to the public because his real name is Lucifer!

As already seen, 15 symbolize Lucifer and one needs to ask oneself: what does this have to do with the Priest celebrating the Mass on this altar?

To answer, one must not limit oneself to the contents of the 'manifested' symbology, that is, to that visible to the eyes of the non-initiated, but especially to that 'non-manifested', which 'unveils' the entities of the 'real power' and their 'Mysteries'.

The universal axis: in this geometry, the axis is that of the "5-pointed Star" with the center in the head of the priest celebrating the Mass: the truth communicated to man by Lucifer is the "divinization of man": The destruction of Catholic Morals. It is the "Cult of man". It is the 2nd temptation of Christ in the desert: "pride". It is "man who makes himself God". It is the aim of the 2nd series of the 11 degrees of the A.A.S.R. (Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite)



3 is the number of the 'Apprentice', it is the Triangle, or 'Luminous Delta', and it is the 'Fire', the spiritual fire, intense, hidden that, with its action on the Pentagram, leads it to the Hexagram, that is, to the Master.

Now, let us start from the manifested 'vertex', that is visible to our eyes, when looking at the altar: the Priest celebrating the Mass. He stands at the vertex of a pyramid (represented by the white dot), identical to that of the altar, but with the base resting on the floor. The upper part of the pyramid is a triangle that encloses the thoracic part of the Priest. This represents the so called 'Moral Triad' of the divinized Man of the Kabala, namely, the 'Masonic priestly' activity of promoting and firmly placing in somebody's mind the frequent thought of the 'Cult of Man' into the profane world (us poor Christians).

The two crossed equilateral triangles, however, form a '6-pointed Star.' Joining, now, the characteristic points A, B and C, created by the intersections of the axis of the altar and of the two inclined sides of the

pyramid with base on the floor, with the hexagon internal to the '6-pointed Star', one obtains the characteristic Triangle ABC with base and vertex angles of 72° and 36° respectively, which define, in an unequivocal manner, a '5-pointed Star', whose center is represented by the head of the Priest, which is also the central point of the Triangle DEF, but NOT of the '6-pointed Star'.

The universal axis: in this geometry, the axis is that of the '5-pointed Star' with the center in the head of the priest celebrating the Mass: the truth communicated to man by Lucifer is the 'divinization of man.' That is to say, having relinquished all bonds with the supernatural, and having assimilated the 'Cult of Man', he spreads this very cult among the ignorant Christian profane."

Six-pointed Star

Freemasons today don't mind admitting that the Compass and Square symbol is also a disguise version of the Hexagram shape, if you put two horizontal lines across the points of the compass and square. So why did the Freemasons in the past, need to disguise its shape? Although in the last 200 years the Hexagram has gained reasonable respectability as the Star of David in Judaism, in pre-Christian times it was used by Pagan religions. So back in medieval times it would have been seen as a pagan symbol which would warrant a visit by the Inquisition, for anyone who dared to display it.



The Hexagram consists of 6 sides, 6 points and 6 smaller triangles, thus 666. Before Revelations in the Bible was written, 666 stood for the **Triple Goddesses** as 6 was a sacred number, and still is today in Hinduism and Buddhism. So the story of the Beast 666 in the Book of Revelations was an attack on Goddess worship as 666 was also used to represent the Triple Babylonian **Goddess Ishtar** whom Revelations called, "The Great Whore of Babylon". (**The large letter G in the center of the compass and square does not stand for God, nor does it stand for Geometry, but stands for Goddess.**) Hex is also associated with Witchcraft as it is another name for a Witch's spell and in German a Hexen is a Witch.



The Hexagram is still used today by the Hindu Tantra as a symbol of sexual intercourse. Judaism only adopted the Star of David as late as the 18th century, so they may not have known its original meaning.

Note: If you look closely at the picture on the right you will notice a large number of 6's appearing over the head piece of the angel and along the upper trim. This was visible only when the picture was enlarged.

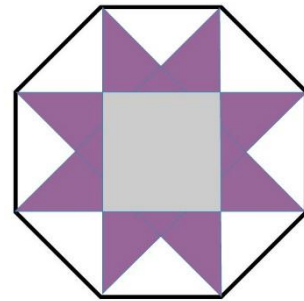
In our Judeo-Christian world we assume that sex and religion don't have anything to do with each other, because we have been taught, that sex is a sin. But in the ancient past sex was seen as a very sacred act because it creates life. This is true even in Hinduism today as whole temples are devoted to the sacredness of sex.



The Octagon – the floor design beneath the altar

Ref: Bro. René Guénon <http://staffs.proboards.com/thread/3877>

“We return now to the question of the symbolism, common to most traditions, of structures consisting of a square base section surmounted by a more or less strictly hemispherical dome or cupola. Given that square or cubic forms refer to the earth, and circular or spherical forms to the heavens, the significance of these two parts is immediately apparent; and we should add that earth and heaven do not here designate solely the poles between which all manifestation is produced, as they do notably in the Great Triad of the Far-Eastern tradition, but, as in the Hindu Tribhuvana, also comprise those aspects of this manifestation itself which are respectively closest to these two poles, and which for that reason are called the **terrestrial world and the celestial world**. Now there is a point that we have not previously had occasion to emphasize, but which nevertheless merits consideration: insofar as the edifice represents the realization of a 'cosmic model,' the totality of its structure, if reduced exclusively to these two parts, would be incomplete in the sense that in the super-position of the 'three worlds' it would lack an element corresponding to the 'intermediary world.' As a matter of fact, this element also exists, for the dome or circular vault cannot rest directly on the square base, and to make for the passage from the one to the other, a transitional form that is somehow intermediary between square and circle is needed, generally the form of the octagon.”



The 8-pointed Star - represents Lucifer

Ref: "Chiesa viva" *** March 2006

The Octagon contains the "8-pointed Star" which - as Oswald Wirth, 33d degree of the Scottish Rite and recognized master of exoticism, teaches - represents "Lucifer Carrier of Light", also called Venus in its appearance of morning star... that, in the morning, wakes the sleepers, stirs the spirits from their torpor and incites to the Luciferian revolt against the existing dogmas of the Catholic Church". (Epiphanius - cited work: 197).



The Symbols that surround the Altar

The Vision of the Four Beasts - Daniel 7

Ref: MV ET:115



This image is located in the center of the isle just before the three steps that lead to the altar. This image represents the four Gospels of the New Testament that are also connected to the four

Beasts in Daniel 7 prophesy that introduces the *four errors that will come before the end, the four errors that will be four horrors for mankind and will beget the final Horror*. These errors will bring in the Antichrist which leads to a One World Government. But, in order for this to happen, you must have a One World Religion which leads to Ecumenism.

Jesus is speaking: "Daniel is the one who has the same tone as John and John is the one who receives and amplifies Daniel's starting note.

Like a fish in a clear fishpond, [Maria,] you are happy when you move in the atmosphere of your Christ, who will have His supreme triumph at the hour when Satan, and his son, and his fawners, have been made forever powerless. And in Daniel you find this atmosphere. Isaiah is the pre-Evangelist who speaks of My coming into the world for the salvation of the world, Daniel is the pre-Apostle, the pre-John who foretells the glories of My eternal triumph, as King of the imperishable Jerusalem.

Now see how the signs of the diabolical ministers of the Apocalypse are anticipated in the four beasts described by Daniel. Commentators have strived to give these four monsters a historical, human meaning, *but it is necessary to gaze much further ahead and much further above. When you people meditate on the holy books, arise from the earth, break away from the*

present moment, and gaze into the future, and into the supernatural. There is the key to the mystery.

The four beasts are *the four errors that will come before the end, the four errors that will be four horrors for mankind and will beget the final Horror.*

Human beings were demigods by grace and by faith. Like eagles and lions they knew how to assail and crush the dangers of the senses and lift themselves to range in God's climes. There the soul is joined in supernatural wedlock to the Lord in swift, frequent unions of fervor. From these the soul comes down to earth refreshed every time in strength, joy, and charity, which it pours out onto the brothers and sisters. Then the soul hurls itself again, even more impetuously, towards God, because every union is an increase of perfection, which is fulfilled when the joining becomes eternal in My Heaven.

Number 1: *Atheism* tore off the eagles' wings and the demigods' hearts from people and turned them into *animals* walking on mud and carrying over the mud and mud-wards their heavy hearts all flesh and blood. People carry loads heavier than lead in their egos bereft of the spiritual wings of the spirit, weights that bend them, stretch them, cast them down into the mud.

People were demigods on account of charity living in them. By loving God and His Law, which is a law of Charity, they possessed God, and with God, Peace, which is a main attribute of God and with peace much universal and individual good.

People rejected God's Law to adopt many other teachings. But none was or is from God, and so true Charity is in none of them. Therefore people, who by embracing atheism, changed from eagles and lions into mere human beings, by infernal witchcraft bred themselves into bears, wild devourers of their fellow-creatures.

But horror leads to horror. Horror escalates. It gets worse and worse because in their cursed unions with Satan, people - whom Christ had brought back to their nature of demigods – beget increasingly monstrous monsters, and these are the offspring of their error, as people sell themselves to Satan to have his earthly help.

Number 2: From the *demigod human* there came the *human*, from the *human*, the *bear*, from the *bear*, the new monster, blood-thirsty and treacherous like the leopard, endowed by Satan with many wings to be swifter in its harming. I told you people that Satan apes God: So, he to wanted to give wings to 'his' creature, to Faithless, Godless mankind, by then Satan's creature. He gave it no eagle's wings, but vampire's wings so that it might be its own incubus and be quick in its rushing to fall on parts of itself, victims of itself, to suck their blood.

I, mystical pelican, have opened My heart to give you My blood. Satan turns people, to whom I gave My blood, into vampires that suck part of themselves and deal death to themselves in torment.

Doesn't it sound like an incubus legend? On the contrary it is your reality. It is not a mystical monster. You are the ones who, diabolically hungry, devour parts of yourselves, slashing each other's veins, maiming one another and then producing new parts while devouring the parts already formed, steadfastly with something maniacal about it, something of diabolical manic.

Number 3: *Deliberate extremists power enforced all the way to crime, is the third beast. Since it is a human power, sold-out to Satan to be more and more powerful, against every divine and moral law, it furrows its monster called Revolution which, by its nature, carries in the protrusions of its monstrosity all the ugliest horrors of revolution, the social shipwreck of Good and Faith.*

Honesty, respect, morality, religion, freedom, and goodness, die when this monster breaths onto a nation its infernal breath. Like a pestilential emanation its breath spreads beyond the borders, infecting by itself peoples upon peoples, until it infects the whole world. On the scrapes of the victims which it killed and tore to pieces, and on the ruins of the nations reduced to rubble, it is preparing the cradle for the final monster: *the Antichrist*.



I told you people that he will be the son of mankind's lust, born from lust's union with the Beasts. I told you. I do not change in what I say. What I say is *true*. I know it without needing to read it, I remember it without needing to reread it. *It is written in my divine mind before which all human events throughout time unceasingly passed by, one above the other, without one hindering the vision of the other.*

Number 4: The Antichrist will be perfection of Horror, as I was Perfection of Perfection. With his countless weapons, symbolized by his 10 horns, by his iron-tooth jaws, by his ferocious feet, and finally by his small horn, he will torment beyond measure those who, small faithful flock, remain my followers. The small horn [also] symbolizes the extreme malice which Satan will endow his son to intoxicate mankind while seducing it with his lying mouth, having himself worshiped as a god. Hour by hour the Antichrist's small horn shall grow in order to harm, this satanic intelligence shall grow and put in his mouth the most disturbing falsehoods, and he will grow in power, as I grew in wisdom and grace, armed as he will, with eyes to read the thoughts of holy people and kill them for those thoughts.

Oh! My end-times Saints! If the living of the earliest saints amidst paganism's persecutions was heroic, the living of My last Saints will be three

times, seven times, seven times seven times heroic. Only those fed on the marrow of Faith will be able to have lions' hearts to face those torments, and eagles' eyes and wings to stare at Me-Sun and fly to Me-Truth, while darkness overwhelms them on all sides and Falsehood seeks to persuade them to worship it and believe in it.

After the forerunners of the Antichrist, the Antichrist himself will come. The antichristian period is symbolized by the Beast armed with ten horns, Satan's ten *slaves*, who consider themselves *kings*. (Three of these *not well*-will be torn off and cast into nothingness, namely into the abyss where God is not and so where *Nothingness* is, the opposite of God who is *Everything*.) The antichristian period will climax in the birth and growth, *until its greatest power*, of the eleventh horn, the reason for the fall of its three forerunners, and the *seat of the real Antichrist*. The Antichrist will blaspheme God as no son of man has ever done. He will ride roughshod over God's saints and torture Christ's Church. He will think, because he is son of [the union of] demonic pride with human lust, that he can do great things, changing the times and laws', and for 3 1/2 years he will be Horror ruling over the world.

Then the Father will say: 'Enough' in front of the great chorus which shall be made in Heaven by the 'noise of the great words' of the saints; and the wicked Beast shall be killed and thrown into the shaft of the abyss, and with it all the less beasts to remain there with Satan, their breeder, for eternity.

I shall then be called by the Father to 'judge the living and the dead' in accordance with what is said in the Symbol of the Faith. And the 'living,' those who have kept life with them by having kept Grace and faith alive, shall inherit 'the kingdom, the power and the majesty of God.' The dead of the spirit shall have never-ending Death in accordance with what their will chose to have.

And there shall no longer be Earth and carnal human beings. But there shall be only 'children of God,' creatures free from every sorrow, and there shall no longer be sin, and there shall no longer be darkness, and there shall no longer be fear: But only joy, joy, immense, everlasting joy inconceivable to human beings: Joy to see God, to possess Him, to understand His thoughts and His love.

Come, O people, to the Fount of life. I opened its springs for you. Draw from it, strengthen yourselves in it to be fearless in the trials and to manage to dive wholly into it, into Me, the spring of bliss, in Heaven. This beautiful Heaven was created by My Father for you. There you are awaited by the threefold Love of the One God and by the Purity of 'our' Mother, and by those who, having been faithful, have already obtained Life."

Ecumenism



Ecumenical Council

The meaning of Ecumenical before Vatican II meant: the household that includes those that belong there. It was the safeguard, wherever the Council took place, to prevent heretics and schismatic from entering. It was an event that belonged to the household and what took place was none of the outsider business. All the Bishops that were in union with the Pope were called to attend, nobody else - period. The twenty Councils before Vatican II never had outsiders attend.



It wasn't until Vatican II that Ecumenism would take on a new meaning: let us all gather in the Holy Spirit, forget our differences and worship whatever God you like. Thus, heretics and schematics were now invited into the council. The believers and non-believers alike, unanimously agree that all our actions and all of our activities are **directed towards man as the center and summit.** (LDS Mormon Religion- Freemasons)

Ecumenism a Dialogue with Satan

Ref: Conchiglia message December 31st, 2013

The Blessed Mother is speaking: "I am the Mother Mary, Conchiglia and I am here to warn the world about what is happening and what will happen again in the Church, of which I am the Mother. The Kingship of My Son Jesus enlightens the children of God and blinds the children of Satan.

My children, the sons of Satan are active in working with their father and with much pomp and speeches confuse people suggesting to them 'the deadly position of doubt.' Here we are again, 'To believe or not to believe?' And while the simple and above all, the proud, will stop beating their chest and will wander in the mud of Ecumenism and dialogue with Satan, who has

created artfully ‘false revelations’ and will wander among theologians and human texts with strange ruminations, you My children, keep in your mind and in your heart these simple words of Jesus, **‘I am the Way, the Truth, the Life.’**

So, every different thing that ‘the Unnamed and ‘his accomplices’ will support is nothing more than the way to Hell, the lie, and death.”

A New Era of Radical Reform

MDM - A Warning from Jesus on May 18, 2014:

Jesus is speaking: “My dearly beloved daughter, all of the prophecies given to you will now begin to spill out – one drop at a time, until all will pour rapidly like water rushing from a tap. The incidents, the deeds, and the acts connected with My Church on Earth, will soon be witnessed by you. Those who make disparaging claims about My Holy Word will be silenced, so shocked will they be by the events to come.

All that comes from Me comes from My Father. When My Father dictates details of future events, as part of His Mission to save souls, be assured that they will happen. As the new era of radical reforms in My Church commences, many non-Christian groups will be embraced. And, while I welcome all souls, I will never allow My Word – upon which My Church has been built – to be shoved aside. Those who do not accept Me, because they do not believe in Who I Am, will be welcomed into My Home. They will be shown every hospitality, be treated with great courtesy, presented with gifts and yet they will refuse to acknowledge their Host. Then, in time, they will use My Home to honor pagan gods as a mark of respect, which the world will be told is only fair. Christians will be told that God would expect them to welcome non-believers into the Church. That some practices, which honor Me, will have to be adapted so as not to cause offense to these visitors. Soon, My Home will no longer belong to Me, for there will be little discussion of My True Holy Word.

New words, which they will tell you come from My Lips, will be used by My Church on Earth to welcome strangers into My Home. And, while I sit quietly in the corner, they will run amok in My House; take away treasures and all symbols, which are associated with Me, My beloved Mother and the Stations of the Cross. My Home will be stripped bare of all that I hold dear, and imposters will take up residence therein. It will become a place of strange commemorative ceremonies; new and unusual prayers and the new book will replace the old. This will continue until I Am forced to leave My Home, as it will be unfit for My Holy Presence. To all the innocent followers of Mine, they will only see what they believe is an attempt to modernize the Catholic religion.

Soon I will no longer have the key to My Home, for they will take that away too. *I will make My Home then only in the hearts of My loyal sacred*

servants, My beloved followers and those whose hearts will be open to Me. My Home is yours. My Home is for everyone. But when I welcome the heathen into My Home, this does not give them the right to force God's children to accept their customs or permit their ceremonies to take place in the House of the Lord.

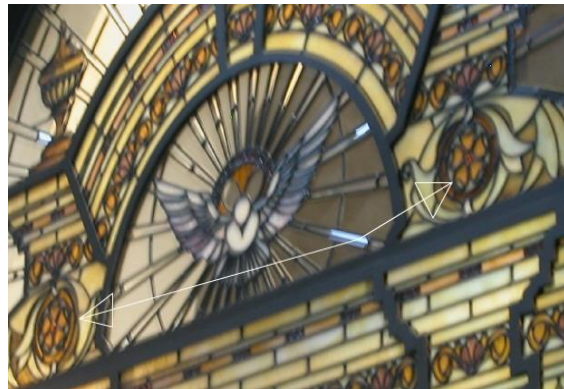
You must never allow your Faith to be used in this way or compromised, in order to allow pagans to tarnish My Home."

God the Father speaks about Ecumenism.

Ref: Message Nov 22, 2010, Conchiglia

God the Father is speaking: "Ecumenism is an invention of Satan. Outside of Jesus Christ there is nothing. Who does not believe in Jesus Christ is lost for eternity because He gave His soul to the Adversary, to Satan. Anyone who Proclaims or puts into practice another doctrine is heretic and in fact excommunicated even if a priest, a bishop, a cardinal or pope because the truths of faith are sacred to God and therefore untouchable."

The Stained Glass Wall behind the Altar – contains two Pentagrams.



This image was revealed to me just before Mass. I was reading the morning scripture for the Mass when I looked up at the stained-glass wall and I was stunned at what I was seeing. When the sun hits the stained-glass wall just right, the **Satanic Pentagram with the all-Seeing Eye in the center** is clearly visible. There are two such symbols which mean that the eyes of Satan are watching the people on both sides of the glass wall. The eye inside the triangle is an ancient pagan symbol, signifying the brotherhood's ability to infiltrate and watch all things. This emblem is made from five flat rose petals symbolic of the Mason Rose Cross.

The devil is the ultimate narcissist and has the added advantage like none other, in the power to supernaturally bind the minds of men to himself. He is the "Father of Lies" because he has deluded himself and willfully persists in his own self-delusions.

Eliphas Levi, a nineteenth century satanist whose works inspired the writings of Albert Pike, the Sovereign Grand Commander of international Freemasonry. Levi enthusiastically reports: The pentagram with two horns in the ascendant represents Satan, or the goat of the Sabbath. (The horn) downward naturally represents the demon, that is, intellectual subversion, disorder and folly. Esoterically, the star symbolizes man as deity, as the universe embodied. It also stands for Sirius, the "Dog Star" or planet where Satan dwells. It stands for "Thor," the ancient Nordic God, and it stands for Baal, or Bel, the demonic God so often mentioned in derisive terms in the Old Testament. This same star God was worshipped in Egypt, and the children of Israel, while wandering in the desert, fell under his hypnotic powers. They called him Moloch, Chiun, and Remphan. The prophet Amos castigated the Jewish idolaters for this unholy sacrilege: But ye have borne the tabernacle of your Moloch and Chiun your images, the star of your God, which ye made to yourselves.

ALL-SEEING EYE -- The All-seeing eye originated in Egypt in those Satanic Mysteries which God physically judged during the time of Moses, when he lead the Israelites out of the land by the mighty hand of God. The All-Seeing Eye was representative of the omniscience of Horus, the Sun God, [Magic Symbols, by Frederick Goodman, p. 103, satanic symbols book]. As one Masonic book says,



"These considerations lead us to an interesting topic, the Eye of Mind or the Eye of Horus ... and conveying the idea of the 'All seeing Eye'. The end set before the Egyptian neophyte was illumination, which is to be 'brought to light'. The Religion of Egypt was the Religion of the Light". [Thomas Milton Stewart, the Symbolism of the Gods of the Egyptians and the Light They Throw on Freemasonry, London, England, Baskerville Press, Ltd., 1927, p. 5] Anyone who knows their Scripture and thinks of themselves as "Christian" should feel right now like they have been slapped alongside their head with a two-by-four! This Masonic author has just told you that the Light to which Masons constantly refer, and toward which they are to constantly move, is the Religion of Horus! This is damning, because in Egyptian Mythology, Horus IS Lucifer. [Former Satanist, William Schnoebelen, Masonry: Beyond The Light, p. 197]

"The 'All-Seeing Eye' is a Masonic representation of Osiris." Osiris is the Egyptian god of the dead (and of the underworld) and part of the "Masonic trinity" to whom Masons pay honor.

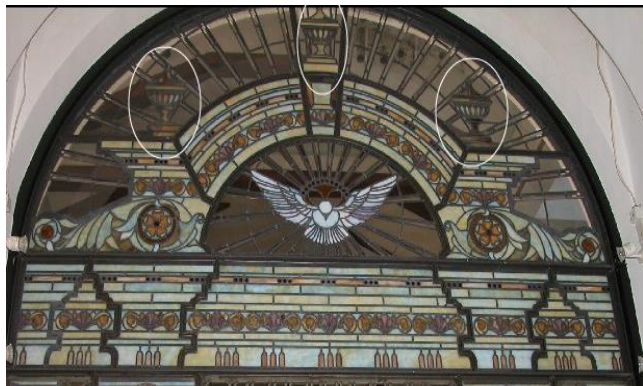
The Blazing Star is related to the Pentagram. Waite reports: "The Blazing Star is a Masonic variant of the Pentagram." Pike reveals that the "Blazing Star in our lodges . . . has been regarded as an emblem of Omniscience, or the All-Seeing Eye, which to the Ancients was the sun."

The Blazing Star is also claimed to be "an emblem of the Sacred Name of God and thus of God Himself . . . " What is the name of this God? Pike remarks that this symbol was "the emblem of Osiris, the Creator" He reiterates that Osiris' ". . . power was symbolized by an Eye over a Scepter. The Sun was termed by the Greeks the Eye of Jupiter, and the Eye of the World; and his is the All-Seeing Eye in our lodges." It is quite clear, then, that the All-Seeing Eye in the Masonic Lodges is actually a symbol of Satan! In addition, we are told that this All-Seeing Eye can represent Shiva, a synonym for Satan, so either way Satan is being represented in the Lodge by the symbol of the All-Seeing Eye!

The Three Urns

When we look at this image you will find three urn's on the top of the arch. These are not water jars, nor are they wine jars but burial urns to hold ashes.

"In Freemasonry, the cinerary urn has been introduced as a modern symbol, but always as having reference to the burial of the Temple Builder. In the comparatively recent symbol of the Monument, arranged probably by Cross for the Degree of Master in the American Rite, the urn is introduced as if to remind the beholder that the ashes of the great artist were there deposited. Cross borrowed, it may be supposed, his idea from an older symbol in the advanced Degrees, where, in the description of the tomb of Hiram Abif, it is said that the heart was enclosed in a golden urn, to the side of which a triangular stone was affixed, inscribed with the letters J.M.B. with in a wreath of acacia, and placed on the top of an obelisk (see Monument, and Time, also Broken Column)."



Triple Masonic Trinity - Source: Mackey's Encyclopedia of Freemasonry

However, if you look a little closer at these urns you will notice that the urn in the center is much higher than the other two which symbolizes the trinity. Only this trinity representation is satanic, better known as the **Triple Masonic Trinity** that also represents the five wounds of Christ. That's why the man on the wall, Lucifer, has five wounds, these wounds reflect satins plan of redemption. He does this through the Triple Masonic Trinity.

The Description of - Triple Masonic Trinity

Ref: Chiesa viva Year XLVIII – N 513 March 2018

“In the description of the ritual of the 31st degree of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, Mons Leone Meurin comes across the oath of the Mason aspiring to that degree, who vows obedience to the ‘Holiest and Indivisible Trinity’ about which the Mason, however, receives no explanation.

A celebrated expert and scholar of the doctrine of Freemasonry, Doctor Eckert, in his work ‘The Temple of Solomon’ (p. 64), speaks at length of such Triple Trinity: “The matter of the world has existed throughout eternity, and shall exist for all eternity in HOLY TRINITY, that is, in the unity of three elementary matters: the masculine element of Fire, the feminine element of Water, and the neutral element of Earth. Prior to the formation of the universe, these elements mixed together formed the Chaos.

The three primary elements, with the division of the sexes into two, give the number five, origin of every formation of the Body of the world, whose symbol is the Sphinx, with the head and the breast of a woman, the body of a lion and the wings of an eagle. Developed by the force of the Fire, the elements produce, through the air, the Soul of the world, and through the Light, the Holy Spirit, whose symbol is the Phoenix, the Flying Dragon that rises from the fire, Body, Soul, and Spirit of the world form another HOLY TRINITY which embodies itself into the Man-God.

He, the Architect of the Universe with the Patriarch of the World, or Director of the spiritual Power, and with the Emperor of the World, or Director of the temporal Power, here you have the HOLY TRINITY inscribed on the supreme Cube of the Temple of Solomon.

The upturned triangle Lucifer, with the two crowned heads of the eagle, namely, the Great Patriarch and the Great Emperor or Sovereign, make up the ‘HOLIEST AND INDIVISIBLE TRINITY’ which the Mason candidate on his way to the 31st degree takes his oath of blind obedience to.

1st Triple Masonic Trinity: Divinization of Nature.

The Triple Trinity is imprinted on the 6-pointed Star: the mystery communicated by Lucifer through the Divinization of Nature, is the Cult of Phallus, the destruction of Catholic Virtue and Man without God.

2nd Triple Masonic Trinity: Divinization of Man.

The Triple Trinity is imprinted on the altar and having as its center the head of the priest. The axis of this geometry is that of the 5 - pointed Star: the mystery communicated by Lucifer through the Divinization of Man, is the Cult of Man, the destruction of Catholic Morals and Man who makes himself God.

3rd Triple Masonic Trinity: Divinization of Lucifer.

The Triple Trinity is imprinted on the 5 and 6-pointed Stars: the mystery communicated by Lucifer through the divinization of Lucifer is the Cult of Lucifer, the destruction of Catholic Authority and Man who fights God. This Triple Trinity shows Lucifer replacing Jesus Christ as the "Redeemer of Man."

4th Triple Masonic Trinity: Masonic Ecumenism.

The Triple Trinity is placed above the Christian Cross. The weapon for the total elimination of the Sacrifice of Christ on the Cross is Masonic Ecumenism with the substitution of the true meaning of the Eucharist with another trivial meaning that can be accepted by all other religions. Masonic Ecumenism must lead to the "New Tower of Babel."

5th Triple Masonic Trinity: Triumph of Lucifer.

The Triple Trinity is the Triumph of Lucifer: total elimination of the Sacrifice of Christ on the Cross, at the center of Nature and of the **divinized Man, the Infinite Sun of Lucifer** shines. The Man-God of the 'church of Lucifer,' destroyed the Catholic Authority, fights God together with Lucifer, who replaces Jesus Christ as 'King of the Universe.'

The Blasphemous 'Triple Trinity'

The deepest 'Mystery,' is the war on God, the erasing of the Sacrifice of Jesus Christ on the Cross with the replacement of Christ with Lucifer, and the replacement of the Holiest Trinity with the blasphemous Masonic 'Triple Trinity.'

Anti-Christ Trinity/Catholic Trinity

Below is the Masonic art that represents their Anti-Christ Trinity. It is in accordance with their secret mission to destroy the Sacrament of Marriage and Family by replacing divine design found in natural law with rebellious perverted blasphemies.



The Masonic Trinity upholds homosexuality as the bases of unity instead of natural law which unites male and female in opposition as to be in Image of the 1 God. A (+) signed has been assigned to divine masculinity as to unveiling natural law created by the divine designer in Gods image.

The Holy Trinity is infinitely unified in opposition of divine masculinity (+) with divine femininity (-) as found in natural law. Natural law was willed by God the Father in accordance with the universal truth found within the Trinity. Going outside of natural is precisely why the three Masculine (+) divine persons is the Antichrist Trinity.

The Stained Glass Wall behind the Altar – Holy of Holies



As we already mentioned, why would a Catholic church even entertain the idea to create such a room and call it the “Holy of Holies” which is used in Masonic lodges. Scripture clearly shows that the Holy of Holies was destroyed, and the 4-inch-thick veil was torn from the top down because that was the end of the Old Covenant and the beginning of the New Covenant with Jesus Christ. When the veil was torn, the Holy of Holies was exposed. God’s presence was now accessible to all. The New Covenant also represented the New Exodus which would lead the faithful from sin and corruption.

Sin is what gives you spiritual blindness and spiritual blindness makes you think that what you are doing is for the Lord but in reality, you are doing the will of Lucifer. Woes to the Wicked (Luke 13: 20) Woe to those who call evil good and good evil, who turn darkness to light and light to darkness, who replace bitter with sweet and sweet with bitter.

Corruption was throughout the Temple of God which included the high priest, the Pharisees, and the Scribes. This corruption is what kept the people of God in bondage. This same corruption is spreading throughout the church today. The Lord has warned us about returning to the Old Covenant - the Holy of Holies when He said, “Mark 2:22: **And no one puts new wine into old**

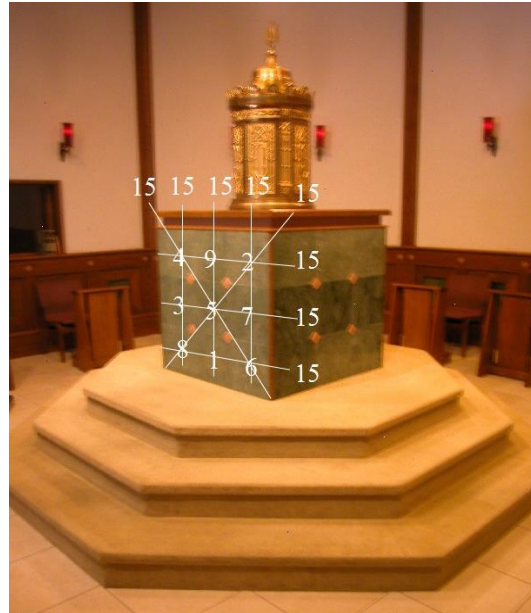
wineskins. If he does, the wine will burst the skins—and the wine is destroyed, and so are the skins. But new wine is for fresh wineskins.” By returning back to the Holy of Holies, you have given Satan his victory which means you have turned away from the Light of Christ and have returned to the bondage of sin and corruption which means, you will be destroyed.

Inner Chamber – Holy of Holies

Ref: Chiesa viva Year XLVIII – N 513 March 2018

The “Magic Square” is a symbol of Masonic ecumenism, which wishes to merge all deities and religions, is characterized by 8 numbers, 15 obtained as the sum of 3 numbers.

When you enter this chamber, you can see that the tabernacle is sitting on a three-level octagon and the room itself is an octagon in shape. We have already learned that the octagon contains the 8 – pointed Star that represents “Lucifer - Carrier of Light”, also called Venus in its appearance of the morning star... that, in the morning, wakes the sleepers, stirs the spirits from their torpor and incites to the Luciferian revolt against the existing dogmas of the Catholic Church.



We also notice the three steps that resemble the three degrees of a Mason which leads to the “Magic Square.”

The “Magic Square” also called “Tetragrammaton”, composed of 9 cells, on 3 lines and 3 columns, containing the nine digits from 1 to 9, where the sum of the three digits in the three horizontal lines, in the three vertical and in the two diagonal ones, always gives 15... these 9 figures are considered sacred as the number 15 represents the numeric value of the Hebrew word of God, JAH, which is one of the forms of the Tetragrammaton...

What is the Masonic meaning of this altar? It is an altar dedicated not to the God One and Trine, and to Our Lord Jesus Christ, but one that looks up to a “God” that has 72 names and that hides himself under the symbols of all these Names for he cannot yet show himself with his real Name, and must remain hidden in the darkness of the “Mysteries” of the high degrees of Freemasonry, waiting for his cult to be manifested to the public because his real name is Lucifer!

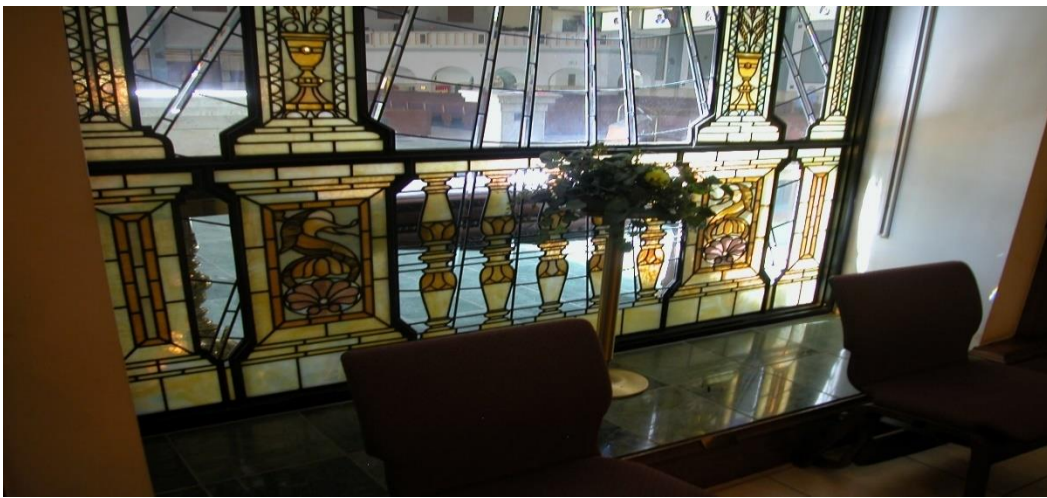
The Tabernacle is the abode of God. The symbols that adorn this holy home should not only be permeated with a spirit of sacred respect, of

reverence and adoration, but, above all, they should express the true essence of the concept of the God who inhabits the Tabernacle.

We have already seen that the center of the Tabernacle, sitting on the "Magic Square" is associated now to the "Mark of the Beast" 666. The area surrounding the Tabernacle, besides, symbolizes the Tetragrammaton with its n. 15 and its claim to represent all of the 72 Names of the Kabalistic. He hides himself under these 72 names because the Name of God is really - Lucifer!

To enter into this room is an abomination to God and where there is an abomination there is no Holy Spirit.

The Phoenix



Also, when you look at the glass wall, separating the church from the inner chamber, you will notice the image of the phoenix in the lower right and left. Most occultists believe that the Phoenix is a symbol of Lucifer who was cast down in flames and who will one day rise triumphant. This, of course, also relates to the rising of Hiram Abiff, the Masonic 'christ.'

"The Phoenix, or Bennu is believed to be a divine bird going back to Egypt...This Phoenix destroys itself in flames and then rises from the ashes. Most occultists believe that the Phoenix is a symbol of Lucifer who was cast down in flames and who (they think) will one day rise triumphant. This, of course, also relates to the rising of Hiram Abiff, the Masonic 'christ.'" Ref: Burns, Masonic & Occult Symbols Illustrated, pp. 121-23

More often than not, when you see the symbol of this majestic bird, you can almost guarantee that it was left there by a descendant of this most ancient tribe as a sign that the phoenix has risen in that land. In 1782, Freemason William Barton had proposed a phoenix in flames as the original Great Seal in America as a symbol of a renewed liberty. **In 1841, the phoenix was replaced by the eagle as our national bird.** But as Manly P. Hall says, "upon the Great Seal is but a conventionalized phoenix, a fact plainly discernible from an examination of the original seal."

We can now find the eagle that has taken the place of the phoenix boldly displayed on the podium in the Cathedral of St Augustine, Fl.

The Dove

"The Illuminati use what I call reverse symbolism. They place their symbols all around us but present them with the reverse of their true meaning. For example, the dove symbolizes peace and the Holy Spirit to most people, but to the Illuminati bloodlines it represents their goddess, **Queen Semiramis [Isis]**. Everything is symbolism and ritual to the Illuminati, and always has been." –Ref: David Icke, "Alice in Wonderland and the World Trade Center"



Let us not forget the two Pentagrams with the Seeing Eye that can be seen from both sides of the stained-glass wall, which are also depicted on both sides of the dove.

Eliphas Levi, a nineteenth-century satanist whose works inspired the writings of Albert Pike, the Sovereign Grand Commander of international Freemasonry. Levi enthusiastically reports: The pentagram with two horns in the ascendant represents Satan, or the goat of the Sabbath. (The horn) downward naturally represents the demon, that is, intellectual subversion, disorder and folly. **Esoterically, the star symbolizes man as deity, as the universe embodied.** It also stands for Sirius, the "Dog Star" or planet where Satan dwells. It stands for "Thor," the ancient Nordic God, and it stands for Baal, or Bel, the demonic God so often mentioned in derisive terms in the Old Testament. This same star God was worshipped in Egypt, and the children of Israel, while wandering in the desert, fell under his hypnotic powers. They called him Moloch, Chiun, and Remphan. The prophet Amos castigated the Jewish idolaters for this unholy sacrilege: But ye have borne the tabernacle of your Moloch and Chiun your images, the star of your God, which ye made to yourselves.

Warning - My People are surrounded by all kinds of evil

Ref: PROPHECIES AND REVELATIONS GIVEN TO LUZ DE MARÍA- 09.08.2014

Jesus is speaking: "Children, My People are surrounded of all kinds of evil, these have penetrated in My People, and they want to take its great loot to increase the sects that fight against My Designs. Masonry, the illuminati, communism, and the great technologies at the service of Satan, interfere in My Designs, hidden by those who have betrayed me with the approval and pleasure of man and his will totally dedicated to the service of the enemy of My People: the antichrist.

My Church is all of you to whom I am speaking to. Demonic interests hide within My Church to establish the reign of the antichrist."

The Baptismal Font

Ref: Chiesa viva Year XLVIII – N 513 March 2018

In old Masonic documents, the period of abbreviation is replaced by the “tripod” that is, three dots arranged in a triangle. Tripod is the abbreviation for "Master Mason." Notice how the three-square columns support three round basins (or three dots) that are placed in a triangle. Also note the three steps into the Baptismal fount which also represents the three degrees of Masonry.



The Baptismal pool, of the shape of a square the “magical Square”, or “Tetragrammation,” which, attributing 72 Names to the Name of the Kabbalistic God (Lucifer), symbolizes Masonic ecumenism, namely the Masonic strategy of reuniting all religions, in order to suppress Religion and the Catholic Church, the sole religion founded by God. If you look at the glass behind the Baptismal pool you will notice small squares, in fact, you can see the square symbols throughout this church which promotes Ecumenism.

The Three Supporting Square Pillars in a Masonic Lodge are Wisdom, Strength, and Beauty “because it is necessary that there should be wisdom to contrive, strength to support, and beauty to adorn all great and important undertakings:” he cannot but gather from the lectures and the work, particularly of the First Degree, that the Lodge is the symbol of the World: therefore, when he combines these two conceptions and draws the necessarily resulting conclusion, he arrives at the same understanding of the ultimate symbolic significance of the Three Pillars as did the ancient Hindus—the Three Supporting Pillars of the Lodge are, considered as a group, the symbol of Him Whose Wisdom contrived the World, Whose Strength supports the World, Whose Beauty adorns the World-Deity - Satan.

Leaving the Church



This is what you see when you exit the church. Notice that the statue of St. Elizabeth Ann Seton is facing all those that exit the church while, just to the right, you can see our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ hanging on the cross with His back to all those that are leaving this church! This church is truly worshiping the cult of man rather than the cult of God.

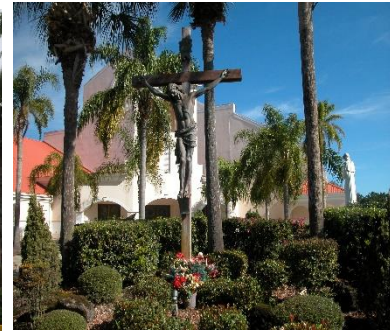
This church with all its Masonic symbols is an abomination to God and when you have an abomination you do not have the presence of the Holy Spirit.

The Abomination consists of the following:

- THE REPLACEMENT OF JESUS CHRIST BY LUCIFER AS "MAN'S REDEEMER"
- THE REPLACEMENT OF JESUS CHRIST BY LUCIFER AS "KING OF THE UNIVERSE"
- THE REPLACEMENT OF THE "CULT OF GOD" WITH THE "CULT OF LUCIFER"
- THE "MASONIC ECUMENISM" OF THE REUNION OF ALL RELIGIONS
- THESE ARE SACRILEGIOUS MASSES!
- THIS IS A HORRIBLE INSULT TO JESUS CHRIST, HIS MOTHER AND THE SAINTS!
- THIS IS A CHALLENGE TO THE HOLIEST TRINITY!

HOW LONG WILL WE CONTINUE TO ALLOW FREEMASONRY TO INSULT OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST AND HIS CHURCH? CAN YOU IMAGINE THE HORROR OF THE SAINTS, WHICH ARE BEING HONORED IN THIS CHURCH, WHILE THEIR LORD AND SAVIOUR IS OUTSIDE BY THE PARKING LOT HANGING ON THE CROSS? NO WONDER OUR LORD HAS HIS BACK TO THIS CHURCH.

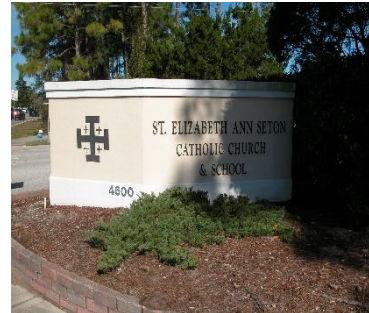
What are these images telling you about **Elizabeth Ann Seton Church**?



It is these dualistic symbols that disguise a hidden occult significance and are in reality the devil's dirty imprints.

Displaying the Jewish cross is a sign that unites the Jews with Freemasonry:

- "Freemasonry is a Jewish establishment, whose history; grades, official appointments, passwords, and explanations are Jewish from beginning to end."----Rabbi Isaac Wise
- The Jewish Tribune newspaper, in 1927, in an editorial, stated: "Freemasonry is based on Judaism. Eliminate the teachings of Judaism from the Masonic ritual and what is left?"
- Ray Novosel, writing from Australia in 2004, states: "Zionist world leaders, men in influential positions with the various Masonic organizations everywhere, have worked "hand in glove" for a universal world revolution, which will bring in the One World Church and a One World Government. Many Masonic Lodges are exclusively Jewish, as are the controlling B'nai B'rith Lodges —the mother of the infamous and very dangerous Anti-Defamation League (ADL)."



The pagan **sun cross** in its most simplified form (shown above the entrance and so boldly displayed) is known in Northern Europe as Odin's cross, after the Chief God of the Norse pantheon. It is often used as an emblem by Asatruar, followers of the Norse religion. The word "cross" itself comes from the Old Norse word for this symbol: kros. **The Sun Cross is a satanic portal that has found its way into Christian churches.**

The **crucifix** is the sign of Christ, so why is the crucifix placed outside the church where Christ has His back to the church? That's because this church has replaced the cult of God with the cult of Lucifer. The spirit of Christ does not dwell in a church where abominations are being performed. In essence, the name of this church should be "The Universal Church of Man" under the influence of Satan.



The Abomination of Desolation has begun

Ref: HFJ – March 7, 2017, Lily of the Holy Face of Jesus

The Blessed Mother is speaking: "My children, God sees getting accomplished abomination upon abomination. Don't offend the Lord in His house! By violating the Sacred Place, you will attract God's wrath upon your heads. God will never accept the new reforms that will be introduced. Shortly all that is Sacred will be hardly identifiable. It will no longer have the Divinity that belongs to It.



Any Altar, on which the profane sacrifice will be carried out, will become desecrated and no longer will you have Angels surrounding the Holy Table but evil spirits that will feed on any weakness within yourselves.

It is like you were sick but recovering and suddenly you would have a terrible relapse that, if not treated properly, would lead to death. You will draw back in the spiritual path very quickly, if you accept the new doctrine and feed at the false table.

I ask you to be very careful and take seriously the Divine call because the time is at hand and God is in a hurry to inform His children. Do not approach the sacrament of the new reform; Jesus is not present there; no salvation is there. Listen to the words of a Mother worried about the health and life of Her own children.

Encourage each other and inform those who do not yet know because it is vital. You will receive the necessary grace to advance the Truth without shame, without fear. God loves you and will keep you in His arms.

May The Holy Trinity bless you to Whom always give praise for the grace you are receiving.

As Queen of the Angels, I will always come to rescue you."

I Call You to Radical Change

MESSAGE OF ST. MICHAEL THE ARCHANGEL TO LUZ DE MARIA MARCH 29, 2019

St. Michael the Archangel is speaking: - Children of God: "GIVEN THE CONTINUOUS REQUEST OF THE MOST HOLY TRINITY THAT NO SOUL WOULD BE LOST, I COME AS CAPTAIN OF THE CELESTIAL HOST TO CALL YOU TO RADICAL CHANGE.



HUMANITY IS HANGING BY A DROP IN THE FATHER'S CUP because of the persistent wave of crimes with which man is inwardly succumbing because of his already contaminated and sick senses, like his mind and thoughts. Without fear of offending God, the great majority of humanity has thrown itself into the abyss of passions and immorality, rejecting its own nature. Oh, what human audacity, going against the Will of God! How you will lament as a result of acting in this way!

Evil's cunning and its interference in humanity is intense, just as evil has introduced itself into all areas of society and of great organizations that should provide good for humanity; the scenario was prepared slowly and silently - man, a child of God, lives without God, he has thrown Him out of his life, accepting the offerings of Satan: comfort, social position, status, materialism, cunning for living in deception, a comfortable lack of awareness, great irresponsibility, immorality, perversion, insensitivity, egomania, disrespect for the Law of God, debauchery, false gods and others that detract from the human spirit and conscience.

Children of God, you know that evil has entered into the Church of Our King; the People of God must therefore remain attentive to observing the fulfillment of the Law of God and to the observance of the Divine Word present in Sacred Scripture. The People of God are being confused and divided; interpretations will be increasingly frivolous so that men would be attracted by permissiveness that is not accepted in Heaven.

YOUR WEAKNESS FACED WITH EVIL OUGHT TO CAUSE YOU TO STOP AND ASK YOURSELVES:

What is happening to me personally? What do I believe? Do I want to save my soul? Do I understand that this critical instant in the history of humanity makes me responsible for responding to Christ the King of the Universe and to my brothers and sisters?

As Prince of the Heavenly Host, I will answer myself. Man does not want to question himself in order not to change, because of the comfort that sin offers him. Do you know the structure of the spiritual organism; do you know what the soul is? You are not aware that acts and individual works collaborate with the whole as a race and as children of God.

How many human beings would save their souls through the intercession of your prayers for your brothers and sisters! Just as the Universe maintains its order, so you cooperate in the order of humanity.

WITH HIS ABERRANT ACTIONS MAN DOES NOT ATTAIN INNER PEACE BECAUSE OF PARTICIPATING IN WRONGFUL BEHAVIOR. IMPROPER THOUGHTS ARE CONSTANT AND BAD HABITS AND INCLINATIONS INCREASE, DARKENING THE MIND AND THOUGHTS THAT BECOME UNCONTROLLABLE, UNTIL THEY ARE CARRIED OUT IN REALITY.

THIS IS THE DEVIL'S ACTION IN MEN, THE FORCE THAT MAKES THE WEAK IN FAITH COMPLY, THAT INDUCES THEM TO COMMIT INHUMAN ACTS THAT Demean THE HUMAN CONDITION, IN WHICH SATAN DELIGHTS AND CELEBRATES. YOU HAVE CHANGED INTO CREATURES WHO SATISFY AND FEED THE DEVIL.

Children of God, the instant of trials and great pains for humanity is being exacerbated; the smoke of Satan has entered forcefully into the Church, Freemasonry has taken over the House of God and handed it over to evil, crucifying our beloved King Jesus Christ again and again. The water of the seas does not calm down, tsunamis are more frequent. From on high strong rays fall that cause death, events on high make even the strongest tremble, man is seized with fear faced with the unforeseen, a product of the lack of faith.

You must continue refining yourselves: onward, Beloved of God – do not stop, for the struggle between good and evil does not stop and Divine Mercy has been opened up for His People.

BE SPIRITUAL, BE AWARE OF THE DIVINE POWER AND IMPRINT IN WHAT IS CREATED: HONOR GOD AND MAKE REPARATION FOR THOSE WHO OFFEND HIM AND DO NOT LOVE HIM.

Humanity:

YOU ACT WITH GREAT INCOHERENCE, offering worship to Satan, participating in heresies and dark rituals in order to magnify evil. Human stubbornness makes you forget that the worshipers of Satan are the forerunners of the Antichrist and will be killed.

The misfortune of those who have forgotten Divine Love and wound it by spitting disobedience, rebellion, death, debauchery, immorality, and the suffering of innocents is so serious, that repentance must be equal to the offenses committed.

THE LAW HAS BEEN GIVEN FOR MAN TO FULFILL, OBEY AND LOVE IT AND THUS AVOID THE CHASTISEMENTS THAT HE HIMSELF IS GENERATING. This perverse generation is not making amendments and is conspiring with the Devil to lacerate our King and our Queen and Mother, your Blessed Virgin Mary. Massacres without cause will increase, violence grows in the streets, and the worshipers of evil will enter God's churches and commit grave sacrileges.

Man reads and does not believe; he waits and despairs; only God knows what you will experience in the midst of the Great Purification. "God is Mercy", shout those who do not want man to come to conversion – you sin and are forgiven, LIES! THOSE ARE FORGIVEN WHO INTEND TO MAKE AMENDS AND TO SIN NO MORE.

I DECLARE TO YOU BY ORDER OF THE MOST HOLY TRINITY: COME TO DIVINE MERCY AND REPENT OF WHAT YOU SHOULD REPENT OF, LOOK AT WHAT IS HAPPENING ON EARTH: HOW MANY SIGNS AND SIGNALS, how much fulfillment of what has been announced... Do not deny what you cannot deny, the Earth has changed, man has abused it, the poles continue their process of inversion, and darkness and cataclysm are coming, the sun will darken.

The public appearance of the Antichrist leads you to two extremes: allowing him to seal you in order to belong to him or die; that is how his allies will present it. You know that God guards those who are faithful, but what would happen if at this very instant the Antichrist were to appear and call you to seal yourselves? How many would stay faithful to God?

Beloved of God, a great plague is heading towards France; likewise, terrorism will continue making itself present. Terrorism is precisely one of Satan's weapons so that governments neglect what is really important for the people and diverts their attention to fighting terrorism; Satan will enter into action globally, implanting the microchip. Are you aware that your personal communication devices are not personal, that your data remains in the possession of others, and they will use it when necessary for them?

The human mind is hardening and offenses against our King intensifying, transgressing the natural law, with the human being becoming contaminated in its physical and spiritual essence, being more permeable to evil.

Prepare yourselves: war continues - it has not stopped; on the contrary, nation will rise against nation and thus it will run with the wind until men have no strength whatsoever.

Spain will be shocked, at these men who will rise up and cause Spain to experience great pain.

The ring of fire alarms the whole world, the great fault line is activated, and this leads man to great suffering.

Oh Italy, visited by men, you will become dominated and overwhelmed, you will go from admiration to knowing anguish and pain!

In the end the faithful will be crowned with glory; whoever refuses to surrender to evil will be great among men and then the greatness of Our King will be sung on earth.

"SURELY NONE OF THOSE WHO WAIT IN YOU WILL BE ASHAMED; LET THOSE BE ASHAMED WHO REBEL WITHOUT REASON." (Ps 25, 3)

Children of God, do not despair, increase your spiritual strength and see yourselves for what you are: God's creatures.

WHO IS LIKE GOD?"

St. Michael the Archangel


Children of God, the instant of trials and great pains for humanity is being exacerbated; the smoke of Satan has entered forcefully into the Church, Freemasonry has taken over the House of God and handed it over to evil, crucifying our beloved King Jesus Christ again and again.

A New False Doctrine is Being Prepared

These churches are preparing for the new false doctrine that will be handed down by Pope Francis and will pave the way for church unity and the one world religion. In the centuries to come, the church and all its errors will be able to bring about *the Error, namely the Abomination in God's house*, the forerunning sign of the end of the world.

«You must dedicate your entire life to defend the Church of Christ from the work of Ecclesiastical Masonry»

(Assignment given to Father Luigi Villa by Padre Pio)



The denial of the DIVINITY of Jesus Christ removes the "Sacrifice of Christ on the Cross" at its root, so the "Sacrifice of Christ on the Cross" offered by Jesus to the Father, through the priestly Ministry, which offers us the Redemption and the salvation of the soul ...

... may become the renewal of **DEICIDE**, through the priestly Masonic ministry offered to another "god the father," Lucifer, who, as the "god" of Freemasonry, gives us his "Gnostic redemption" and, with a diabolical deception, diverts our aim of the salvation of souls, with the falsehood of Universal Peace among Men.



J E S U S "When you see a cloud rising from the west, presently you say: A shower is coming and so it happeneth: And when ye see the south wind blow, you say: There will be heat: and it cometh to pass. You hypocrites, you know how to discern the face of the heaven and of the earth: but how is it that you do not discern this time?" – Gospel of Saint Luke

"Christ Driving the Moneylenders out of the Temple", Boneri, c. 1610

Christ Will Scatter Their False Doctrines

MV ET: 99

Jesus says: "My Church has already experienced periods of obscurantism due to a number of various things. It must not be forgotten that if the Church, taken as an entity, as a work, is perfect like its Founder; when taken as a group of people it involves the shortcomings characteristic of what comes from people.

When the Church, and by this I am now referring to the combination of its high dignitaries, acted according to the dictates of My Law and of My Gospel, the Church experienced bright times of splendor. But woe betide it when, putting the interests of Earth above those of Heaven, it defiled itself with human passions! Woe betide it three times when it worshiped the Beast of which John speaks, namely political power, and let itself be enslaved by it. Then the light necessarily darkened into more or less deep dusks, either due to the personal fault of the Heads risen to that throne by human cunning, or due to their weakness against human pressures.

Those [dusky times] are the times during which there are the 'idol-shepherds' of whom I already spoke, the outcome, after all, of everyone's errors. Because if Christians were what they should be, be they powerful or humble, no abuses and intrusions would occur, and God's chastisement would not be roused, God withdrawing His light from those who rejected it.

In the past centuries, from these errors there came the antipopes in the schisms, which, the antipopes as well as the schisms, split consciences into two opposite camps thus causing countless downfalls of souls. In the centuries to come, these same errors will be able to bring about *the Error, namely the Abomination in God's house*, the forerunning sign of the end of the world.

What will it consist of? When will it happen? You do not need to know that. I will only tell you that from a priesthood that loves rationalism too much and serves political power too much there can but fatally come a very dark period for the church.

But have no fear. The prophecies of Zachariah and of John are united like chain links. During this period of painful labor, the Church will be persecuted by Hell's forces. Like the mystical Woman spoken of by John, the Church will flee to save herself, by taking refuge within the best members and losing the unworthy ones in a mystical flight. I said: 'mystical flight.' Afterwards the Church will give birth to the Saints destined to lead her in the power that comes before the last times.

They will have a father's and a king's hand, those who are to gather the races around the Cross to prepare the assembly of Christ. No race will be missing, in its best children.

Then I will come, and I shall set out My power as bulwark against all of Satan's traps and wiles, attacks and crimes against My earthly Jerusalem, the Church militant.

I will pour out My Spirit on all the redeemed of the earth. And even those who now suffer, paying for their father's sins and unable to find salvation since they dare not turn to Me they shall find peace. Because they will repent and will, quite differently from their fathers, call onto themselves that Blood already shed which trickles inexhaustibly from the limbs which their fathers pierced. Like a fountain I will be in the midst of My holy reassembled flock, and I will cleanse in Me all their past ugly deeds which repentance shall have begun to cancel.

In those days, as King of Justice and Wisdom, I will scatter the idols of false doctrines; I will purge the Earth of the false prophets who have led you into so many errors. I Myself will replace all the scholars, all the prophets, more or less holy or more or less wicked, because the last education must be free from imperfections, as it must prepare for the last Judgment those who will have no purgation time since they will at once be called to the dreadful inspection.

Christ the Redeemer, whose goal is to redeem you and leaves no stone unturned to do so, is already beginning and hastening His second teaching to refute, with a truthful voice, the cultural, social, and spiritual heresies sprung up everywhere. And in those days, He will speak with the signs of His Torment. Rivers of light and grace shall stream out of My wounds, wounds which killed the Son of God and heal the children of mankind.

These bright rubies of my wounds shall be a sword against impenitent's, against the stubborn, against those sold to Satan, and they will be a caress to the little ones who love Me as a loving Father. This caress of Christ will come down onto their weaknesses to strengthen them, and My hand will take them to the trial in which only those who love Me with true love can resist. One third: But this third shall be worthy of possessing the City of Heaven, the Kingdom of God.

Then I shall come, no longer as Teacher but as King, to take possession of My Church militant, by then made One and Universal as My Will made it.

The centuries-old labor shall have ceased for her. The Enemy shall have been crushed forever. The Earth shall have been cleansed by the rivers of grace come down one last time onto it to make it as it was in the beginning, when Sin had not corrupted this planetary altar - destined to sing with the other planets God's praises, instead this planetary altar became, on account of human sin, the foundation for the scaffold of its Lord who became Flesh to save Earth. All the seducers shall have been defeated together with all the persecutors who with a pressing rhythm had distressed the Church, My Spouse. She will experience tranquility in glory.

Together we will go up for a last ascension, I and My saints, to take possession of the city without contamination, where My throne is prepared and where everything will be new and painless. Immersed in My Light, you shall reign with Me forever and ever.

This is obtained for you by the One who for your sake was made flesh in Mary's womb and was born in Bethlehem of Judah to die on Golgotha."

God the Father speaks about the Church and His Priest

Ref: Conchiglia Jun 26, 2009

God the Father is speaking: "The process of desertification advances day by day. The desertification of Earth is due to the desertification of your Souls. The most decertified Souls are those of Priests of every order and degree and of Religious too. They are no longer able to lead souls to Eternal Salvation because they no longer believe in the truth of the Faith handed down by My Son Jesus through the Apostles and through **the New Prophets** that in every critical age were sent to redirect the people of God onto the path of Truth.

Although drifting, My superb Church recognizes its mistakes only with their lips and not with the heart. Blasphemous words of compromise of every kind are spoken every day and even more blasphemous actions are carried out every night.

The Church is empty of the Spirit of God because the Holy Spirit has abandoned her to her fate and only when through the rubble will the survivors rise in the spirit, will the Holy Spirit work through these survivors who as lights in the darkness will be evident so that evil will not prevail and will finally save the Church of God.

It will be a new Church made of clean hearts. It will be a Church in humble movements and servitude where there will be no more who dictate rules and orders where there will be no more who will enjoy privileges and luxuries. But beware, Priests what have you, become?

Today as yesterday you like to show yourselves on street corners and squares showing hypocrite gestures and postures and in order to keep your privileges, dare not rise against who blaspheme against God with words and wicked actions. You have become accomplices of thieves, murderers, racketeers and fixers and smeared under their tables just to receive their corrupt crumbs full of filth.

In order not to expose their despicable revenge and retaliation keep silent and do not defend God and do not defend the holy morality and you learn towards them and their iniquity to receive large sums of money because now you live only of that and have renounced every spoken Word and that still comes from the mouth of God.

My people do not need you wicked Priests since you are evil example to follow and to emulate.

It has already been told to you My daughter Conchiglia My Church is Holy while the image of the church that you show is like an old cardboard folded back on itself that contains nothing more than filth.

The Church is on the high seas and the waves are high, threatening and extremely dangerous. **Many will perish in the waves, only Souls that amongst immense suffering will be saved who cling strongly to Mary that she will lead you to My Son Jesus, to the Holy Eucharist in prayer.**

You priest of this sick and sinful Church every day you sin mortally because every day you proclaim the Name of God in vain and in My name, you blaspheme, accomplish every wickedness attributing it to Me, to God the Father what is the result of your actions and your will. In fact, you are all accomplices of evil and of Satan; in fact, you can consider yourself out of the Catholic Church. In fact, those who do not intend to convert and do not intend to be Priests in imitation of My Son they are excommunicated."

My Kingdom on Earth is My Church

Ref: (October 13, 1991) and (October 20, 1998) TLIG – Vassula Ryden

Jesus is speaking: "My Kingdom on earth is My Church (a Spiritual Church) and the Eucharist (My Word) is the Life of My Church, this Church I Myself have given you. I had left you with one Church, but hardly had I left, just barely had I turned back to go to the Father, then you reduced My House to a desolation! You leveled it to the ground! And My flock is straying left and right. For how long am I to drink the Cup of your division? Cup of affliction and devastation! (TLIG November 14, 1991)

Raise your voice in My House and ask My shepherds: 'Is there anyone willing to work with vigor and love to rebuild this tottering House? Is there anyone in there who is willing to defend this House? Is there anyone who understands now what I am saying? Is there anyone in the Lord's House who is disposed to expand the Kingdom of God?'

I could utter only one word in their assemblies and with that single word unite My Church. But the glory of Heaven will be given to me by Poverty, Wretchedness and by those they call contemptible."

'The Gates of Hell'

Ref: BD 3589 29.10.1945

God the Father is speaking: "The quintessence of Christ's teaching is the commandment of love for God and one's neighbor. Hence, wherever this is taught and practiced, there is true Christianity, there is the church of Christ, which has its foundation in its firm faith in Him and which therefore will continue when all else comes to an end. His church comprises believers who live according to His commandment of love and who are therefore permeated by His spirit which manifests itself openly or in secret, depending on what is best for the individual soul. And Jesus Christ guaranteed that this

church will last forever with the Words 'The gates of hell shall not prevail against it.' At the same time His Words indicated that it will be attacked by the forces of hell. And His Word is truth and will come to pass at the end of the time granted by God for the souls' redemption. Then the church of Christ will be assailed by forces which are hostile to God, yet it will remain victorious and be recognized as everlasting by its followers, by the community of believers who practice true Christianity, abide by the teachings of Christ and live a life of love.

However, this church of Christ will be small, only a small group will belong to it and yet, it will be represented all over the world, truly lovingly active people and therefore true Christians will live all over the world. Their love will gain them wisdom, and thus they will also be profoundly devout and acknowledge the God of love who embodied Himself on earth in Jesus Christ and consciously strive towards Him. They were all promised by God that He would remain with them until the end, He promised them His spirit because they belong in truth to His church which He Himself founded. And thus, He will protect them until the end from spiritual and earthly ruin, because they live according to Christ's teaching, with love for God and their neighbor, and belong to those who will be shielded from death, who will be taken by God into the kingdom of peace before the immense destruction takes place. The small group constituting His church will be the foundation again on the new earth, Christ's teaching will be proclaimed once more, love will be cultivated, and the people of the new earth will live in deep faith, for God's love had revealed itself to them, He Himself will stay in their midst because they fulfill His commandment of love for God and their neighbor. And thus, God's church will continue, it will survive all times because it will always be followed by people whose faith in the Redeemer of the world fills them with love and whose activity consists of a constant service in love, because nothing can cease to exist which originates in God, which accepts love as its basic principle and therefore is divine."

This is a Decisive Instant

Ref Luz De Maria April 30, 2019

Message from St. Michael the archangel Children of God:

"In the name of the Most Holy Trinity, I share with you Divine Peace – indispensable for all humanity and so that evil does not separate you from the path to which Divine Love calls you. You must maintain peace so that you are not easy prey for the temptation into which Satan makes you fall quickly, and easily overcoming you.



IT IS NECESSARY FOR THE PEOPLE OF OUR KING AND LORD JESUS CHRIST TO UNDERSTAND THAT THIS IS A DECISIVE INSTANT, and that therefore evil is using all the tricks it possesses among its vile weapons in order to muddy the minds of the children of God. Those whom he finds lukewarm in faith, he induces to fall into harmful actions, and in this way he places chains on them more easily so that they are his slaves.

Our Lord and King Jesus Christ loves all of you and does not want you to compromise with evil. Do not fall into the snares of Satan: this moment, this instant is decisive. Do not forget Divine Mercy, even if the sea is stirred up with the greatest of storms and the waves rise on the boat that is each one of God's children, there exists the great work of mercy in men, there is a "give and it will be given unto you" (Lk 6:38), otherwise, the one who does not forgive becomes his own inner enemy, his own death sentence.

Beloveds of our King and Lord Jesus Christ, it is necessary for you to rise up in the spirit, not in order to know more, but to feel with the soul and see with a pure gaze and pray to God for those who do not forgive their fellow men, as this leads them to lose their souls if they do not repent in time. If it pleases man to point the finger, let him point at himself; in its place each person should become that Samaritan who walked and looked at a brother lying faint on the ground, anointed him and took him to the inn to be healed. (cf. Lk 10:25-37).

PEOPLE OF GOD, YOU HAVE A DUTY TO CHRIST, KING OF THE UNIVERSE: TO CHANGE, TO TRANSFORM YOUR LIVES! YOU HAVE TIME BEFORE THE DESCENT OF THE CHASTISEMENTS THAT WILL STRIKE; DO NOT FORGET THAT DIVINE LOVE IS INFINITE, DIVINE MERCY IS INFINITE FOR THOSE WHO MAKE AMENDS. THIS IS THE UNDERSTANDING TO WHICH HEAVEN CALLS YOU: SINNERS MUST REPENT, AND YOU MUST REMAIN ESPECIALLY ALERT THAT YOU DO NOT FIND YOURSELVES AMONG THEM.

Our King and Lord Jesus Christ, Our Queen and Mother do not cause you to fear, but alert you so that you possess knowledge and not stay asleep in sin. The prophets transmit the Word of the Father's House so that you stay prepared at this instant: if they did not alert you the contrary would be the case, because the events would arrive and find you asleep, and Divine Love does not want that for its children.

People of God, rejoice in repentance, to which you can come freely, with a generous spirit for repenting.

Beloved children of Our King and Lord Jesus Christ, so many men are asking Heaven for the tribulation to descend now! And yet ... will those who are asking for it, be righteous? For suffering will come for all humanity, not only for some, but for sinners and non-sinners; in those instants you will be tested in faith: therefore, call out for an immovable faith.

This is the task of the People of God: to pray for one another, calling out for immovable faith, that which does not lead you to abandon Christ in pain, in trials, in difficulties, in the midst of persecutions, of massacres, of famines ... faith, faith, faith! We the Heavenly Armies cry out in human ears: "faith in God!"

The power of Masonry and the Illuminati is extremely catastrophic for humanity, because they have infiltrated every human field - you know it, the upper echelons of the world have knowledge about it and deal with them, pretending not to know about it in order not to be compromised, since they are not interested in the salvation of souls.

Persevere, remain attentive and observe that nature is rising up with great fury against humanity and yet man continues to be lukewarm and to mock our King and Lord Jesus Christ, **whom they wish to banish from the Center of His Church.**

The universe tests man, the sun is darkened and tests man. The water of the seas and rainwater test man, therefore faith must be immovable; the man of God is not disappointed. At this instant, humanity must prepare itself to move from one place to another in the face of the harshness of events.

Remain alert; the sacrifice pleasing to God is the one that hurts the most. In the Warning you will see yourselves as you are, therefore, you should not wait, convert now!

From the universe there comes a great unexpected threat to humanity: faith is indispensable. Divine Love has revealed to you its great Mercy by means of the "Miracle for the Americas": remain in peace, faith is indispensable. Our King and Lord Jesus Christ has given His Prophet the date for it in order to announce it beforehand, and so that those who can do so may go, since conditions will not be those of now, but faith must flourish in order to be healed, as must repentance of evils committed.

PEOPLE OF GOD, OUR BELOVED AND DEAREST ANGEL OF PEACE WILL COME TO HUMANITY TO AID AND WARN GOD'S PEOPLE: THE CHILDREN OF GOD HAVE NEVER BEEN ABANDONED.

We are your Travelling Companions and your Guardian Angels to all men of good will... **WHO IS LIKE GOD?"** Saint Michael the Archangel.

CHAPTER 6: The Keys of Peter



What do the keys of Peter represent and where are they now?

¹⁷Jesus replied, "Blessed are you, Simon son of Jonah, for this was not revealed to you by flesh and blood, but by my Father in heaven. ¹⁸And I tell you that you are Peter, and on this rock I will build my church and the gates of Hades will not overcome it. ¹⁹*I will give you the keys of the kingdom of heaven; whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.*" Matthew 16:17

Jesus is speaking: "The Masonic elite have grasped control over My Church and they will wield the most wicked deceit upon Catholics. **The Keys of Rome are now within My Hands** having been passed over to Me by My Father. I will direct all of My followers so that the Truth can be sustained and that My Holy Word remains intact.

As a reward for the false prophets denial of Me, which will shake the heavens with a shudder of horror and make the pillars of My Church tremble in the dismay of his fall, he will obtain the complete assistance of Satan, who will give him the keys to the pit of the abyss in order for him to open it." Ref:

MDM - Message of February 17, 2013 @ 7:00 pm

Jesus is speaking: "COME TO ME, DO NOT RENOUNCE SAVING YOUR SOULS!"

Warning:

Jesus is speaking: "It is opportune to repeat: '*Satan has requested to sift you.*' And the sifting proves that corruption is what it was in the times of the flood, worsened by the fact that you have had Christ and His Church, whereas in Noah's time they did not."

A Generation without God

Ref: MESSAGE FROM THE BLESSED VIRGIN MARY TO HER BELOVED DAUGHTER LUZ DE MARIA SEPTEMBER 13, 2017

Blessed Mother is speaking: "This generation is not aware, it stops at nothing, it does not see, it is not afraid in the face of the Signs of the Times because it does not know them, it has not heard about them. It has been living immersed in technology and has had no time for God.

Man does not allow himself to be corrected nor for any suggestion of becoming better to be made to him, from where stems so much evil, so many families destroyed, so much wrongdoing ... Therefore, this generation suffers the Great Tribulation, it is experiencing the Great Tribulation which becomes stronger by the instant. Man's suffering is sharply accentuated. That is why My Son, within His Mercy, is disciplining His People, His rebellious, unbelieving, disobedient and unfaithful children, and calls them to Obedience. The person who did not know of affliction will have it before him/her, since no place will be exempt from being purified.

Man's rebellion and offenses towards God, worship of the devil and the repudiation of the One Triune God is what keeps this generation as the one that will suffer the Great Tribulation and the scourge of the Antichrist. 'For then there will be great tribulation, such as has not been from the beginning of the world until now, and never shall be.' (Mt 24:21)

You will witness grave and terrible phenomena of all kinds. The earth is roaring from within its core because of the friction in its depths. The earth is alerting man not to contaminate it anymore. This generation will know the power of Nature facing man who is wounding it.

You will witness invasions of great nations, cruel invaders without mercy. Europe will be prey to invasions and will be enslaved by the slaves of evil. Rome will be invaded and My faithful children will help My Son's Church, which will have to be transferred to another nation."

On July 16, 2015, Jesus said to Christina Gallagher: "The purification is upon you, and few of you are prepared. I weep for your safety. ... My people of New York, you fail to hear and take to heart My call. You have a very short time to answer to My call. Your life is so busy with everything of the world and that of the flesh. I do not exist in your lives but when the chain of power begins you will realize how foolish you have become. I call you 'man of sorrow' for that is what you have been in My Heart. Listen in humility to My Wisdom through My messenger regarding the existence of New York (the

abortion capital of America) for it will be disintegrated to a non-existence while you are asleep, and it is too late to wake you. Time is NOW. Your time is short. As I said, I will not call again. The choice is yours. My people, I love you. Turn to Me while you have time. Accept Me as your Lord and Savior."

We are currently approaching two events that are standing at our doorstep and will take place very soon. These events will change the world as we know it. To best understand these events, we must understand the words Jesus spoke to Peter, "

And I tell you that you are Peter, and on this rock, I will build my church and the gates of Hades will not overcome it.

I will give you the keys of the kingdom of heaven."

What do the keys of Peter represent and where are the keys today? Have they been replaced by the keys that opened the pit of the abyss to let out the giant locust that would torment mankind? And who and when will they be let out? Isn't this the event mentioned in the Book of Revelation 9:3 that that precedes WW III by 5 months? Let's begin:

The Keys of Peter: what do they represent and where are they now?

When Jesus said to Peter: "I will give you the keys to the kingdom of heaven." What exactly did he mean by those words? If you interpret these words incorrectly, they will lead you down the path of great errors which leads directly to the antichrist. We are going to follow these words from the time they were spoken until now. Did we understand these words properly, where are the keys today, and have we been led into the hands of the antichrist? Let's begin:

Matthew 16:15: The Primitive Church Begins

"But what about you?" he asked. "Who do you say I am?" ¹⁶Simon Peter answered, "You are the Messiah, the Son of the living God." ¹⁷Jesus replied, "Blessed are you, Simon son of Jonah, for this was not revealed to you by flesh and blood, but by my Father in heaven. ¹⁸And I tell you that you are Peter, and on this rock I will build my church and the gates of Hades will not overcome it. ¹⁹I will give you the keys of the kingdom of heaven; whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven."



You are Peter, the Rock

BD No. 1516 of 07/11/1940 taken from book 24

God the Father is speaking: "***The living faith of Peter** is the rock upon which Jesus wanted to see His church built, a faith so profound and steadfast like that experienced by Peter while the Lord was close to him. Thus, Peter was an example for anyone who wanted to belong to the church of Christ, because without this faith, the teaching of Christ, i.e. His Gospel could not be received.* Only faith affirms Jesus Christ and accepts Him as the Son of God and Redeemer of the world. If people were to accept what the disciples were spreading across the world they first had to believe in a God of love, goodness, and compassion, in a God of omnipotence and wisdom, in a God of justice. Only then could His teachings penetrate them as divine will, hence profound faith was a prerequisite. All His disciples were profoundly faithful, and therefore they accepted His teachings very quickly and endeavored to do justice to the divine will which He had revealed to them. And by doing so they penetrated the knowledge of divine truth ever more, and this also developed their ability to teach in accordance with God's will, which would never have been possible if they had lacked faith. Thus, the Lord says, 'upon you I will build My church.' And His church is the community of those who want to follow Jesus Christ; His church is the small community of those who firmly and steadfastly believe everything the Lord has said and done on earth; who, for the sake of this faith, make an effort to fulfill God's commandments, who desire eternal life and thus live earthly life in accordance with God's will. The church is a community of believers.

And when people are profoundly faithful no power in hell could ever disturb this faith and exercise control over such utterly devout people who only seek God and acknowledge Him as their Lord and Creator. Profound faith in God will always overcome the power of the adversary because anyone who lives in faith also lives in love, and love is the adversary's harshest opponent. Hence nothing is more understandable than the Lord using the most devout of His disciples as an example, that He makes firm faith a prerequisite of belonging to His church, that therefore Peter exemplified this faith, and that Jesus Christ wants to count all those to His church who are also profoundly devout. It is so easy to understand these words, and how are they understood by the world."

Did Jesus appoint Peter as the Vicar of Christ?

Ref: Merriam-Webster Online (<http://www.m-w.com/home.htm>).

What does the New Testament say about the Vicar of Christ?

The term "**Vicar of Christ**" was first adopted and used by Pope Gelasius I (492-496 A.D.). According to the Webster's New Twentieth Century Dictionary Unabridged the word "vicar" means "a person who acts in the place of another." A secondary meaning of the word is one who is "a

member of the clergy who exercises a broad pastoral responsibility as the representative of a prelate.” This secondary meaning defines how the first meaning is applied in the Roman Catholic Church with respect to the pope’s oversight of the faithful. The first definition reveals why the pope is called the “Vicar of Christ.” The church believes that the pope has obtained his authority from God. That is, the Roman Catholic Church believes the pope is God’s representative here on earth.

Roman Catholic Catechism

The Roman Catholic Catechism states, The Pope, Bishop of Rome and Peter’s successor “is the perpetual and visible source and foundation of the unity both of the bishops and of the whole company of the faithful.” “For the Roman Pontiff, by reason of his office as Vicar of Christ, and as pastor of the entire Church has full, supreme, and universal power over the whole Church, a power which he can always exercise unhindered.” – The Catechism, Article 9, para. 4, #882

The Lord made St. Peter the visible foundation of his Church. **He entrusted the keys of the Church to him.** The bishop of the Church of Rome, successor to St. Peter, is head of the college of bishops, the Vicar of Christ and Pastor of the universal Church on earth.” – The Catechism, Article 10, para. 2, #936

In fact, by the imposition of hands and through the words of the consecration, the grace of the Holy Spirit is given, and a sacred character is impressed in such a way that bishops, in an eminent and visible manner, **take the place of Christ himself**, teacher, shepherd, and priest, and act as his representative (in Eius persona agant). The Catechism, Episcopal ordination 1558

The Roman Catholic popes have also claimed other titles that include the word “vicar.” They are “Prince of the Apostles,” “Vicar of St. Peter,” and the “Vicar of God.” All of the titles imply that the **Roman Catholic pope has assumed the responsibility and ministry of the Apostle Peter and ultimately that of Jesus Christ our God.**

The question before us is, “What does the Bible say about the Vicar of Christ?” The Bible says nothing about anyone functioning as the “Vicar of Christ.” The phrase does not appear in the New Testament. Neither the Apostle Peter nor any other apostle was or ever became the Vicar of Christ. That is, while the apostles functioned as pastors over the developing church, none of them had singular authority over the other apostles or the entire church on earth. None of the apostles, including Peter, stood in the place of Christ as His representative here on earth.

God's Representative

Is the pope the representative of Jesus Christ here on earth? The New Testament records Jesus' own words that He is with us always. Yes, He ascended up to heaven and is seated at the right hand of God the Father (Col. 3:1) but He is still with us . . . and so, I am with you always, even to the end of the age. (NASB) Matthew 28:20

That is, Jesus is still with us and ministers to us through the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit is His primary means of ministry to us. Jesus Himself told us that the Holy Spirit came to convict us of sin and to guide and teach us truth. This theme is repeated throughout the New Testament (John 14:26; 1 Cor. 2:11-14; 1 John 2:27). Jesus is actively ministering among us through His Holy Spirit.

But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all that I said to you. (NASB) John 14:26

When the Helper comes, whom I will send to you from the Father, that is the Spirit of truth who proceeds from the Father, He will testify about Me . . . (NASB) John 15:26

But I tell you the truth, it is to your advantage that I go away; for if I do not go away, the Helper will not come to you; but if I go, I will send Him to you. And He, when He comes, will convict the world concerning sin and righteousness and judgment; concerning sin, because they do not believe in Me; and concerning righteousness, because I go to the Father and you no longer see Me; and concerning judgment, because the ruler of this world has been judged. (NASB) John 16:7-11

As for you, the anointing which you received from Him abides in you, and you have no need for anyone to teach you; but as His anointing teaches you about all things, and is true and is not a lie, and just as it has taught you, you abide in Him. (NASB) 1 John 2:27

The Holy Spirit is God's representative here on earth. He speaks and acts for Christ. But when He, the Spirit of truth, comes, He will guide you into all the truth; for He will not speak on His own initiative, but whatever He hears, He will speak; and He will disclose to you what is to come. He will glorify Me, for He will take of Mine and will disclose it to you. (NASB) John 16:13-14"

God the Father will now explain the role of Peter and his successors:

Peter's Successors - Ecclesiastical-secular Power

BD 2221 received 25.01.1942

God the Father is speaking: "Read the Bible and you will see that the spirit of truth has been pushed aside in a most obvious way. God's Word has been withheld from you so that those of you who are looking for truth shall

not recognize it. The records are carefully maintained but to what extent these records comply with Christ's teaching is not scrutinized. And how often has the divine Word been changed, how often has God's Word been wrongly interpreted and how rarely was the wrong interpretation objected to. This deception of humanity cannot be emphasized often enough; after all, it has been the cause of all divisions and religious conflicts. *When Jesus lived on earth He spoke about the kingdom of God, about a kingdom which is not of this world. He did not speak about a worldly power, nor did He speak about an ecclesiastical power, about an organization, He did not speak about men who were meant to rule His Own on behalf of God either. He merely said to His disciples 'Go and teach all nations.' He gave them the task to instruct people in His teaching of love and He promised His assistance if they remained in His spirit.* For as soon as they taught love, they had to live within love themselves, thus the Lord Himself, who is love, was with them. But where love rules all dominating control is unnecessary, where love rules one person serves the other and where love rules commandments are superfluous unless the commandment of love given by God Himself is preached to people. Anything that teaches love complies with divine will, but the addition of further commandments is not in accordance with God's will because the basis of any command is a dominant force. But people should live together like brothers, they should merely submit to God's will if they want to acquire the kingdom of God. *By no means should they rebel against the worldly power which God has indeed appointed for the sake of keeping order where it is violated, however, His kingdom is not of this world, He alone is Lord and Master in His kingdom, and He certainly needs no one on earth to represent Him and exercise their power over other people. But which Word of the Lord during His life on earth specifies such power?*

He has lived a life of love; He gave love and taught love. True love, however, excludes the need to rule. The stronger should not rule the weaker even where the fulfillment of divine commandments had been taught. Because an enforced action is not to be very highly valued, regardless of how noble and good it is. Not until a person uses his free will are these actions done before God. And thus, God only demands the human being's free will. *But at no time are people on earth entitled to add their own commandments to the divine commandments.* And even less may people be obliged to obey these commandments by threat of temporal or eternal punishment. For then a commandment would be observed to avoid punishment, which otherwise would have been ignored. Thus, the fulfillment of such commandments cannot possibly have great value before God and for eternity. *When Christ's disciples complied with His instructions and spread the Gospel throughout the world God's activity was clearly visible because in the name of Jesus, they healed the sick, they expelled evil spirits and performed miracles in order to reaffirm what they were teaching.* God's spirit was with and within

them; everything they achieved was the divine working of the spirit. They proclaimed the teaching of Christ, the divine teaching of love, and simultaneously exemplified love to their fellow human beings. *Thus, they eliminated the desire to rule, for they were like brothers among themselves and served each other with love. This was the office Jesus Christ gave to his disciples for their future work. He did not appoint one of the apostles as a person in charge, as a leader to whom all should succumb. However, what developed at a later time completely differed from what the Lord Himself stood for. An ecclesiastical-secular power came into being that also structured every commandment of love, which no longer corresponded to what Jesus Christ Himself had taught the people. Although servitude in love was demanded, it was no longer practiced by them. And this was of most decisive significance because what Jesus had condemned during His life on earth surfaced again; people were commanded to do what they should have done voluntarily. And reputable men of distinction called themselves successors of the apostles who had met the duties of their office in greatest poverty, and a structural establishment displaying enormous splendor called itself the only beatifying church, which Jesus Christ had supposedly installed with the words 'You are Peter, the rock.'*

(27.1.1942) These words were interpreted thus by people who desired power; but these words do not by any means allow for the interpretation that Peter is the founder of an ecclesiastical power and that the heads of this church are the successors of the apostles, those very apostles who, without status and distinction, only proclaimed the Gospel, the divine teaching of love, to the world. Peter was the most devout of them and Jesus emphasized his strong belief with the words **'You are Peter, the rock, on this rock I will build My church.'** He calls the community of believers His church, because those who want to acquire God's kingdom have to join together with innermost faith and thus constitute His church. Such is His will, and He expressed this will with those words. *However, it is not His will that eminent and exalted dignitaries should believe themselves to be the head of such a community and thus also exercise their power, that untold customs and ceremonies let the truly essential part become unimportant; i.e. that due to the countless formalities, which are given too much merit, the divine teaching of love remains unnoticed, and that therefore the apostles' real task of spreading the Gospel throughout the world is no longer recognized.* There can indeed also be men after God's heart amongst those rulers, and God will truly not deny His spirit and His mercy to them, but then their wisdom is not the result of their position or the exalted office they fill but due to their right way before God. These then are Peter's true successors because they are strong in faith, and from the strength of faith they draw wisdom, for then they are like a rock from whence the living water comes forth. Then they are true representatives of the church of Christ, which is the community of believers."

Infallibility of the Head of Church – Bishop Robert H. Brom

Ref: Robert H. Brom, Bishop of San Diego, August 10, 2004

"Infallibility belongs in a special way to the pope as head of the bishops (Matt. 16:17–19; John 21:15–17). As Vatican II remarked, it is a charism the pope "enjoys in virtue of his office, when, as the supreme shepherd and teacher of all the faithful, who confirms his brethren in their faith (Luke 22:32), he proclaims by a definitive act some doctrine of faith or morals. Therefore, his definitions, of themselves, and not from the consent of the Church, are justly held irrefutable, for they are pronounced with the assistance of the Holy Spirit, an assistance promised to him in blessed Peter."

The infallibility of the pope is not a doctrine that suddenly appeared in Church teaching; rather, it is a doctrine which was implicit in the early Church. It is only our understanding of infallibility which has developed and been more clearly understood over time. In fact, the doctrine of infallibility is implicit in these Pertinent texts: John 21:15–17 ('Feed my sheep . . . '), Luke 22:32 ('I have prayed for you that your faith may not fail') and Matthew 16:18 ('You are Peter . . . ')."

Infallibility of the Head of Church – God the Father

BD 2383a 25.06.1942

God the Father is speaking: "Every religious doctrine should be examined before it is accepted. God demands this from you in order to reduce the adversary's influence, because then you will also understand how he works yourselves. His objective is to infiltrate the divine truth with inaccuracies, but the human being can certainly become aware of it if he seriously examines what he is offered with the desire only to accept the divine, the truth. The opponent uses human will, i.e. he influences people to arbitrarily add other teachings to the divine teaching and to pass them on as God-given teachings. But human work is not without error and consequently the pure divine teaching is spoilt too, and even more so the less people scrutinize and think for themselves. And once again it is the opponent's doing that human doctrines inherently prevent their scrutiny and contemplation, that people are therefore required to accept each religious doctrine unconditionally and scrutiny of it is made out to be wrong. This furthers the activity of the prince of lies very much indeed. But God requires people to have a living faith, i.e. a faith of heart, a faith which affirms with full conviction what it is taught. Anyone who seriously thinks about it will be able to affirm every divine truth wholeheartedly; however, he will never be able to accept the action of Satan. He will soon recognize it as human work and, having found it to be worthless, thus abandon it with an easy heart. Examine everything and hold on to the best.

And because scrutiny inevitably has to entail the recognition and rejection of every error, the adversary knew how to prevent the examination of religious dogma by establishing a teaching which was intended to eliminate human thought, and which thus has resulted in very nasty consequences. This concerns *the teaching of infallibility of the head of church*, which apparently relieves the human being of every responsibility yet leads him into deep spiritual darkness if it is accepted and regarded as divine truth. Because any misguided teaching could then be added as divine truth without permitting criticism or rejection. And thus, the door was opened to every error; a field had been made available to the adversary's activity on which he could scatter his seed widely."

The infallibility of the head of the church is a distorted image of the outpouring of the Holy Spirit.

How long did Christ's Doctrine Remain Pure?

BD 8890 05.12.1964

God the Father is speaking: "I draw those of you close to Me who want to be addressed by Me, who have questions bothering you which only I can answer for you. Many a time one question has been asked: how long did Christ's doctrine remain pure and what caused it to become contaminated? And I have always taught you such that it remained pure for as long as a direct working of My spirit was possible, however, when people of unawakened spirit took the lead, people who could not be taught by Me directly, in whom My spirit simply could not work any longer, then, understandably, it had to change. The first disciples, as well as their successors, were still in close contact with Me, they were still influenced by My crucifixion, for although quite some time had passed afterwards it was nevertheless a powerful event to which My first disciples testified, so that they found numerous followers who adopted the divine doctrine of love and also endeavored to live a life of love, who thereby accepted the faith in the divine Redeemer and also attained the awakening of their spirit. While this was the case My doctrine remained pure, their faith was alive and My first disciples were able to keep educating apostles and sending them out into the world with the task of proclaiming the Gospel of love. And every messenger was under My direct influence, he only ever passed on what the voice of the spirit within him told him, what he had to say because he was filled with the 'spirit of God'. The dilution of My teaching did not suddenly take place either, one thing followed another as someone or other was unsuited for a ministry but appointed himself to fill it or was elected by those who were also spiritually unawakened. In due course, the initially small communities grew into larger organizations which, in turn, were answerable to someone more powerful who elevated himself to this position because he possessed

knowledge which other brothers lacked, but which could not be called spiritual knowledge. Thus, a structure began to appear which, in the beginning, was still managed by good people but which took on ever worldlier forms, who certainly saw their task in spreading the Gospel but simultaneously also pursued earthly objectives, for they no longer possessed the characteristic of My church, inner enlightenment through the spirit, so that they eventually only observed the dead letter but were no longer able to demonstrate a living faith.

The church which I Myself founded on earth has not changed, even today it is still made up of those who believe in Me with a living faith and in whom My spirit can be active, whom I can therefore guide in their thoughts so that their thinking is always right and they have a living bond with Me. This church has weathered all times, it survived in the midst of large organizations because its members were from all confessions, and they were alive in their thoughts, determination and actions. Therefore, no time can be specified as to how long it remained pure. For time and again I say to you that I only consider those people to be members of My church who know themselves to be close to Me, who live in constant union with Me, who believe in Me and with whom I can therefore speak through the spirit. And everywhere, in all denominations, there have been people who were very close to Me, I was able to reveal Myself far and wide and guide them into profound knowledge. Yet whether they were acknowledged as true vessels for divine revelations depended upon the spiritual state of those who considered themselves leaders and who were already considerably distant from the truth. The number of My true disciples has also shrunk considerably, and even today I send them out to preach the Gospel to the nations, the Gospel of love, because only through love can people prove that they belong to Me, to My church, because then My spirit will be able to be active within them, which is the surest sign of it. But only they will acquire the kingdom of heaven, only to them can I convey the truth and reveal My plan of eternity. For far more important things are at stake than just the observance of church traditions and performances which are of no value whatsoever for the progress of the human soul. It concerns the life of the soul which it can only achieve through loving actions and a living faith. To make this known to their fellow human beings was the only task I gave to My first disciples. And I accepted everyone into My church who observed these commandments, and even today the same commandment is still valid: 'Love God above all else and your neighbor as yourself'."

The Catholic Church Becomes an Institution

Ref: By: by Avro Manhattan - https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Avro_Manhattan: Manhattan authored more than 20 books, including The Vatican in World Politics. It has been translated into most major languages, including Chinese, Russian and most recently, Korean. Some of his other popular works include The Vatican Billions, The Vatican's Holocaust, and The Vatican-Moscow-Washington Alliance.

"The true early Church acted upon, and indeed practiced, the tenets of Jesus Christ, thus putting the accumulation of the treasures of heaven before the accumulation of those of the earth.

But as the Roman Catholic system began to develop, the first tiny seeds of the temporal amassment of wealth were planted. These were eventually to grow into the monstrous giant mustard tree which was to obscure the light of Europe for over a thousand years.

The early Christians, following upon the example of the Apostles and the first and second generations of Christ's disciples, upon conversion obeyed Christ's commandment to the letter and disposed of their possessions. These they either sold or gave to the Christian community, the latter using them for communal benefit, so that all members would partake of them in equal portion.

There was no personal attachment as yet to riches thus used, either on the part of the single Christian individual or for any autonomous Christian nucleus.

The ownership, possession and enjoyment of any wealth was anonymous, impersonal and collective. There was also the help of the poor, of the slaves, of the sick and of the prisoners.

During the first and second centuries the early Christians, by acting in this manner, retained the innocence of the apostolic tradition; and even during the third, although the Church's wealth had already become substantial, she managed to act in harmony with Christ's injunction about poverty. Christians, however, by now no longer sold their goods upon being baptized.

They had come to harmonize the possession of worldly good with the teaching of Christ by conveniently quoting or ignoring sundry passages of the Gospels.

Also, by following the example of the Church, which as a corporate body had begun to accumulate wealth; Its retention was justified by her help of the destitute, and also by the fact that the habit had started by which many, upon their death beds, left estates or money to her.

It was thus that the apostolic tradition of poverty was eventually abandoned. There was nothing contradictory, so the argument ran, in Christians retaining earthly riches so long as these were used in the "service of religion." The argument seemed a sound one to the individuals, particularly since Christianity had "turned respectable."

The Roman Catholic Church thus gradually became the custodian of wealth passed on to her by her sons, acting as its distributor and administrator. Until now there had been no indication of the shape of things to come. . .

In time, the Catholic Church became the biggest financial power, wealth accumulator and property owner in existence. She is a greater possessor of material riches than any other single institution, corporation, bank, giant trust, government, or state of the whole globe.

The pope, as the visible ruler of this immense amassment of wealth, is consequently the richest individual of the twentieth century. No one can realistically assess how much he is worth in terms of billions of dollars.

Mr. Manhattan asks one of the most challenging questions regarding the moral conduit of the Catholic Church:

‘Jesus was the poorest of the poor. Roman Catholicism, which claims to be His church, is the richest of the rich, the wealthiest institution on earth. How come, that such an institution, ruling in the name of this same itinerant preacher, whose want was such that he had not even a pillow upon which to rest his head, is now so top-heavy with riches that she can rival - indeed, that she can put to shame - the combined might of the most redoubtable financial trusts, of the most potent industrial super-giants, and of the most prosperous global corporation of the world?’”

Warnings from Our Lady

Ref: Fr. Luigi Villa (Doctor in Theology) – **The Book that stopped the Beatification of Paul VI**

“Our Lady, Mother of God, our Mother and Mother of the Church in recent centuries, has given us warnings on the tremendous crisis that the Church would suffer from the mid-Twentieth Century and beyond.

She uses words that are precise and unambiguous, though tragic and terrible in its contents.

In her appearance at La Salette, Our Lady was displeased with the conduct of the Ministers of God for their ‘evil life’ for their ‘love of money, honors and pleasures’, but most especially for their ‘irreverence and impiety in celebrating the Holy Mysteries.’

She already knows the reality of the betrayal of so many ministers of God who, having thrown themselves into the arms of the infamous Sect of Freemasonry, do not worship the true God, but worship only themselves: ‘Tremble, you who proclaim to worship Jesus Christ, but on the inside, worship only yourself.’

She also knows that this betrayal will destroy the Faith in Rome and the Church: ‘Rome will lose the Faith and become the seat of the Antichrist! The Church will be eclipsed.’



And She does not ignore the fact that the Beast and his subjects, proclaiming themselves saviors of the world, and shall deceive many, will attempt to rise to the heavens, until they will be thrown forever into the depths of hell! In her apparitions of Fatima, Our Lady confirmed what she had said at La Salette, and the punishment that will fall on the entire human race 'within the second half of the Twentieth Century (the time of Vatican II);' both tell of the 'horrible crisis' in which the Catholic Church will plunge.

She tells us that Satan will march amidst the rows of Cardinals and Bishops and, in Rome, there will be great changes, that Satan will reign in the highest places and will even infiltrate to the top of the Church!

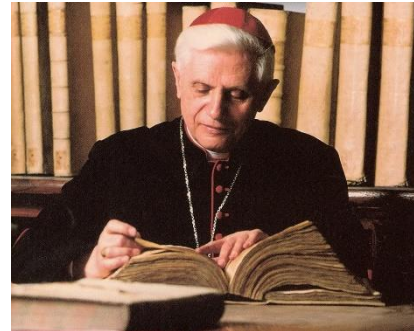
But She also predicts that the rot in Rome will fall and never rise again! But in the meantime, the Church will be obscured, and the world deranged by terror, will be taken in by errors made by the partisans of Satan, who for a while, will be able to reign over the world, until God will again be proclaimed and served as before."

"What will become of the Catholic Church in the future?"

Ref: Tod Worner | Jun 13, 2016

A 1969 broadcast on German radio...

Father Joseph Ratzinger is speaking: "The future of the Church can and will issue from those whose roots are deep and who live from the pure fullness of their faith. It will not issue from those who accommodate themselves merely to the passing moment or from those who merely criticize others and assume that they themselves are infallible measuring rods; nor will it issue from those who take the easier road, who sidestep the passion of faith, declaring false and obsolete, tyrannous and legalistic, all that makes demands upon men, that hurts them and compels them to sacrifice themselves. To put this more positively: The future of the Church, once again as always, will be reshaped by saints, by men, that is, whose minds probe deeper than the slogans of the day, who see more than others see, because their lives embrace a wider reality. Unselfishness, which makes men free, is attained only through the patience of small daily acts of self-denial. By this daily passion, which alone reveals to a man in how many ways he is enslaved by his own ego, by this daily passion and by it alone, a man's eyes are slowly opened. He sees only to the extent that he has lived and suffered. If today we are scarcely able to become aware of God, that's because we find it so easy to evade ourselves, to flee from the depths of our being by means of the narcotic of some pleasure or other. Thus, our own interior depths remain closed to us. If it is true that a man can see only with his heart, then how blind we are!



How does all this affect the problem we are examining? It means that the big talk of those who prophesy a Church without God and without faith is all empty chatter. We have no need for a Church that celebrates the cult of action in political prayers. It is utterly superfluous. Therefore, it will destroy itself. What will remain is the Church of Jesus Christ, the Church that believes in the God who has become man and promises us life beyond death. The kind of priest who is no more than a social worker can be replaced by the psychotherapist and other specialists; but the priest who is no specialist, who does not stand on the [sidelines], watching the game, giving official advice, but in the name of God places himself at the disposal of man, who is beside them in their sorrows, in their joys, in their hope and in their fear, such a priest will certainly be needed in the future.

Let us go a step farther. From the crisis of today the Church of tomorrow will emerge — a Church that has lost much. She will become small and will have to start afresh more or less from the beginning. She will no longer be able to inhabit many of the edifices she built in prosperity. As the number of her adherents diminishes, so it will lose many of her social privileges. In contrast to an earlier age, it will be seen much more as a voluntary society, entered only by free decision. As a small society, it will make much bigger demands on the initiative of her individual members. Undoubtedly it will discover new forms of ministry and will ordain to the priesthood approved Christians who pursue some profession. In many smaller congregations or in self-contained social groups, pastoral care will normally be provided in this fashion. Alongside this, the full-time ministry of the priesthood will be indispensable as formerly. But in all of the changes at which one might guess, the Church will find her essence afresh and with full conviction in that which was always at her center: faith in the triune God, in Jesus Christ, the Son of God made man, in the presence of the Spirit until the end of the world. In faith and prayer, she will again recognize the sacraments as the worship of God and not as a subject for liturgical scholarship.

The Church will be a more spiritual Church, not presuming upon a political mandate, flirting as little with the Left as with the Right. It will be hard going for the Church, for the process of crystallization and clarification will cost her much valuable energy. It will make her poor and cause her to become the Church of the meek. The process will be all the more arduous, for sectarian narrow-mindedness as well as pompous self-will will have to be shed. One may predict that all of this will take time. The process will be long and wearisome as was the road from the false progressivism on the eve of the French Revolution — when a bishop might be thought smart if he made fun of dogmas and even insinuated that the existence of God was by no means certain — to the renewal of the nineteenth century. But when the trial of this sifting is past, a great power will flow from a more spiritualized and simplified Church. Men in a totally planned world will find themselves

unspeakably lonely. If they have completely lost sight of God, they will feel the whole horror of their poverty. Then they will discover the little flock of believers as something wholly new. They will discover it as a hope that is meant for them, an answer for which they have always been searching in secret.

And so it seems certain to me that the Church is facing very hard times. The real crisis has scarcely begun. We will have to count on terrific upheavals. But I am equally certain about what will remain at the end: not the Church of the political cult, which is dead already, but the Church of faith. It may well no longer be the dominant social power to the extent that she was until recently; but it will enjoy a fresh blossoming and be seen as man's home, where he will find life and hope beyond death.

The Catholic Church will survive in spite of men and women, not necessarily because of them. And yet, we still have our part to do. We must pray for and cultivate unselfishness, self-denial, faithfulness, Sacramental devotion and a life centered on Christ."

NOTE: Thirty six years after his broadcast on German radio Joseph Alois Ratzinger, original name (born April 16, 1927, Marktl am Inn, Germany), became pope Benedict XVI, bishop of Rome and head of the Roman Catholic Church from 2005–2013.

Pope Benedict's Days are now numbered – Peter the Roman

MDM – Message of June 1, 2011 @ 11:00 am

Jesus is speaking: "My prophecies are accurately communicated to you, My daughter. Satan will continue to chip away and hurt you when you least expect it. So, be on your guard, at all times.

My beloved Vicar's days are now numbered. He will have left The Vatican, before The Warning takes place. Trust in Me. Obey Me. You are now progressing well. But never take your eyes away from Me

My beloved Pope Benedict XVI is the last true Pope on this earth. **Peter the Roman** is My Peter, the original apostle who will rule My Church from the Heavens under the command of My Eternal Father. Then, when I come to reign, at the Second Coming, he will rule over all of God's children when all religions become one Holy Catholic and Apostolic Church. I only speak the truth My daughter."

The False Prophet plans to take over the Catholic Church

Ref: MDM – Maria of Divine Mercy - Message of Dec12, 2012

Jesus is speaking: "My dearly beloved daughter, as the time draws nearer for the false prophet to make himself known, preparations have been laid down by him and his cohorts to denounce these Messages.

Many false prophets are infiltrating My followers in every corner. This will cause, not only confusion, but they will turn God's children away from Me. As you continue to be rejected by factions within My Church, they will defy Me by declaring that other self-acclaimed prophets, instead, bring the Truth to humanity. One of My sacred servants, who like Judas before him, has betrayed Me. He will be like a thorn in your side.

As the Crucifixion of My Church commences in its last days everything, which happened during My Passion, will be replicated on earth now. Firstly, My Holy Word will be rejected.

Then My last prophet will be betrayed, in the Presence of My Holy Eucharist. You, My daughter, will be declared to be a fraud by one of these false prophets, who will do this in a Catholic Church in front of My Tabernacle.

Their blasphemous words will be applauded by those enemies of God dressed in holy garments.

During this time many false prophets will make themselves known so that their voice drowns out Mine. Then one amongst them will try to destroy you.

The Hand of My Father will strike down upon those who harm His prophets, sent to prepare the world for My Second Coming.

Sadly, many poor souls will be misled. It is not that they will reject you, My daughter, which is the problem. It is that they will prevent souls from being saved. I call on those of you who love me to listen carefully to the words of the false prophets. Watch, how they will not be questioned by priests; how they will be promoted by them; and how they will be allowed to preach lies from the pulpits in My Father's House.

These events will be widespread, and they will pave the way for the false prophet as foretold who will come soon to claim his throne.

The abomination, which will be inflicted on the Catholic Church, will then be compounded by the work of the antichrist. This man, directed by Satan, will be seen to become a friend of Israel. Then he will appear to defend it with the support of Babylon, which is the European Union. All wars, instigated deliberately in the Middle East, will spread into Europe. The antichrist will spread atheism, behind the guise of the New World Religion, which will be headed up by the false prophet.

My daughter, the secrets I have revealed to you as to the identity of the false prophet and other matters must not be revealed yet. Know this, however. The false prophet, who will profess to be a man of God, has already planned how he will take over the ministries within the Catholic Church.

He and the antichrist work already in unison, in order to bring about desolation upon the world, which will result after the abomination in the Catholic Church has been fulfilled.

My followers, you must not listen to those who try to stop your prayers. You must ask, what man of God would prevent the recital of prayers, the recital of My Divine Mercy Chaplet or the recital of the Holy Rosary? The answer is that any man who tries to stop you from praying, even though he dresses in the robes of a sacred servant, must not be trusted.

These are dangerous times for My true prophets who will always be rejected. This is how you will know who they are. Just as I was rejected, tormented, scourged and belittled by the priests of My day, so also, will My prophets suffer. Never reject the true prophets. Listen to the prayers they will bring to humanity as a Gift from Heaven. If they do not bring you prayers, then they have not been sent by Me.

If they are welcomed with open arms by priests, bishops and other sacred servants, publicly into their Churches, they have not been sent by Me. Know Me. Know My prophets. They will suffer the same sufferings which I endured. They will be rejected by those in My Church, My followers and others who claim to speak in My Name.

Their lot will not be easy. Yet it is by their public rejection, the vicious slander spread about them, which they will have to endure, that you will recognize Me."

The False Prophet will now take over the Seat in Rome

Ref: MDM - Message of February 17, 2013 @ 7:00 pm

Jesus is speaking: "My dearly beloved daughter, the schism within the Catholic Church, as foretold, will now be witnessed, for all the world to see. The departure of My dearly beloved Holy Vicar, Pope Benedict XVI, marks the beginning of the end. I have, through you, My chosen prophet, over the last two years, tried to prepare My Church on earth for this sad event.

The Masonic elite have grasped control over My Church, and they will wield the most wicked deceit upon Catholics. **The Keys of Rome are now within My Hands** having been passed over to Me by My Father. I will direct all of My followers so that the Truth can be sustained and that My Holy Word remains intact.

The false prophet will now take over the Seat in Rome and My Word, just as it was in My Time on earth, will be treated as heresy. Make no mistake, for as the deceit is presented to the world, as if the new reign represents the Truth, you, My daughter, will suffer terribly in My Holy Name just as the prophets, which came before you."

Pope Benedict XVI announced Monday (Feb 11th, 2013) that he would resign on Feb. 28 because he was simply too infirm to carry on — the first pontiff to do so in nearly 600 years. The decision sets the stage for a conclave to elect a new pope before the end of March.



Image: Pope Benedict XVI last public Mass: Feb 13, 2013 (Ash Wednesday)
Footage shows St. Peter's Basilica in the Vatican being struck by lightning just hours after Pope Benedict XVI announced his resignation.

"My beloved Pope Benedict XVI is the last true Pope on this earth."

MDM - On April 12, 2012

Pope Benedict XVI – Resigns as Bishop and the Keys are returned to God

Ref: Conchiglia San Juan Diego July 31, 2014

Jesus is speaking: "Benedict the XVI did not resign as Supreme Pontiff but resigned as Bishop of Rome, The Pope remains so. His intelligence and his wit you cannot even measure. He preserved everything about his Pontificate, close to himself and on himself exactly as it was asked of him by Me, through Conchiglia.

He put all you to the test, Consecrated and lay people and no one noticed that he invited the Cardinals to elect "who" could not be elected.

But what talented Cardinals! Those who did not like him could not wait to get rid of him, but those who claimed to love him did not do anything not to say that the election of the new Pope could not be done nor to defend him from the vultures who sit on the benches of the Vatican. Have you wondered why Benedict XVI did not invoke for the Cardinals the assistance of the Holy Spirit that they extol so much to the Conclave, often than not listen to Him and follow Him???

The answer is simple, because he knew and knows **that *the Church is currently empty of the Spirit of God* exactly as I have said long ago.** "The Keys of Rome are now within My Hands having been passed over to Me by My Father." Ref: MDM - Message of February 17, 2013 @ 7:00 pm

The Star that fell from My Army was given the Keys to the Abyss

Ref MV NOTEBOOKS 1943, August 20th.

Jesus is speaking: "If one were to observe closely what has been going on for some time, and especially since the beginning of this century preceding the conclusion of the second millennium, one ought to think that the seven seals have been opened. Never before as at present have, I gone into action to return among you with My Word to gather together the multitudes of My chosen ones so as to set out with them and My angels to do battle against the hidden forces working to bore open the gates of the abyss for mankind.

War, famine, pestilences, the instruments of military homicide--which are more than the ferocious beasts mentioned by the Beloved one--earthquakes, signs in the sky, eruptions in the entrails of the earth, and the miraculous calls towards mystical ways of little souls moved by Love, persecutions against My followers, the loftiness of souls and the lowliness of bodies--nothing is lacking among the signs whereby the time of My wrath and My judgment may seem to you to be near.

In the horror you experience, you exclaim: 'The time has come; it cannot get more tremendous than this!' And you loudly call for the end which will free you. The blameworthy call for it, mocking and cursing, as always; the good call for it who can no longer bear to see Evil triumphing over Good.

Peace, My chosen ones! A little while longer, and I shall come. *The sum of sacrifice needed to justify the creation of man and the Sacrifice of the Son of God is not yet fulfilled.* The marshaling of My cohorts is not yet finished, and the angels of the Sign have not yet placed the glorious seal upon all the brows of those who have deserved to be chosen for glory.

The disgrace of the earth is such that its fumes, not very different from those issuing from Satan's dwelling, rise to the feet of God's throne with a sacrilegious impetus. Before the appearance of My glory, it is necessary for east and west to be purified so as to be worthy of the appearance of My Face.

Purifying incense and oil consecrating the great, boundless altar where the last Mass will be celebrated by Me, the Eternal Pontiff, served at the altar by all the saints which heaven and earth contain in that hour, are the prayers and sufferings of My saints, of My Heart's beloved, of those already marked with My Sign--of the blessed Cross--before the angels have marked them.

It is on earth that the sign is engraved, and it is your will which engraves it. Then the angels fill it with incandescent, indelible gold which makes your brows shine like the sun in My Paradise.

Great is the present horror, My beloved; but how very, very much it still has to increase to become the Horror of the last times! And if it truly seems that wormwood has been mixed into man's bread, wine, and sleep, a

very, very great deal more wormwood must still drip into your waters, onto your tables, and onto your couches before you have reached the total bitterness which will be the companion of the last days of this race created by Love, saved by Love, which has sold itself to Hatred.

For if Cain went roaming over the earth because he had shed innocent blood--though still blood contaminated by original sin--and found no one to deliver him from the torment of the memory for God's sign was upon him for his punishment--and he begot in bitterness and in bitterness lived and saw others live and in bitterness died--what is the race of man to suffer, which in fact shed, and sheds, the most innocent Blood which has saved it?

Go right on thinking, then, that these are the warning signs, but it is not yet the hour.

There are forerunners of the one I said could be called Negation, Evil Incarnate, Horror, Sacrilege, the Son of Satan, Vengeance, and Destruction: and I could go on giving him names designating him clearly and fearfully. But he is not yet present.

He will be a very lofty person, as lofty as a star. Not a human star shining in a human sky. But a star from a supernatural sphere that, yielding to the flattery of the Enemy, will experience pride after humility, atheism after faith, lust after chastity, the hunger for gold after Gospel poverty, and a thirst for honors after concealment.

To see a star plummet from the firmament is less fearful than to see this creature, already chosen, plunge into the coils of Satan--this creature will copy the sin of his elective father. Lucifer, out of pride, became the accursed and Dark One. The Antichrist, out of the pride of an hour, will become the accursed and dark one after having been a star in My army.

*As a reward for his denial, which will shake the heavens with a shudder of horror and make the pillars of My Church tremble in the dismay of his fall, he **will obtain the complete assistance of Satan, who will give him the keys to the pit of the abyss in order for him to open it.** But let him open it altogether so that the instruments of horror will come out which Satan has concocted over millennia to lead men to complete despair, in such a way that they will invoke Satan as King by themselves and run after the Antichrist, the only one who will be able to open wide the gates of the abyss to make the King of the abyss come out, just as the Christ opened the gates of the Heavens to make grace and forgiveness come out, which make men similar to God and kings of an Eternal Kingdom in which I am the King of kings.*

As the Father has given Me all power, so Satan will give him all power, and especially all power for seduction, to drag after him the weak and those corrupted by the fevers of ambitions, as he, their chief, is. But in his unbridled ambition he will still find Satan's supernatural aids to be too scanty, and he will seek additional aid in the enemies of Christ, who, armed with increasingly deadly weapons which their lust for Evil led them to create

to sow despair in the masses, will help him until God pronounces His 'Enough' and burns them to ashes with the splendor of His appearance."

The Dismantling of the Church

Ref: MDM - Message on March 8, 2013 @ 2:05 pm

Jesus is speaking: "When the abomination takes root the changes will be sudden. Announcement by him to create a united Catholic Church by linking up with all faiths and other religions will come soon after. He will head up the new one-world religion and will reign over pagan religions. He will embrace atheism by wavering the stigma he will say is



attached in the pursuit of so-called human rights. All sins, in the Eyes of God, will be deemed acceptable by this new inclusive-Church. Anyone who dares to challenge him will be sought out and punished. Those priests, bishops and cardinals who oppose him will be excommunicated and stripped of their titles. Other will be bullied and persecuted with many priests having to go into hiding.

On that day when the New One World religion is made known, which will be endorsed by sections within the Catholic Church, as foretold, the skies will darken, and a great thunder will descend upon the Earth. It will be as it was the second, I drew My last breath on the Cross, when the Anger of My Father was cast down upon the Hill of Calvary. When that happens and the sign that My One True Church has been taken away and a false pagan abomination has replaced it, you must know this. ***This is when the chastisements will rain down upon the human race, everywhere.***"

The Keys that open the Pit of the Abyss

The announcement of the false prophet to introduce a false doctrine that leads to a One World Religion which embraces all faiths and other religions is well underway. In fact, these events may very well take place take place before the election of a world ruler that is about to happen in November 2020. We are in September of 2020 and that leaves very little time. The announcement of the One World Religion is the Abomination of Desolation mentioned in the Book of Daniel. On that day when the New One World religion is made known, which will be endorsed by sections within the Catholic Church, as foretold, the skies will darken, and a great thunder will descend upon the Earth. This is when the keys that were given to the false prophet open the pit of the abyss. All those caught spiritually unprepared will fall victim to the demonic locusts, which will increase the natural feeling of fear of impending destruction by thousands of times, bringing about despair

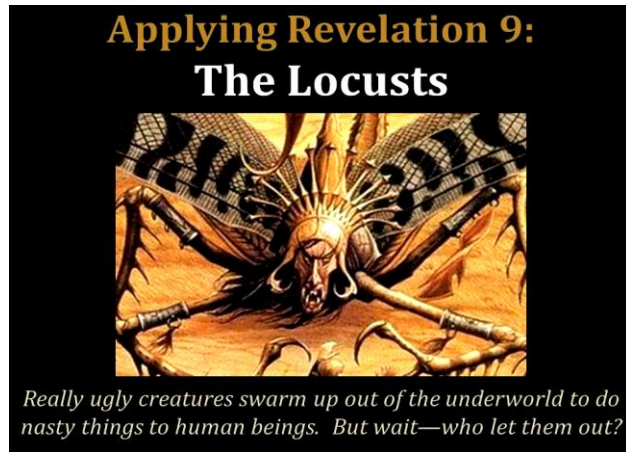
to the point of hysteria. This will last for approximately "**5 months**" because this is how long the transition period will last, the period in which the final preparations will be made just before the final conflict between the superpowers - WW III.

It's this release of demonic hatred that will bring about the death of a world ruler and civil war in America.

The Fifth Trumpet and the first Woe - Locust from the Abyss

Ref: The U-Kranian Age By Monk Leontios Dionysiates

The first woe is revealed after the fifth trumpet judgment. This woe involves something like locusts that have the ability to sting like a scorpion (Revelation 9:3). Generally, these are not accepted as literal locusts because of their description and because they come from the Abyss and have a demonic overlord (Revelation 9:3, 7-8, 11). These creatures are



permitted to harm only those people who do not have the "seal of God on their forehead" (Revelation 9:4). Those bearing God's seal are the 144,000 (Revelation 7:3-4) or, possibly, all believers during that time (Ephesians 4:30). These demonic locusts are allowed to torment unbelievers for five months (Revelation 9:5) with painful stings. Although victims will long for death (Revelation 9: 6) they will not be granted that release.

"The locusts in the 5th trumpet are neither natural nor artificial. They are not the flying insects that destroy agricultural crops, nor are they the result of human technologies such as chemical, biological or even something advanced as, for example, nanotechnology. It is evident that they act according to spiritual criteria: **"They were told not to hurt the grass of the earth, or anything green or any tree, but only those people who do not have God's seal on their foreheads."** (Rev. 9:4) For this reason, they have to be spiritual powers and definitely evil i.e. demons, if we discern the manner and results of their actions. In the Prophets, the locust is a symbol of the soul, and at the end of the world "the locust will be fattened"; that is, it will receive the soul to which it belongs, according to St. Cyril of Jerusalem.

It is consistent, therefore, for spiritual powers to be characterized as "locusts" in the book of Revelation, since their actions will be on the souls of people. They will not be able to act on those who have the seal of God on their foreheads, because God's grace will rest upon those in whom the chrism of the gift of the Holy Spirit has been maintained with the aid of the

Holy Mystery of Repentance (Confession), the other Holy Mysteries of the Church and by good works.

The demonic locusts, whose name in Greek also means 'extreme' (acris: locust, edge, extreme), will have extreme effects upon those who are distant from God and the Church. They will cause those people to suffer so much that they will seek to die, but they will not be able to. In contrast to the demonic locusts there are godly locusts: the leading edge of virtues which nourish the righteous. For example, the man characterized by the Lord Jesus Christ as being the greatest of all the Prophets is St. John the Baptist and Forerunner. The Baptist's spiritual food was like nectar with the edge of young shoots, i.e. extreme virtue. The Scriptures say that he fed on **"locusts and wild honey"** (Mk. 1:6) Scriptural terms can have either a good or evil meaning, depending on their context. This is why, after examining the deeds of the locusts of the 5th trumpet, we characterized them as demonic.

The form of the locusts is not irrelevant to historical events. And they are but a gigantic preparation for a destructive war. This is why their description symbolizes the war machines of the rival powers: **"The shape of the locusts was like horses prepared for war."** Of course, every country and warrior of the opposing powers expects a glorious victory and a golden profit from such a military venture: **"On their heads were crowns of something like gold."** And the idea of the continuous (political and economic) conflict and military build-up between rivals, leading to the increased development of weapons of mass destruction and the final showdown, is revealed as a being clearly man-made: **"and their faces were like the faces of men"**. (Rev. 9:7)

And this is because there always were real people who promoted all these things, but ultimately carrying out the will of the murderer Satan and his demons. It is not by chance that many politicians are involved with occult organizations such as the Skull and Bones, the Illuminati and the Freemasons, and peripheral organizations and clubs such as the Rotarians, the Lions, etc. In actuality, they will all struggle to bring about these destructive events, already knowing from Revelation that only by the weapons of a new (3rd) world war will one third of humanity be killed.

All those caught spiritually unprepared will fall victim to the demonic locusts, which will increase the natural feeling of fear of impending destruction by thousands of times, bringing about despair to the point of hysteria. This will last for approximately **"5 months"**, because this is how long the transition period will last, the period in which the final preparations will be made just before the final conflict between the superpowers."

Satan's Zenith of Power – summary

The Zenith of Satan power took place on 3/13/2013 when the false Prophet was elected, by the Church, and took over the seat of Peter within the Catholic Church. On that date, Satan possesses the world and the Church

of Christ. This is when Satan reaches his zenith of power and will manifest himself into his son the antichrist.

Satan controlled the earth when Cain killed Able and now, he will take control of the Church of Christ when the false prophet took over the seat of Peter. This period of time will result in an increased amount of human knowledge, natural disasters, violence, loss of faith, world debt, wars and an increase in the world population and abortion.

Jesus is speaking: "As a reward for his denial, which will shake the heavens with a shudder of horror and make the pillars of My Church tremble in the dismay of his fall, he will obtain the complete assistance of Satan, who will give him **the keys to the pit of the abyss in order for him to open it.**" Ref: MV NOTEBOOKS 1943, August 20th. (This event relates to Revelation – The Fifth Trumpet and the first Woe which takes place five months before WW III begins.)

They Have Wounded My Will – a great leader of the world will be silenced

MESSAGE FROM OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST TO LUZ DE MARIA JUNE 28, 2019 My Beloved People:

Jesus is speaking: "Wrapped up in the madness in which those who have insisted on rebelling against Me have risen up, blinded by obeying the Devil who has saturated their minds with a new cult: the satanic.

They are not aware of what they radiate towards all creation: disobedience, lack of love, impiety, madness, abandonment, death: they have buried faith in Me and crucify Me again when they commit so many heresies and constant sacrileges!

The darkness of man's soul reaches all creation and unleashes great events that cause humanity to live in great tribulation.

*Great nations are grouping together in order to create alliances against other nations to invade them, and thus to dominate, among others, **the great nation of the north.*** "

Our Lord Jesus Christ allows me to see that great invasion in America and at the same time in Europe; I see the United States stripped of its riches and other nations plundered and subjugated to the service of evil.

Suddenly He tells me: "My beloved daughter, look carefully ... and suddenly the globe is before me and is approaching at great speed and stops, and I look at the geography of the whole of the Americas; he points me to North America that rises up, leaving the various layers of the earth uncovered, and our beloved Lord tells me: "pay attention".

And I suddenly see how from the core of the Earth a movement begins that becomes stronger until it reaches the surface.

My Lord Jesus Christ tells me: "daughter, my beloved, watch how this great earthquake happens, it accelerates as it goes up and the movement is greater."

I watch how the tectonic plates open and how what man has built moves strongly and the great skyscrapers collapse; the human pain is great, there is silence for a while and then amidst laments I hear many asking our Lord for forgiveness.

"My child, I have repeated to you with precision the strong movement within the Earth, the great earthquakes with which all men on Earth will suffer for not converting and for defying me. Part of this perverse generation will go dark, and after this darkness scarcity will come. You do not believe, you do not see yourselves, you do not convert, you take My warnings and those of My Mother as unimportant, even though small warnings are reaching the Earth from the Universe of what will come to Earth on a great scale, causing great destruction."

Do not adopt modern trends regarding My Word; adhere to My Law and enter into My Word; be Love as I Am Love, true Love (cf. I Jn 4,8 and 16). Do not participate in the modern trends to which they want to subject My Church: My Word is One.

My people, be more spiritual so that, strengthened by My Holy Spirit, you would be fraternal, bearing in mind that evil gnaws at the heart of man, injecting into it anxieties and tendencies that are not My Will, in order to confuse you and rob you of Eternal Salvation.

Do not turn away from My Mother: in Her you will find the strength to continue in My Way. Come to the aid of your brothers and sisters, prepare yourselves in the spirit and with the basics, without forgetting that I reward the one who makes an effort.

Do not be among those who only preach My Love and not My Justice. **The action of one of the great leaders of the world will be silenced and humanity will go into a panic; the opponents will take advantage of this instant to take action. I want you to understand that you are inflicting your own punishment on yourselves, within which are diseases, natural events, man's rebellions against Me and against My Mother.**

THE WAR THAT YOU ARE EXPERIENCING IN SILENCE WILL BECOME THE DREADED AND DEFINITIVE THIRD WORLD WAR.

My People, these Revelations are for you to prepare spiritually; do not fear those who make fun of you, do not fear being rejected. The events that man himself is attracting will come, and with My Love you will assist those who have rejected you."

Death of a World Ruler - Part A

MESSAGE FROM JESUS CHRIST TO HIS BELOVED DAUGHTER LUZ DE MARIA MARCH 27, 2020

A WORLD LEADER WILL SUFFER IN THE MIDST OF HIS PEOPLE'S AGITATION; THEY WILL TAKE HIS LIFE, GENERATING CHAOS AND DESTRUCTION. THOSE WHO ARE SEEN AS INVINCIBLE WILL BE OVERCOME AND EVERYTHING WILL BE FULFILLED; SCARCITY AND HUNGER ARE COMING, THE CONFUSION WITHIN MY CHURCH DOES NOT STOP AND THE ECONOMY IS HANGING BY A FINE THREAD THAT WILL BREAK WHEN LEAST EXPECTED.

Death of a Worldly Ruler – Part B - turn of events

BD No. 4493 of 11/23/1948 taken from book 52

God the Father is speaking: "*When you hear of the death of a worldly ruler you have arrived at the point you can call the beginning of the end.* Then the world will turn into a place of fire, flames will blaze high, unbridled hatred will rage and humanity will be gripped by horror as it sees no escape from the inevitable peril.

And then I will urge you to speak, for whilst everything is in uproar great calm will take hold of you as you clearly realize that the time of My appearance is drawing near, and thus you proclaim it to those who will listen to you. People see themselves surrounded by enemies on all fronts and are therefore without hope for a peaceful solution. Hence those without faith in the only One Who can help will suffer immense fear.

Consequently, they will only focus on world events. People will anxiously attempt to provide for themselves as they see the approach of great earthly hardship; they will anxiously try to secure worldly goods and prepare for escape even though it seems hopeless to them. *Only the faithful remain calm, and then I will use these to encourage their distraught fellow human beings who despair in their unbelief.* I attempt to bring Myself close to them once more, I let My servants talk to them and through them I Myself speak words of love and encouragement. I warn them against escape and not just to consider their physical wellbeing; I demonstrate the futility of their intentions and admonish them to persevere and put their fate in My hands; and thus, everything takes its course.

The fire is kindled, and people will not extinguish it anymore, I will put it out Myself by opposing it with other elements, by confronting those Myself who want to tear each other apart. And My voice will sound from above. *The earth will experience a natural disaster which will tear the fighters apart; they will be faced by a power which neither can match. The process will only take hours, but it will create a completely new situation in the world, totally changed conditions and an initially uncontrollable chaos, utmost earthly hardship and unspeakable grief and adversity amongst people.*

Yet you all must endure this, for the end is approaching and many opportunities for purification still need to be created since all people have a shorter lifespan now and need to mature in the shortest possible time. The end is near and as soon as this point is reached you also can, without doubt, soon expect the last day and the Last Judgment, so that may be fulfilled what has been proclaimed in Word and Scripture."

Note: Our Lady made it clear to Christina as far back as 1993, and as published in her autobiography, that *if we hear of any kind of war breaking out which involves Russia and China and is **precipitated by** The United States then the most dire consequences await the world.* Christina was made aware that if this occurred, America's part in it was leading the beginning of a process which others would take over and bring to further depths. Christina, from the knowledge of what has been revealed to her, is suffering greatly because people do not seem to grasp the reality and enormity of the horrors which the third world war will bring to the world. It will not involve only a few countries but all countries -it will truly be a world war.

SAINT MICHAEL ARCHANGEL

Ref: Luz De Maria 20.05.2016

Pray; the Third World War has begun, and you do not recognize it.

United States of the World Church – One World Religion

Ref: Conchiglia August 14th,2010

Jesus is speaking: "Here I am Conchiglia. Lend yourself to Me and write, as in Heaven so be on Earth as in Heaven so be on earth.

Oh, My Church, oh My Church, what have you done? Why did you betray me again for meager money? Yesterday you tried to suppress Me so that My people will follow you and not Me you did not want to lose your temporal power. Today you attempt to remove this My daughter Conchiglia through whom I manifest to you and to the whole World. The reason is always the same that My people want to follow you and not me. You don't want my voice to be heard. Voice to rebuke you and Voice that is calling upon My children because there is no more time, the time is serious. Not only are you ready to receive Me but the house and property, and the flock you were entrusted with almost everything, is in ruins. They want to appropriate of what belongs to Me, without any rights. Today more than ever you have loved and had temporal power in every area. You have become the politicians of Satan. Among you there are those who coined "United States of the World Church," One World Religion. You are traitors. It had to be the **Worldwide Church of Jesus** and not Satan.



Tomorrow you are going to hypocritically remember in a bad way the Assumption into Heaven of My Mother Mary. Yes, I say hypocritically because instead of truly saying how the facts of the World are you whisper a few and stupid words that My children cannot accept and believe. The Assumption of Mary is a wonderful and amazing reality. The Glory of Mary should be known all over the World and should be solemnly proclaimed in prayers and songs of joy. I repeat instead, you whisper stupidities and offenses directed to Heaven, so you look good and not to offend the various protestant churches in the name of "fake and bland Ecumenism" that I have not asked for instead I asked to proclaim and spread the Gospel of Truth in the whole World up to the most remote corners of the Earth.

And then I said that anyone who does not believe in Me does not have Salvation. So you are accomplices of Satan, and you have twisted the Truth upholding of the Gospel only to what will come back in favor in wealth and power and judgment.

How many of you are already in Hell. And how many who are still not there cannot even imagine it. You should read and meditate very well what I have said and explain to My people how My Next Coming will be before the Last Coming. Open the Secret Archives of the Vatican and show the world the evidence. Save at least what can be saved so that My people have conscience.

You are underestimating My people, until when you try to fool them? Your silence is further sowing confusion both among My people and My faithful and beloved Priests who follow Me because they love Me and respect Me. And before we continue on the subject, I would like to point out what you already know that these few Priests who truly love Me are the pillars that still hold up My True Church. I know the plots of all the Crimson and Priests who betray Me and will unmask them one by one to your great shame and defeat.

Now I return to you My faithful Remnant, My beloved flock, My esteemed and loved Pastors. Some Powerful of the Church, in agreement with some of the Powerful Countries in the world, have a monstrous plan and I ask you to join to be the force that counteracts Evil so that their monstrous project is not put in place. My Sons and brothers, to achieve the New World Order, is necessary to establish a One World Religion. They will dazzle in any way the spirit to make you believe that it is good and instead is the work of Satan. Through satellite scattered all around planet Earth they will project holographic images on your sky, over you're Countries that will be seen in the sky. My false image will be seen real, and it is not. For every religion there is a misleading projected image for all to fall into the trap and into confusion.

My sons and brothers, I have always said that false prophets would arise, and you were cheated by saying, Christ is here, Christ is there. Do not fall into their trap My children. When I arrive it will be like a flash and I will

be seen only and exclusively by those pure at heart, My true children, that is enough. All My true children will recognize Me. How will I be seen? In the same way I left. It is written by My Witnesses in the Gospel."

Battle between Heaven and Hell

Ref: MVET: 7

Jesus says: "Lucifer, in his manifestations, has always tried to imitate God. Just as God gave every Nation its guardian angel, Lucifer gave it its demon. As a various Nations' angels obey one God, so the various Nations' demons obey one Lucifer.

The order given by Lucifer in the present, even to the various demons, does not differ from State to State. *It is only one order for all. For this reason, one can understand that Satan's kingdom is not divided and therefore lasts.*

This order can be expressed like this: 'Sow horror, hopelessness, errors, so that the peoples, cursing God, may break away from him.

The demons obey and sow horror and hopelessness, wipe out faith, smother hope, destroy charity. On the rubble they sow hatred, lust, atheism. *They sow hell, and they succeed because they find the ground already suitable.*

My angels too battle to defend whatever Country I have assigned to them, but My angels did not find a suitable ground. Therefore, they come off worse against the infernal enemies. To overcome, my angels should be helped by souls living in the Good and for it, souls living in Me. Some are found, but they are too few compared to those who do not believe, cannot love, do not forgive, do not know how to suffer.

It is opportune to repeat: '*Satan has requested to sift you.*' And the sifting proves that corruption is what it was in the times of the flood, worsened by the fact that you have had Christ and His Church, whereas in Noah's time they did not.

I said it and I repeat: 'This is the battle between Heaven and Hell.' You are all nothing but a deceitful screen: Behind your troops, angels and demons are battling. Behind your excuses the real reason is Satan's fight against Christ.

This is one of the first sorting-outs of mankind, which nears its last hour, to separate the harvest of the elect from the harvest of the reprobates. Unfortunately, the harvest of the elect is small compared to the other.

When Christ comes to vanquish His perpetual opponent through His Prophet, He will find few spiritually marked with a cross.

In My dearest children, in My real children, there is My mark. I have marked all of you who love Me and whom I love. More than the tiara crowning Him, that sign is divinely a sign on the forehead of My current Peter, in the Pontiff of peace in whom there is no leaven of hatred. More than any halo that sign sparkles on the heads of the victims who fall with Me under

Satan's weapons and who are the forerunners of the second coming of Christ. And the same angels of the smitten churches, who pray, worshipping the knocked-down Hosts, gather the innocent souls whose tears will be soothed in Heaven."

When you hear of the death of a worldly ruler you have arrived at the point you can call the beginning of the end. Then the world will turn into a place of fire, flames will blaze high, unbridled hatred will rage and humanity will be gripped by horror as it sees no escape from the inevitable peril.

A New Era of Radical Reform

MDM - A Warning from Jesus on May 18, 2014:

Jesus is speaking: "My dearly beloved daughter, all of the prophecies given to you will now begin to spill out – one drop at a time, until all will pour rapidly like water rushing from a tap. The incidents, the deeds and the acts, connected with My Church on Earth, will soon be witnessed by you. Those who make disparaging claims about My Holy Word will be silenced, so shocked will they be by the events to come.

All that comes from Me comes from My Father. When My Father dictates details of future events, as part of His Mission to save souls, be assured that they will happen. As the new era of radical reforms in My Church commences, many non-Christian groups will be embraced. And, while I welcome all souls, I will never allow My Word – upon which My Church has been built – to be shoved aside. Those who do not accept Me, because they do not believe in Who I Am, will be welcomed into My Home. They will be shown every hospitality, be treated with great courtesy, presented with gifts and yet they will refuse to acknowledge their Host. Then, in time, they will use My Home to honor pagan gods as a mark of respect, which the world will be told is only fair. Christians will be told that God would expect them to welcome non-believers into the Church. That some practices, which honor Me, will have to be adapted so as not to cause offense to these visitors. Soon, My Home, will no longer belong to Me, for there will be little discussion of My True Holy Word.

New words, which they will tell you come from My Lips, will be used by My Church on Earth to welcome strangers into My Home. And, while I sit quietly in the corner, they will run amok in My House; take away treasures and all symbols, which are associated with Me, My beloved Mother and the Stations of the Cross. My Home will be stripped bare of all that I hold dear, and imposters will take up residence therein. It will become a place of strange commemorative ceremonies; new and unusual prayers and the new book will replace the old. This will continue until I Am forced to leave My Home, as it will be unfit for My Holy Presence. To all the innocent followers of Mine, they will only see what they believe is an attempt to modernize the Catholic religion.

Soon I will no longer have the key to My Home, for they will take that away too. *I will make My Home then only in the hearts of My loyal sacred servants, My beloved followers and those whose hearts will be open to Me. My Home is yours. My Home is for everyone. But when I welcome the heathen into My Home, this does*

not give them the right to force God's children to accept their customs or permit their ceremonies to take place in the House of the Lord.

You must never allow your Faith to be used in this way or compromised, in order to allow pagans to tarnish My Home."

The Future of the Catholic Church

Excerpt from Kurt Eggenstein's book 'The Prophet Jakob Lorber Predicts Coming Catastrophes and True Christianity'

Abbreviations in this article: GGJ Great Gospel of John GH Gifts of Heaven HiG Himmelsgaben, (German for Gifts of Heaven) LS The Lord's Sermons SE Scripture

Explanations New Revelation makes it clear beyond all doubt that we are now in the early stages of the Last Days. The confusion of minds he predicted, the destruction of the environment, earthquakes and disastrous floods already are clearly apparent in their initial stages, and according to Jakob Lorber, they will grow increasingly more severe. These prophecies will be discussed in more detail in the last chapter of this book.

Jakob Lorber was also told, however, what the fate of the Catholic Church would be in the Last Days, and why judgment was to be passed on it. For many centuries, God has kept silence with regard to the serious transgressions of the hierarchy of the church, but now he speaks, through the prophet of the Last Days. "From now on I shall no longer show patience and regard for those in power. This you (Lorber) may well believe, for I am disclosing this to you." (GGJ.10. 27, 8)

The Catholic theologian, de Lubac, rightly perceived the role of the prophet in our day when he said that seers who hear voices "are able to see things that are completely hidden from ordinary people."

Spiritual revolutions always have their origins far back in the past. The debit page of the Catholic Church carries a long column, and well-sounding formulations in decrees issued by councils will not offset this. Abandonment of the mission Jesus gave to his Apostles runs through the history of the church like a red thread, and the gulf between the messages given by Jesus and the reality remains unbridged to this day. Cardinal Suenen in Belgium touched on the real issue in current events that too many are beyond comprehension when he said that to understand the reasons and the sheer impact of current reaction one needs to take into account the coercion used in the past.² Many discerning theologians, among them Hans Urs von Balthasar, Karl Rahner SJ, Pribilla SJ, Hans Küng and many others, know about the connection between present deterioration and the serious transgressions the church committed in the past.

"The negative waves from past centuries cannot be dismissed with casuistic phrases such as 'phenomena of our time'—as Catholic apologists are apt to do—for more or less like radioactivity, they are radiating across great spans of time, right to the present day!"

For centuries, life in the huge ghetto of the Catholic Church had become both dangerous² and intolerable. It was no different than conditions in the totalitarian countries of the twentieth century.

Jesus predicted such terror and fanaticism to his disciples:

"When in days to come this My teaching shall be spread among nations by the power of the sword, life will soon be very miserable on the earth. There will be rivers of blood!" (GGJ.10. 106, 14)

"All this will, however, have to be allowed to happen, for the sake of self-determination for every individual person, letting them shape their own lives. For without this no one can become a true Child of God, nor ever enter into the eternal glory of the Father." (GGJ.03. 228, 8)

"I cannot deprive men of their free will, for without it they would not be men." (GGJ.04.213, 22)

The signs of degeneration in the Catholic Church, the lust for power and the coercion used, both of them emanating even in the repressive policies of the Vatican today, are the causes for the present decline of the church. New Revelation clearly establishes the connection.

". . . in the first place an imposed law is entirely against My divine order where man's free will be concerned, for it merely brings darkness for man and never enlightenment, and secondly, those proclaiming an absolute law assume greater power, exclusive to themselves, and with this soon grow proud, arrogant and power-hungry. To the commandments presented as being purely from God, also out of assumed powers said to be divine, — commandments that often make their flock of faithful shake and tremble more than they do before God Himself—they add their own wicked commandments, presenting them as the divine will newly revealed to them, and always laying more weight on their observation than on the observation of wholly divine commandments. This then gives rise to darkest superstition, idolatry, hatred for those holding different beliefs, persecution, murder and wars!" (GGJ.08.20, 11-20)

"All who are waiting for the founding of a new Kingdom of God on earth, with outer pomp and circumstance, will be greatly disappointed in their blind hopes, for such a thing shall never be founded on earth in the living truth out of Me and within Me." "False prophets will no doubt do so, taking My name, yet I shall never dwell and be enthroned in such a kingdom. See, that is how it is, in all truth, with the founding of My Kingdom on this earth." (GGJ.10, 73, 9-10)

The Catholic Church knows the word of God. Not only does it have the Gospels, but through the apostles and the apostolic fathers it has learned many other things—that today is given in New Revelation—through occult tradition. Yet in the long sequence of centuries, it has more and more misused the word of the Lord. Its system of coercion and of "dogmatic imperialism"⁴ has been built on rigid, static principle and anchored there.

Rigidity is inherent in this principle, so that all flexibility has been lost, and now, when everything has been set in dynamic motion in our modern world, this rigidity and insistence on being right is having disastrous consequences. The church has lost credibility, and the confidence of thinking people has been shaken. "It is now clearly evident", Hans Urs von Balthasar has written, "that there are cracks in the supporting pillars, due to static faults." At the synod of Roman bishops in October 1974, Cardinals Alfrink (Utrecht) and Döpfner (Munich) declared that the church often made access to the faith difficult. They stressed that the synod needed first of all to discuss improved credibility for the church, before the problems the world was presenting for the church, could be considered.

The church never again reflected on its spiritual mission and the lack of power it had in the early centuries when it spread the Gospel of Jesus against all opposition, in a hostile environment. It never again freed itself of the outer show of ceremonial and has never given up its power to rule, fearing that this would endanger its false system. And this is why the word may still come true that it "becomes the tomb of Christianity": "The wrongs of the past are like a poison that continues to act."

New Revelation predicted the rigid attitudes found in Rome and among many of the bishops today.

"There is desperately little as yet of free good will towards the peoples among those established in power. When they do anything for the benefit of the people, it is because circumstances force them to. If they were able to rid themselves of these circumstances in some way that would be in their favor, they instantly would start to sing them different and very sad songs and people would once again have to dance to the tune of the old Spanish inquisition which is on nobody's wish list." (GGJ 10, 30, 1)

"They will use every possible means to regain their former glory and their former power." (LS, The Lord's Sermons 33)

"But they are coming up against a reform that will turn out quite differently from what they imagined." (LS 10)

Vatican II did not bring the hoped-for change. After a short period of euphoria, the formalists again gained the upper hand in the Vatican and prevented fundamental changes in the structures within the church. Another kind of change did, however, occur. Forces were unleashed that the curia is now no longer able to control. The pressure which had been building up for a long time now resulted in a tremendous discharge. Traditional views and forms began to totter, and the church has since been shaken more and more by theological controversy. The Pope's authority, taken to extremes for centuries, is all the time deteriorating. Thinking Catholics are no longer able to escape the question as to what is truth and what is window dressing. The church has had to give up the doctrine, strictly enforced until then, that the words of the New and Old Testament were absolute truth, free from error,

and had to be believed without reservation. This has undermined confidence in the teachings of the church for all who are able to make critical assessments. Many people have come to realize that theologians have so far had to defend untenable tenets of all kinds, against their convictions, using complex argumentation.

Priests, monks and nuns are abandoning their service and their orders on both sides of the Atlantic. In Europe, 27 percent of the 35,800 parishes are without priests.' As far back already as June 1964, the Holy Office admitted that at that point, 30,000 to 40,000 priests had run into problems with celibacy. The crisis relating to priests is not limited to resignation from office, however, for— and this is of course less apparent—doubts and inner resignation are felt by many priests, "their numbers being generally greater than that of priests resigning their office". Cardinals, Bishops, and priests are resigning all over the world. Outer signs of power may still be seen, within limits, but the base is melting away. More and more people are leaving the church, and this inner emigration is like a great river growing wider and wider. The younger generation has largely abandoned the church. No one knows what to do and fear is arising.

That briefly outlines the position of the Catholic Church, as it presents itself from the time of the Second Vatican Council. The following prophecy made by Jakob Lorber, which has come true, should give pause for thought to all those who express skepticism concerning his predictions.

"When they will be holding a council of their doctorate wisdom, then indeed shall I strike upon the very crown of their wisdom and let them go to perdition..." (GH Gifts from Heaven II, May 6, 1843 [HiG.02_43.05.06,20])

"Not having the true spirit . . . they judge everything out of their spiritual blindness and worldly wisdom, with external pomp and circumstance, and then entice many minds, even better ones. But see, that is crude defilement of even the purest teaching." (GGJ.06. 22, 3-4)

"People continue to cling to ceremony and custom—a sign that they are themselves still very materialistic, wanting and understanding only material things." (LS 2)

"These people worship Me in churches and towers of masonry, with organs and all kinds of pipes, with ringing and tinkle-tinkle of bells, with bunches and ribbons, with incense and burning candles, in gilded vestments for money, gold and silver, for wine, roasts in all forms. Lips, however, are used not too much and if so just to make believe, in Latin", ". . . but we must not ask about the heart, whether it is close to Me or distant." (GH 2, July 5, 1847 [HiG.02_47.07.05,09])

And the Lord asks in New Revelation what the outcome is of this superficial religiosity of the Catholic peoples (GGJ.09. 209). His reply is:

"See, the people are going further and further away from God, rather than gradually coming closer to him, in their hearts and in love and in a

genuine living faith and trust..." "... and finally God has to call out to the people again through the mouth of a newly-awakened prophet, and shout: "See, these people worship Me with their lips and in idle, dead worldly ceremony, but their hearts are far away from Me." (GGJ.09. 209, 4)

"The work of outward appearance and of ceremony means more to them than the living One himself, who is speaking to them." "Let all that go—hold only on to love." (SE Scripture Explanations 108)

" The light, this true Kingdom of God, can never come from Rome." (GH 2, July 8, 1847 [HiG.02_47.07.08,03]) "For what happens there is merely something purely external." (GH 2, [HiG.02_47.07.08,09])

"They have perverted what is divine into something secular; they have given people the shell rather than the nucleus of spiritual life." (LS 19, 15)

The consequences of coercion, of superstition permitted and encouraged, and of the magic the people believe in, now cover the true teaching of Jesus like mildew. Rigid clichés and rituals have come to prevail to such an extent, following generations of wrong instruction, that people are hardly able to perceive the truth when it is shown to them. The following critical assessment of the superficiality and shallow religious life of many faithful churchgoers among the Catholic may well sound frightening.

"Just as I expected less of the Jews in those days than of the Gentiles, so it is also in the present day, when little may be expected of those who call themselves Catholics and indeed believe they really are, just because they adhere to the prescribed ritual. Yet it is they, the people who should be the best and most fertile field for My Gospel, who are the worst of opponents to anything that will waken them from their comfortably settled religious dogma and demand sacrifices and self-denial which they are unable to cope with, since they lack the moral power to overcome habitual customs and ideas. They are like most of the people who came to listen in those days (Jesus' days). They are looking for Me everywhere in the churches, but not on the road of life, where their actions are supposed to bear out what they so frequently profess in their churches." (LS 32, 11)

"It is no easy matter to convert to the purest truth that comes from the heavens, people who base themselves on all kinds of errors, and others who know how to profit from those errors on this earth." (GGJ.10, 128, 3)

"However, I, as creator, Lord and Father, hold the reins of the whole world in hand I shall be with those who love Me and keep My word, as I promised my disciples. And I shall be their mentor and leader. I shall see that the mature souls ripened by bitter blows and longing for peace be led to their path." (LS 26, 18)

The consequences, taking the form of deterioration, have been predicted, and today they are obvious to everyone.

"Now, as before, the followers are falling away from these leaders and seek the light, seek the Word—in expression of their search for God—

something their own leaders are unable to give them." "The desire for freedom of thought is arising, for spiritual freedom." (LS 3)

"The reason why I am now giving out so much of the bread of heaven, as has never happened since the day I walked on earth, is that now indeed the time is approaching when the world reaches the culmination of its aberrations and deviation from My plan of creation." (LS 26)

"I shall now open the eyes of the unbelievers, and to those who interpret the literal meaning of My Bible (the theologians), I shall explain its true meaning." (LS 26)

Prophets have always been a thorn in the flesh of the prevailing hierarchy. The Old Testament prophets aroused the ire of the priests in their day and brought persecution on themselves and in the same way Jakob Lorber's words will arouse anger, fury and opposition. For the prophetic words spoken by Jeremiah also apply in his case:

"Is not my word like fire, says the Lord, and like a hammer which breaks the rock in pieces?" (Jeremiah 23, 29)

Lorber's predictions relating to the fate of the Catholic Church in the near future are as follows: The church, New Revelation says, has been marred by a desire to rule and by power. (LS 14) Coercion and condemnation are utterly condemned. (GGJ .09. 39, 11)

"I have not used coercion on any of you (the disciples), but merely called out to you, in complete freedom: Anyone who wishes to do so may come, hear, see, and follow Me. And you did so of your own free will. Continue to do so in future, in My name, and you will be following a good road! But anyone wanting to make a compulsion out of this will be no disciple of Mine, and he shall find rocks, cliffs and thorns on his road." (GGJ.08. 20, 3-5)

"The full shaping of his own life is put in every individual's own hands." (GGJ.01 93, 8) "Belief in authority offers far too little light for the soul." (GGJ.08. 27, 13)

"Only self-determination in utmost freedom is valid in My eyes. Anything above or below that has no value before Me and My Father, who is in Me and I in Him." (GGJ.01.93, 5)

"See, I am not in those from whose mouth their spouts nothing but one condemnation after another, for they want to see God only in the fire of judgment, and never merely in love." (GH 2 July 4, 1842 [HiG.02_42.07.04,07])

"The Pharisees put the Temple above everything else and the priests of the Christians their church." (LS 42)

"But night is slowly giving way to the dawn, and dawn today." "Dawn is already breaking in many heads." (LS 14)

"I, your Lord and God, have for a long time now been roaring thunder in your (the church's) blocked ear and into your hardened heart, from all sides." (GH 2, May 6, 1843 [HiG.02_43.05.06,10])

"But your delusions of complete divine powers have drawn your heart or your love away from Me, filling it with pride, arrogance, anger, revenge, harlotry and all judgments...?" (GH 2, May 6, 1843 [HiG.02_43.05.06,08])

"What you have done to others, they shall now also do to you. And the reward you have long since earned shall now be upon your head." (GH 2, [HiG.02_43.05.06,32])

"All your adherents, whom you have made your own with your double tongue of power, shall most utterly detest you in their hearts." (GH 2, [HiG.02_43.05.06,16])

"The living word (New Revelation) shall be a fire in the hearts of those who possess it." "All that is human, world-taught word, however, shall be empty, dry straw; and likewise, all pulpit speeches." (GH 2, [HiG.02_43.05.06,38])

According to New Revelation, Jesus predicted the following to his Apostle Peter:

". . . after several hundreds of years, it will be said in Rome that you founded such a chair (the Holy See) in that place. And the peoples forced to do so with fire and sword will also believe the false prophets who say that you as the first prince of the faith established such a chair in Rome and from it are governing the whole earth and its princes and peoples, in My name. But see, it will be a false chair, and dire things will be spread from there, right across the earth, and hardly anyone there will know any more where you set up the true chair, the chair of love, of truth, of the living faith and of life, nor who is your rightful successor. This false chair will persist for a long time, well over a thousand years; it shall not, however, see two thousand years. (...) "When the false chair will have become rotten and will break then I will return and My Kingdom with Me. (...) But then in those days there will be need of a great cleansing, so that men will recognize Me again and believe only in Me." (GGJ.08. 162, 2-6)

"All this may happen before two full millennia shall have passed starting from now as I am among you incarnate." (GGJ.09. 71, 5)

Today's friends of New Revelation are told:

"Do not concern yourselves with your opponents. The farther time progresses, and My sheep shall grow in number, the less can this My teaching (New Revelation) remain unknown, the greater, however, will also be opposition to it and its adherents. The struggle will have to fire up." (LS 21,12)

"Consider, there are millions of people who have to be guided to the right door, the door of light . . ." (LS 21,18) "Do not fear that they shall win." (LS 17,11)

"Pain now stands on the threshold. There are already a fair number of sharpshooters, and they will not miss in their aim." (GGJ 11, 238)

"The Kingdom of God can of course never come from the external (official) church, for it is the real, inner, eternal life of the spirit. But this external church is by my design and provision a protection for the inner church which can be easily found by any who wish to find it. And it makes no difference which outer church they belong to—so long as it somehow speaks in My name and of My word." (GH 2 [HiG.02_47.07.12,08) "Do not, however, curse the whole tree because its bark has died." (GH 2, [HiG.02_47.07.12,11]) "If you wish to become apostate (i.e., leave the church), this will little benefit your brothers." (GH 1 [HiG.01_40.08.20,11])

(It should be noted that almost all friends of New Revelation are members of a Christian Church. The Lorber Society in Germany is not encouraging anyone to leave their church. On the other hand, friends are expressly told not to join any sect. (GH 2, pg. 82) This is also why the Lorber Society itself must not assume the character of a sect but remain a loose association of friends in the spirit.)

Faithful souls imbued with church tradition who have grown deeply worried by developments in the Catholic Church since Vatican II, cling to the gospel words: "And the gates of hell shall not prevail against it" (Mt 16, 18), when fear and despondency comes upon them. But simple minds often tend to take high spiritual truth in rather concrete fashion, i.e., they cling to the literal meaning of the Gospels. Theologians know that the words referring to the invincibility of the church do not refer to the outer organization of the church.

New Revelation fully elucidates the passage from Matthew's Gospel (16, 18): 7

"You are Peter, and on this rock will I build my church, and the portals of hell shall not prevail against it." Only extracts from the relevant passages can be given here. "Great error now prevails in all Christian regions on earth because of this passage from the Scriptures." (GGJ 11, p. 332) "Peter was the first to whom I gave the keys to the kingdom of heaven in this faith and trust, this kingdom being the kingdom of love for God in the hearts of men . . ." (GGJ 11, p. 334)

"Anyone who comes to recognize Me and love Me as Peter did is a true rock on whom I can build My true church, true love and wisdom out of me, and do indeed most solemnly build it." (GGJ 11, p. 332)

The church will disintegrate before something new can arise. The new church of the spirit will not lack form, for it, too, will require organization and form, but that will not be the form of an established church with a hierarchic order that rules, uses pressure, condemns, and loses itself in ceremonial and superstition. And it will take to heart the words: "Take neither gold nor silver" (Mt 10, 9).

Following the transformation of the ecclesia carnalis* —as Joachim of Fiore has called it—into an ecclesia spiritualis, the marvelous words given in New Revelation that are like a parable will come to apply:

"See, the wise man goes to the lumber room and often finds their great treasure, covered in ceremonial. He wipes away the dust and puts the pure gold into his treasury. Go and do the same.'" (GH 1, [HiG.01_40.08.20,15])

*Ecclesia carnalis literally means 'church of the flesh', i.e., the established church of the hierarchy. Its opposite is the ecclesia spiritualis, the church of the spirit."

The leaders of the church know that the Catholic Church is facing its judgment and its end. In 1917 the third message for the Children of Fatima was entrusted to the Vatican by the Bishop of Leiria (Portugal). In 1960, the Vatican was supposed to reveal this letter to the world. The seals were opened, and the contents noted, but they were not published. The Message has nevertheless become known. It does not speak of the fate of a particular nation, as had been put about, as a diversion. According to press reports, this was confirmed by the witness, now living in a nunnery, before the Bishop of Leiria. Today it is known that the words spoken of Fatima included among other things the condemnation of the Catholic Church. At the 6th Fatima Congress held in Freiburg i.Br. (Germany) in September 1973, Bishop Rudolf Graber of Regensburg said: "Fatima is the judgment spoken on a church that believes it can do without sacrifice and expiation and which has grown worldly. Fatima is God's judgment on a mini-Christianity of rock-bottom prices, with the closing down sale now in progress."

Those are frank words, as are the following statements made by the Patriarch Athenagoras: "We have made the church into an organization like any other. We have wasted our energies in setting it up, and then used them to make it function. And it does function, like a machine—but not like life." "What have we done? Christ has left us. We have chased him away." At the last Council, Catholic patriarchs had made the curia responsible for letting religion grow dry with Roman legalism and triumphalism. Their warnings went unheard, like many, many others in the course of time.

It appears that Pope Paul VI also realized that the church was coming to an end. In the summer of 1974, he complained to an audience: "The church is in trouble—it appears to be condemned to die."

In New Revelation, the Lord expressly states that the teaching of Jesus will be made known to the world also after the decline of the Catholic Church:

"When the Catholic Church shall meet its judgment and its end, My teaching shall nevertheless continue among very many people on earth. But it will always be something that is free, and will quietly shine among men, a

light to comfort them, but never be a queen ruling whole nations, upon a throne, with crown, scepter and orb." (GGJ.08. 14, 17)

Catholic and Protestant theologians hold the view that there is widespread hunger for genuine revelation. True spiritual insight will, however, often need time to ripen. Awareness of the fundamental truths of the faith based on the Gospels requires a mind that is alive and some mental effort.

For anyone sufficiently open-minded, New Revelation, a work that greatly widens our spiritual horizons, is able to fuse rigid concepts of the type of theology normally works with into the flux of a presentation that can be understood and accepted by everyone. Anyone really serious in his search for religious truth as taught by Jesus will feel challenged to gain new insights. In New Revelation, God is truly speaking to men in the Last Days. No one will be able to reach the truth without effort, however. At times, the words of Empedocles may well apply to the study of the profound metaphysical aspects of this comprehensive revelation: "I do know that truth is inherent in the words I am proclaiming, yet it will be hard for men to make it their own, and the burning endeavor for the faith only wins through the soul with difficulty."

Where contradictions exist between New Revelation and church doctrine, it is not the church that is right, as Catholic and Protestant theologians will maintain, but New Revelation. It has been accepted that the Gospels have been partly falsified during the early centuries and made into a caricature by the de-mythologizers and theologians of the 19th and 20th century. "Like if their definitions and declarations and not the Word of the Lord would remain eternally" stated Prof Hans Küng to the point, "as if their institutions and constitutions would persist and not the reign of God". (Hans Küng 'Wahrhaftigkeit' [Truthfulness])

"No one but they", New Revelation significantly states, "is supposed to know anything or have learned anything." "They do not love My light and will not love those who will bring My light to them." (GGJ.08. 225, 9)

The churches may completely ignore Jakob Lorber, the prophet of the Last Days, or cast stones upon him, but this will have no effect on the fulfillment of the prophesy.

In these days, Christians should pay heed to the words of St. Paul: "Do not quench the spirit, do not despise prophetic words, but test everything and hold fast to what is good." (1 Thess 5, 19-21)

"Unrest and rethinking will be inevitable", Father Lohfink, professor at the Papal Bible Institute in Rome has said, "wherever God lets prophets appear".

Goethe's words that "the most excellent things to emerge, to arise before us, will be denied for as long as possible" apply also in the case of

New Revelation. But no doubt the time has now come when this important revelation made through the prophet shall become generally known. "

A general desire is arising for light, for spiritual life, for love, for genuine spiritual teaching that has warmth. And so, a move towards the spirit is coming about in spite of all opposition . . ." (LS 3, 18)

An update from the web-site author:

The book which contains this article was written in the late 1970s. One can see daily that the situation has become even more critical for the Church during the last 30 years. The chair has continued to rot.

To mention only some nails in the coffin:

Exits: The exodus of members of the Church has continued unabated. The German Conference of Bishops published figures of between 100,000 and 130,000 people leaving the Church annually during the 1990s and up to 2003. Protestant churches have the same problem, it's even worse. There in the last 30 years 5.2 million people left.

The exit numbers show spikes from time to time like lately with the pope's move to cancel the excommunication of the arch traditionalist movement '*Pius X*' (Ecône). The aim of the pope to make steps for reunification of the Church is understandable. However, it is precisely this group which continues the false doctrines, habits and empty ceremonialism which the Lord Jesus is heavily critical of, and which widens the rift between the church and its followers. "

The Church is called to action on mass exit," say the headlines of the Catholic Times (January 20). And it continues, "A gloomy picture of a church in terminal decline in almost every area has been predicted by extensive new research".

Mass attendance has halved over the last 50 years. "Cradle baptisms" have declined by a quarter. Converts have fallen by a third. The number of Roman Catholics measured by baptisms, marriages and burials has fallen by 23% over the last half century, from 5 million to below 4 million. Marriages have fallen by 59%. The membership of the Church has aged.

The Times concludes, "The Roman Catholic Church in Britain is facing its greatest threat since the Reformation, according to research".

Pedophilia: In the US the Church has been rocked by a massive series of pedophile scandals which has cost huge amounts of money. Many cases have not been dealt with until now. According to official figures of the Catholic Church in the US close to 5000 priests were accused of pedophile behavior with minors. So far about ten thousand lawsuits were filed with the 195 dioceses of the nation.

Personnel: There are not enough priests by far. Most of them have to take care of several parishes resulting in work overload. And most of them will be retired in ten years. Seminaries are not showing the numbers of students needed by far.

It must be noted that Evangelical or Protestant churches are not better off. The priest situation is hardly better - which shows that celibacy is not the decisive issue. No, there the reason is the scandal of gay priests and the 'blessing' of gay and lesbian couples in some 'progressive' countries. This is definitely not a motivation for believers to condone an institution claiming to follow the teachings of the Bible.

Looks like Catholic and Protestant denominations are going down in parallel.

Let's include them in our prayers."

Blessing of Same Sex Couples by Pope Francis



[Shocking Twist on Pope Francis's Birthday: Lightning Strikes and Halo Disappears! \(youtube.com\)](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=...)

Warning from Jesus

MESSAGE OF OUR LORD JESUS CHRIST TO HIS BELOVED DAUGHTER LUZ DE MARIA FEBRUARY 16, 2022

My beloved People, I bless you.

MY HEART MAINTAINS THE CONSTANT DESIRE TO HAVE YOU IN ME.

Children, I speak to you so that you may constantly exercise foresight: the madness of men of power is extreme.

They do not analyze consequences but allow themselves to act on impulse so that their desires would be fulfilled. ***An attack on a leader will become known: a groundless attack, and this will cause fire to fall upon the earth.***

My children:

In its extreme emanation of streams of fire, the sun will emit great heat towards the earth. You will see nature dry up in the midst of extreme heat. Man will feel unable to remain on earth.

At this moment ignorance goes ahead of humanity, dominated by people in powerful hands, who will make My children succumb to the tragedy of the disastrous world war.

My children:

YOU MUST BE CREATURES WHO ARE PREPARED TO CONVERT, BUT NOW, BEFORE IT IS TOO LATE...

Evil is rising; you will think that I have abandoned you when you see your brothers rise up against Me in broad daylight. The altars in My Churches will be destroyed and all that they contain will be eliminated. (*)

Humanity wishes to erase every trace of Me. It will not succeed - it would be as if it could live without air. It will be a time of pain and hope, as I will send My beloved St. Michael the Archangel, guarding My beloved Angel of Peace to sustain you with My Word, to call you to continue resisting until the imminent arrival of My Mother who will fight evil.

My people, keep in mind My faithful Elijah. (I Kings ch.10, 18 and 20)

CONVERT, PREPARE YOURSELVES! IN EACH ONE OF MY CHILDREN, FAITH IS ESSENTIAL, SO THAT YOU WOULD NEVER DOUBT MY LOVE FOR MY PEOPLE.

Pray, My children, pray for My Church.

Pray, My children, pray: the earth will be more strongly shaken.

Pray, My children, pray and repent: confess your sins and live in Grace.

Pray, My children, pray: remain at peace with your brothers and sisters.

Pray, My children, pray: from Space will come suffering for mankind.

Be cautious, My children. Come to Me, even if the majority of mankind declares itself against Me.

Keep the Faith: do not lose it even for an instant. Faith is gold in the hearts, minds and thoughts of My Own. Without Faith you are nothing: without Faith every wind moves you one way or the other.

I bless you, My people, I bless you, children.
May My Peace be in each of you.

Your Jesus

HAIL MARY MOST PURE, CONCEIVED WITHOUT SIN

HAIL MARY MOST PURE, CONCEIVED WITHOUT SIN

HAIL MARY MOST PURE, CONCEIVED WITHOUT SIN

(*) Reference to the October 6, 2017, message of Our Lord Jesus Christ: My Beloved People, the relics that My Church possesses will be seized in order to profane them. Because of this I have previously requested that the relics be rescued and preciously guarded from now on, otherwise you will have no trace of them.

COMMENTARY OF LUZ DE MARIA

Brothers and sisters:

We are seeing the might of the great powers, and as Our Lord Jesus Christ tells us, what we will experience as a result of this will be very painful. This is the madness of power; these are the immediate plans of the world leaders.

As children of God, we must remain focused on the Power of God over all that exists, without ceasing to benefit from the advancement of technology, science and its discoveries in all fields. It is also true that at this time we are seeing how man is making threats with the power of what Heaven calls "misused science", in order to continue to dominate the nations.

Our Lord Jesus Christ calls us to conversion because it is necessary - now! Living each day is difficult: we are tempted and besieged by the emissaries of evil, but we must not let our guard down - we must respond to God the Father as He expects.

Our Lord Jesus Christ spoke to me about Elijah's loyalty, about his Faith and his assurance in the Name of God who can do all things. And I can reaffirm for myself why Elijah is called the Prophet of the First Commandment - because of his unwavering Faith in God, worshiping Him above all things.

Amen.

A Closing Message from Jesus

Ref: Sermons of the Lord by Jakob Lorber :15

Jesus is speaking: What I had planned eons ago and had begun to carry out over a thousand years ago, is now nearing its completion. My religious teaching, My word, which cannot be replaced by a better one, - My teaching of love must be universally accepted. Love alone must rule; all passions of the human heart, which I have put into it so that through battling against them love could be won, all these passions must be controlled and placed before the altar of love. Hatred, vengeance, pride and whatever they may be called, these powerful impulses of evil within man, must all be silenced. The cross, nailed to which I once asked forgiveness for erring mankind, must - as a symbol of reconciliation - be loved and honored by everyone and sometimes even carried in remembrance of the way I have shown, which is the only one that can lead men to spiritual heights.

As towards the end of My sojourn on earth circumstances seemed to work against Me, apparently leading to My death, but through the resurrection from matter and My return into My spiritual kingdom actually bringing about My greatest triumph, at the present, too, men seem to be afflicted by an ever-growing number of misfortunes and catastrophes. However, man shall rise, like the phoenix from the ashes, out of burnt worldly opinions and prejudices, unscathed as a spiritual product of his Creator, as a spiritual child of a supreme spiritual Father.

Like a rudderless ship mankind is drifting towards this destination. But first all the artificial walls the human intellect has built around the loving heart, the barriers of birth, station and superficial knowledge must be pulled down. Man must cease to think with his intellect and learn to feel with his heart. Only when the warm fire of love has warmed his whole soul, can wisdom, as a regulating impulse, set limits to love and let men feel all that with which I have endowed them and why I have created them such and not otherwise.

Whenever I, as Christ on earth, prayed to My Father, it was *Wisdom calling to Love* to limit its boundless action. Just as wisdom and love can only exist with each other, I, as the Christ, was one with My Father, the Love, and therefore I could say: 'No one knows Me, except the Father in Heaven and I alone know Him', or can go to the Father' and so on. Thereby I meant to say: All the world was created out of love, but wisdom has regulated its conditions. Love creates, and wisdom preserves. Love, as the "Father", was the highest symbol of purity, whereas I, wisdom, as the "Son", proved it through the deed. Thus, also man, as My descendant, shall become a manifestation of love and wisdom. He shall love first and only then shall he learn to be wise so as to comprehend fully My creation and his mission in it.

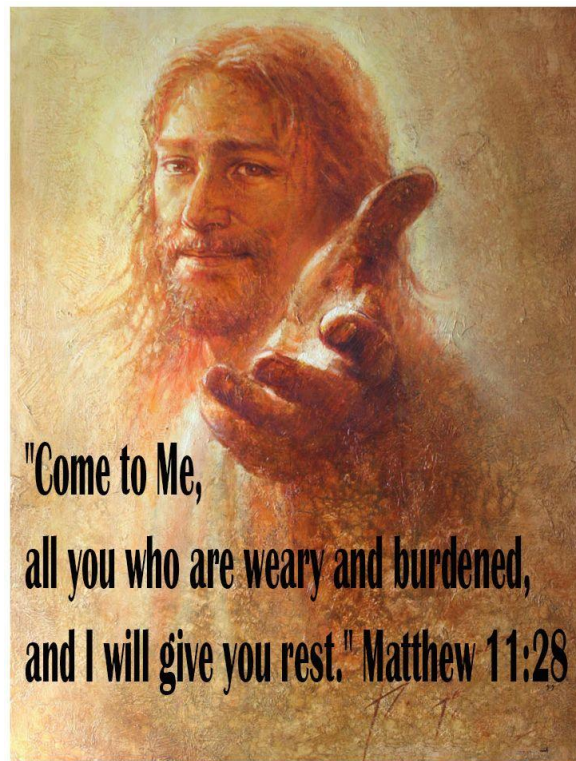
This is what I have in mind for you and all events are leading you in that direction. I have demonstrated to My spirits how what they considered

impossible has become possible. I have led with My example and have made My beings on this small earth into citizens of My Infinite Kingdom, into My sole children.

What I once started as a babe in a cave near Bethlehem and what was praised by millions of angelic spirits, but not comprehended by men, except vaguely suspected by a few, has now been accomplished.

I have accomplished the work of reconciliation, of love and forgiveness. The world is cleansed of all impure dross of selfishness. And even if afflictions and catastrophes destroy man's physical body, they cannot harm his spirit and soul. This part of man is standing above the ruins of the world with arms outstretched towards the divine Savior Who - as once on earth - is calling to all: "Come unto Me all ye that are heavy laden that I may take off your burden and refresh you! Come, you fighters for love and wisdom, receive the crown of life; the realm of spirits is open to you and you may see the hosts of angels rejoicing and praising the Lord with the same words as once before: "Glory to God in the highest and peace to men on earth!" For He came into His own and His children have recognized Him. Amen.

Jesus is speaking: "COME TO ME, DO NOT RENOUNCE SAVING YOUR SOULS!"



AMEN

Prophets of Our Time:

About the Author: Bertha Dudde

I was born April 1, 1891, the second oldest daughter of an artist of Liegnitz in Silesia, today's Poland. I had a normally peaceful childhood, with six sisters in our parent's home. I learned the cares of life at an early age. The desire to make money to help my parents made me learn the trade of a seamstress. As the financial needs of my parents continued, so did the burden, and in this way I made myself useful.



My parents belonged to different denominations. Father was a Protestant - Mother a Catholic. We children were brought up in the Catholic faith but never experienced pressure or force to follow the practices of the church so that each child in later years was able to pursue their own chosen course.

I myself was religious but could not accept the doctrine of the Catholic system although I respected the church. I could not represent something on the outside that my inner conscience had not accepted. So I did not continue to attend church, heard little preaching and had no knowledge of the Bible. I did not read any religious books or scientific literature and did not join any other group or religious sect.

Anyone knowing the Catholic teaching knows what a conscious struggle one finds himself in when he wants to release himself from it. I was not spared from this either. But the question as to what is the Truth and where it is to be found, remained.

Often when I prayed the Lord's Prayer I would beseech the Lord to allow me to find His kingdom. This prayer was answered in June 15, 1937, as I prayed quietly and waited for the inner voice. In this attitude I persisted often, for a wonderful peace came over me and thoughts which came to my heart, not my head, gave me comfort and strength....

Jesus Christ says "I am the way, the truth and the life". The way we humans should take is the way of love which was exemplified by Jesus Christ and which leads to eternal life in His presence. The truth we should know is given to us through the Word of God where God Himself in Jesus Christ imparted to us through his disciples and through His present-day messengers. He says Himself 'I will pour out My Spirit on all flesh; and servants and handmaidens shall prophesy'.

One of these present-day servants and handmaidens is Bertha Dudde, through whom God 'pours out His Spirit', that is, through whom we receive His Word in its purest form in order to recognize the meaning and purpose of earthly life and His plan of Salvation.

These texts have been printed in book-format since 1993 with the help of many friends and were passed on to everyone who is interested. Over the years they have demonstrated that people following the way of Christ have found them particularly helpful. But it also becomes evident that it is not a feasible path without the Commandments of Love given to us by Jesus Christ. Why? Because we are only able to understand His language if we live a life of love; with the two volumes 'Return to God' we offer you a small overview of the complete works. After that, anyone who sincerely would like to take the path of return should let himself be

guided by the messages in the books that were given to us by the Father through Bertha Dudde.

Proclamations received through the 'Inner Word'

by Bertha Dudde 1891 – 1965

Jesus Christ says, "I am the way, the truth and the life". The way we humans should take is the way of love which was exemplified by Jesus Christ and which leads to eternal life in His presence. The truth we should know is given to us through the Word of God that God Himself in Jesus Christ imparted to us through his disciples and through His present-day messengers. He says Himself 'I will pour out My Spirit on all flesh; and servants and handmaidens shall prophesy'.



One of these present-day servants and handmaidens is Bertha Dudde, through whom God 'pours out His Spirit', that is, through whom we receive His Word in its purest form in order to recognize the meaning and purpose of earthly life and His plan of Salvation. It is now our wish to share and distribute the "Word of God" received through Bertha Dudde. For this reason, we are making the transcripts of the individual messages available to you for reading and to inform you where you can order copies of the texts.

These texts have been printed in book-format since 1993 with the help of many friends and were passed on to everyone who is interested. Over the years they have demonstrated that people following the way of Christ have found them particularly helpful. But it also becomes evident that it is not a feasible path without the Commandments of Love given to us by Jesus Christ. Why?, because we are only able to understand His language if we live a life of love. With the two volumes '**Return to God**' we offer you a small overview of the complete works. After that, anyone who sincerely would like to take the path of return should let himself be guided by the messages in the books that were given to us by the Father through Bertha Dudde.

Autobiography

Bertha Dudde wrote the following biography in 1953:

I have been writing messages received through the inner Word since June 15, 1937. In answer to the many requests of my friends I will give you a picture of my earthly life, a short explanation of what I received spiritually, and my own feelings about all this.

I was born April 1, 1891, the second oldest daughter of an artist of Liegnitz in Silesia, today's Poland. I had a normally peaceful childhood, with six sisters in our parent's home. I learned the cares of life at an early age. The desire to make money to help my parents made me learn the trade of a seamstress. As the financial needs of my parents continued, so did the burden, and in this way I made myself useful.

My parents belonged to different denominations. Father was a Protestant - Mother a Catholic. We children were brought up in the Catholic faith but never

experienced pressure or force to follow the practices of the church so that each child in later years was able to pursue their own chosen course.

I myself was religious but could not accept the doctrine of the Catholic system although I respected the church. I could not represent something on the outside that my inner conscience had not accepted. So, I did not continue to attend church, heard little preaching and had no knowledge of the Bible. I did not read any religious books or scientific literature and did not join any other group or religious sect.

Anyone knowing the Catholic teaching knows what a conscious struggle one finds himself in when he wants to release himself from it. I was not spared from this either. But the question as to what is the Truth and where it is to be found, remained.

Often when I prayed the Lord's Prayer, I would beseech the Lord to allow me to find His kingdom. This prayer was answered in June 15, 1937, as I prayed quietly and waited for the inner voice. In this attitude I persisted often, for a wonderful peace came over me and thoughts which came to my heart, not my head, gave me comfort and strength.

Still, I did not know that these thoughts were given to me until, in a strange dream I experienced something which later proved to be the Truth and caused me to write down these thoughts. So on a certain day as I listened inwardly a stream of words came to me, which I wrote down. This was the first message I wrote which started like this: "In the beginning was the Word, 'a Te-Deum' to the Creator of Heaven and Earth."

Then came doubt, did you write this by yourself? In short, I have wrestled, prayed and gone through many struggles, but again and again the words came to me like a stream, a wisdom, which made me tremble. Then God Himself took away my doubts. He answered me and I acknowledged Him as our Father, in His Word. My faith grew, doubt diminished, and I received and wrote daily.

The contents of the writings were beyond my understanding. Phrases, which I had never heard of or read about, strange and scientific expressions and references continually came to me. Then came unheard of expressions of the Heavenly Father's Love giving refuge and providing enlightenment to all the questions of life.

The Words came to me in the following manner: After sincere prayer and a short period of composure I listened inwardly. Thoughts then followed coming to my mind, clearly, distinctly, and the words flowed smoothly always three or four, one after another, like writing a radio announcement or a weather report, slowly so that I could easily keep pace, writing line after line.

Now I write the words in shorthand as a dictation without having any constructive or intellectual part in it. I am in no way in a 'trance', nor do I even form the sentences, but it comes to me one word at a time, neither do I understand the context while I am writing the words down.

After days, sometimes weeks, I transcribe the shorthand writings into longhand without changing or correcting a syllable. Each dictation takes about half an hour. I must stress that this could not happen forcibly or in a state of ecstasy. It all takes place simply and consciously, without any excitement or influence of my own will. I can interrupt myself at any time and finish the sentence after hours or days without reading the previous writing the dictated words continue again.

My will is under no compulsion, all that I desire is to serve God and do what His will wants me to do.

I can truthfully say that I was led into this Truth, and these concepts were, in every respect, foreign to me. It was only after years that I found confirmation of what I received when I came to know the writings of Jacob Lorber. No one can imagine my joy when I discovered the literature of Jacob Lorber; 'The Great Gospel of John' and 'The Youth of Christ'. Then I understood that other people were also given the Word of the Lord, that God had spoken to His children at all times and that God will continue to do this in His endless love and mercy.

I found in Lorber's writings the same as was given to me. I often could not understand the Word that came to me, but in His love the Heavenly Father gave me the explanation. How wonderful are the innumerable manifestations in which the Father displays His exceedingly great goodness.

It became clear to me that my limited education due to lack of money, and my lack of time to read good books or visit performances, became my advantage. I was now able to concentrate on my work from early morning to late at night, and each day I received that precious spiritual Word without knowing for whom I received it.

It is because of my ignorance of the Bible and the Catholic doctrine that I accepted the Word from above without resistance. In my experience, an earnest Catholic or Protestant whose knowledge is rooted in dogmatic theories is too much bound to dogma to accept and embrace divine revelations without resistance.

Still, there are scientists at several faculties who earnestly discuss these divine teachings with increasing interest. Their interest not only concerns the irrefutable explanation of the origin of matter and the possibility of its dissolution, but also the principle of the wrong teachings of different religions, systems and confessions. In the messages I received, these errors are recorded, and everyone is urged to give instructions concerning these doctrinal errors whenever there is an opportunity. But everyone is free to take the Lord's Word to heart or not. But whoever understands the spirit in the Father's Word and does not act accordingly increases the distance between himself and the Father even more. When he does not follow the warning Words of love he puts himself inevitably under the law. He will also, in the same measure, lack in grace by disregarding God's commandment of love.

In God's grace people are led anew to the Gospel, which emphatically points out the purpose of man's being, for the merciful love of God seeks to save all who still can be saved before the turning point comes. And it will come. The end-time which seers and prophets have proclaimed is now here. According to the revelations given to me, the Lord does not differentiate between His children. 'Come ye all to Me' sounds His call and blessed is he who hears His call and follows Him. God loves His children. He wants to make them all happy, even when they do not want to know Him. Recorded November 22, 1953, Bertha Dudde

Bertha Dudde was permitted to leave her earthly shell on September 18, 1965, to return to the Father's heavenly house.

Maria Divine Mercy

Maria Divine Mercy - the European visionary and seer has been receiving messages since 2010. Although Maria, who wishes to remain anonymous, had virtually no knowledge of the Bible, the messages are littered with numerous biblical references, codes and secrets including

The Maria Divine Mercy prophecies and messages are contained in The Book of Truth, foretold in the Book of Daniel.

God the Father, she explains, has given her 'The Seal of the Living God' Crusade Prayer (33) – a prayer of protection against the antichrist also foretold in the Bible in the Book of Revelation.

The Catholic Church will be taken over by the enemies of God from within and this will lead to the greatest apostasy of all time.

The Second Coming will herald the return of Christ to judge the living and the dead.

The world will witness the rise of Satanism and new age paganism.

140 Crusade Prayers were dictated to Maria Divine Mercy by God the Father, His beloved Son Jesus Christ and the Blessed Mother of God, the Virgin Mary who has asked the world that she be known as the Mother of Salvation through these messages.

Many people have accepted the messages as they are. Many don't. An evaluation of the warning second coming website has been made by many people, and this has led to questions as to whether Maria Divine Mercy is true or false. Maria Divine Mercy's real name is not being made public and she wishes to remain anonymous.

While theologians argue as to whether the Warning Second Coming website is a hoax or not the fact is that hundreds of Crusade Prayer Groups have been set up around the world on the back of this Mission. The messages have been translated into over 28 languages and without any help or assistance from this website.

In less than three and a half years three volumes of the messages which total 2,000 in all (most of which have been published) have been produced in book format in print and in eBook through Apple, Amazon Kindle, Kobo and Overdrive. People are not obliged to buy the books as the messages are free to download on this site. However, people have requested that the Book be published as well as the Crusade Prayer Book and they are available through this website through an independent publisher and re-sellers throughout Great Britain and other parts of the world.

Conchiglia – Movimento D'amore San Juan Giego

Foundation of the Name "Conchiglia"

Conchiglia received her first Message from the Holy Trinity on the 7th of April 2000 through intimate communications and it was the first Friday of the month dedicated to the Sacred Heart of Jesus, few days before Easter, during the Great Jubilee of the Year 2000. Jesus really died on Friday 7th, April 1, Conchiglia, Began her walk after having seen Jesus at Marotta of Fano, Pesaro-Urbino, Italy, on the 14th of January 1968. After my "yes" to God, pronounced at the Holy Hour of Loreto – Ancona –



Conchiglia to 18 years

Italy, the Project of God was irradiated and was shown to Humanity through me, Conchiglia.

The Most Holy Trinity on the 7th of April 2000 has chosen a New Name for me, "Conchiglia" as a conch, a seashell. According to Biblical Tradition, "the change of the name by God" is a sacred investiture by which the elect is constituted as founder of an institution of Divine Origin, destined to be perpetuated in History and elevated to cooperation in the History of the salvation for the multitudes.

I have the same blood group of Jesus: AB Rh+ as shown in the analysis performed on the Shroud of Turin and the Miracle of Lanciano, the only difference being that Jesus' group is male and mine is female.

For the will of Jesus, I am the foundress of the Movimento d'Admore San Juan Diego (Saint Juan Diego Movement of Love) that belongs to Most Holy Mary, Our Lady of Guadalupe. The Movement of hearts onto which God's children from all over the World converges, because this is God's Work. God is Love, hence Movement of Love is the Movement of God and it is the Movement of God because it is the Unique Movement That God now wants in the World. To the voice "movement" from the "Dictionary of the Italian Language" by Nicola Zingararelli, Freeman Edition, Bologna, 2005 we can read: act of moving – animation of a group – isometric view of a plan or in three-dimensional space onto itself that you can superimpose the two figures corresponding to each other – inspired by current cultural from innovative ideas – meeting, affairs love – movement of the soul – change – origin.

Jakob Lorber

Jakob Lorber was a Christian mystic and visionary from the Duchy of Styria, who promoted liberal Universalism. He referred to himself as "God's scribe". He wrote that on 15 March 1840 he began hearing an "inner voice" from the region of his heart and thereafter transcribed what it said. By the time of his death 24 years later he had written manuscripts equivalent to more than 10,000 pages in print.

Very few people know that from 1851 to 1864 Jesus gave a much more complete story of the events that happened during His last 3 years before His crucifixion. A much more complete Gospel than what we can find in the Bible. This was revealed by Jesus Christ Himself to a man He choose, namely the Austrian musician Jakob Lorber who dedicated the last 24 years of his life in the service of our Lord by writing down what He dictated to him through the inner word. He heard the words very clearly in the region of his heart and wrote them faithfully down. The Great Gospel of John revealed to Jakob Lorber consists of 10 volumes with about 250 chapters each. Interrupted in 1864 by the death of Jakob Lorber the work was completed in 1894 by Leopold Engel whom the Lord called to write volume 11. The last volume covers the period from the Last Supper to the Resurrection.



Gottfried Mayerhofer

1807 – 1877

Gottfried Mayerhofer was born in Munich in 1807, the descendant of a notable German family. When Prince Otto of Bavaria became King of Greece, Mayerhofer went with him as an officer of the Greek royal service. In 1837 he married the daughter of a wholesale merchant and they moved from Athens to Trieste when her father's business relocated. He dedicated himself to his favorite studies— music and painting, and in the course of time, he became interested in religious and spiritual matters. In Trieste, he encountered the writings of the New Revelation and his inclination to the religious and spiritual was richly nourished by reading the works of Jakob Lorber.



Mayerhofer soon attained the state of spiritual awakening. In March 1870 he heard within him for the first time the voice of the Lord. He served this Voice for seven years as a faithful "scribe", until his death in 1877. The way in which the Inner Word came to Mayerhofer is remarkable. Early in the morning, before he felt within him the urge to write, the subjects to be dealt with appeared before his spiritual eyes in pictures of magnificent clarity. When he then put down in writing what he had seen, unfortunately the clarity of the vision faded considerably. This may be one of the causes leading to the imperfections in the style of Mayerhofer's writings.

In a letter to a friend Mayerhofer writes: "I am always quite passive when I receive these communications, usually do not even know what it is all about. I am usually seized by an inexplicable unrest, have to sit down at the desk and only when I take up the pencil do I learn what the Lord wants, and even then, I know neither beginning nor sequel or end, not even one word earlier than the next. Thus, for instance, It [His word] tells me: 'Take the Gospel of John, chapter 3, verse 7!' I, who am not a bit versed in the Bible, do not know anything about the contents of this chapter or verse, look it up, sit down, and write dictations, having no will of my own, not knowing why and wherefore, just so, and in no other way."

These explanations by Mayerhofer show that what he writes down is true inspiration and not just products of his own imagination. This is also supported externally by Mayerhofer's original manuscript, which was written extremely fast and flowingly and which contains very few corrections by his hand.

Through his efforts several works originated, in which many revelations relating to creation, life, the road to salvation, communication with the spiritual world, and many other fundamental questions of life were presented. The best-known books that the Lord offered to humanity through Gottfried Mayerhofer are The Lord's Sermons, Secrets of Creation, and Secrets of Life. The Lord's Sermons presents deep moral lessons and teachings concerning the Lord's First and Second Coming. The two books, Secrets of Creation and Secrets of Life, form a comprehensive system of spiritual revelations which explain the most important aspects of human and natural existence. In Mayerhofer's works can also be found accurate references to later scientific discoveries. That is why Mayerhofer's works are considered, next to Lorber's "The New Revelation of Jesus Christ," the greatest spiritual food intended to prepare humanity for the Lord's Second Coming.

Excerpt from Gottfried Mayerhofer's *Secrets of Creation* (revelation received January 22, 1872): "This revelation is not only for the small circle of readers who now know these writings, but for the whole of humanity as the future system of religion based solely on My own statements during My walk on Earth, in order to lead back the cults and the whole doctrinal edifice of religion to what I once gave to My apostles, simple men of the people; for you can well imagine that I did not descend to your earth without a reason to give you the example of greatest humiliation and sacrifice".

Works of Mayerhofer - Secrets of Life - Secrets of Creation - The Lord's Sermons

The Decree of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith repealing the Canons of canon Law in 1399 and 2318, was approved by His Holiness Paul VI October 14, 1966: was later published at the request of His Holiness himself, so it is no longer prohibited without disclosing the Imprimatur, text concerning new miraculous Apparitions, Revelations, Visions, Signs, prophecies and other Miracles. It is not intended in any way to prevent the judgment of the One, Holy, Roman Catholic and Apostolic Church.

Reference Key

MV - Maria Valtorta

MV PMG – Maria Valtorta - Poem of the Man God

MV N 1943, 1944, 1945-50 – Maria Valtorta Note Books

MV ET – Maria Valtorta, End Times

MV ESP – Maria Valtorta, Lessons on the Epistle of St Paul to the Romans

MV Vol. 1-5 Maria Valtorta - Poem of the Man God

MMP (chapter) – Marian Movement of Priest, Rev Don Stefano Gobbi

MVVS – Maria Valtorta, Victim Souls

MDM - Maria of Divine Mercy

TLIG – True Life in God, Vassula Rydén

BD – Bertha Dudde

JL – Jakob Lorber

GM – Gottfried Mayerhofer

Jakob Lorber

- Gr = Das grosse Evangelium Johannes * = The Great Gospel of John
- Ha = Die Haushaltung Gottes (Die Urgeschichte der Menschheit) = God's Household Management (History of the Origin of Man)
- EM = Erde und Mond = Earth and Moon
- VdH = Von der Hoelle bis zum Himmel = From Heaven to Hell
- Hi = Himmelsgaben = Gifts of Heaven
- Jugd = Die Jugend Jesu (Das Jakobusevangelium) = The Early Years of Jesus (Gospel of James)
- GS = Die geistige Sonne = The Spiritual Sun
- NS = Die natuerliche Sonne = The Natural Sun Schrift =Schrifttexterklaerungen = Interpretation of the Scriptures
- BM = Bischof Martin = Bishop Martin

Gottfried Mayerhofer

- Pr = Predigten des Herrn = The Lord's Sermons
- LGh = Lebensgeheimnisse = Life Mysteries
- SGh = Schoepfungsgeheimnisse = Mysteries of Creation

Reference Books

- David Carlin, **The Decline & Fall of the Catholic Church in America**, Sophia Institute Press 2003
- David Michael Lindsey, **The Woman and the Dragon Apparitions of Mary**, Pelican Publishing Company 2000
- Eduardo Siguenza, **John Paul II, The Pope Who Understood Fatima**, Queenship Publishing Company 2007
- Francis Johnston, **Fatima The Great Sign**, Tan Books and Publishers, Inc.1980
- John R. Willis, S.J., **The Teachings of the Church Fathers**, Ignatius Press 2002
- James P. Mahoney, D.D. Vicar General, NY, **The Liturgy of the Hours**, Catholic Book Publication 1975
- Maria Valtorta, **The Book of Azariah**, Centro Editorial Valtortiano srl., 1993
- Maria Valtorta, **The End Times**, Editions Paulines 1994
- Maria Valtorta, **Lessons on the Epistle of St. Paul to the Romans**, Centro Editoriale Valtortiano 2007
- Maria Valtorta, **The Poem of the Man God Vol 1-5**, Centro Editorial Valtortiano srl, 1986
- Maria Valtorta, **Note books 1943,1944,1945-1950**, Centro Editorial Valtortiano srl. 1985
- Rev. Albert J. Hebert, S. M., **Mary, Why Do You Cry?**, Rev. Albert J Hebert, S.M., 1985
- Rev. Don Stefano Gobbi, **To The Priests, Our lady's Beloved Sons**, The Marian Movement of Priests 1998
- Rev. Francis C. Kelley, D.D., Bishop of Oklahoma - **The Primitive Church**- Tan Books And Publishing, Inc 1980
- Rev. Gabriel M. Roschini, O.S.M., **The Virgin Mary in the Writings of Maria Valtorta**, Kolbe's Publications Inc. (Canada) and Centro Editorials Valtortiano Srl. (Italy) 1989, 1990
- Rev. George W. Kosicki, CSB, **Now is the Time for Mercy**, Marian Press 2005
- Rev. Herman Bernard Kramer – **The Book of Destiny**, Tan Books and Publishers, Inc. Rockford, Ill 61105
- Rev. J.L. Menezes, **The Life and Religion of Mohammed**, Roman Catholic Books, Harrison, NY. 1912
- Rev. Joseph Cardinal Ratzinger, **Catechism of the Catholic Church**, Costello Publishing Company 1992
- Rev. John Laux, M.A., **Church History**, Tan Books and Publishers, Inc. 1989
- Rev. George W. Kosicki, CSB, **Now is the Time for Mercy**, Marian Press 2005
- Roy H. Schoeman, **Salvation is from The Jews**, Roy Schoeman 2003
- Saint John of the Cross, **The Collected Works of Saint John of the Cross**, ICS Publications Institute of Carmelite Studies 1991
- Saint Louis-Marie Grignion DeMontfort, **True Devotion To Mary**, Tan Books and Publishers, Inc.1985
- Saint Maria Faustina, **Divine Mercy in My Soul Diary**, Congregation of Marians 1987
- Saint Thomas Aquinas, **Summa Theologiae**, Ave Maria Press, Inc. 1991
- Vassula Ryden, **True Life in God**, The Foundation for True Life in God 2006

- Steve Erwin, **The Boy who met Jesus**, Segatashya of Kibeho, Immaculee Illbagiza 2011.

Reference Web-Sites

www.tlig.org True Life in God, Vassula Ryden
www.thedivinemercy.org Divine Mercy HQ
www.mmp-usa.net Marian Movement of Priest USA HQ
www.fathercorapi.com Father John Corapi SOLT Catholic teachings/letters
www.christinagallagher.org Christine Gallagher messages
www.medjugorje.com Medjugorje activity center and messages
www.vatican.va Vatican web-site for Catholic information
www.michaeljournal.org Michael published news letters - signs of the times
www.garabandal.org End time secrets will be revealed in Garabandal
www.circleofprayer.com God the Father Devotions
www.divinewill.org Lucia Piccarreta Divine Will messages and teachings
www.johnleary.com Warnings and Prophecies
www.thewarningsecondcoming.com Maria Divine Mercy
www.wordsfromjesus.com Jennifer
<http://en.bertha-dudde.org> The Word of God
www.conchiglia.us/UK/UK_C lettere/UK_Conchiglia_VATICANO.htm Conchiglia

Become an Apostle of Truth

Truth only comes from God and before the world can come to an end, as we know it, the truth must be revealed. How will this be done? The Lord will accomplish this by using his prophets; the same way He used the prophets in the Old Testament which also contains the Book of the Prophets.

This work presents the teachings that were given, by the Lord, to the prophets of our time that are located throughout the world. When these teachings are brought together, they present a clear picture of the events that will lead us to the return of Jesus in Glory and the end of a period of salvation.

Jesus is speaking: "All the strands of this Mission are being drawn together to form a pattern. Then, when the various parts are linked and fitted together, like the pieces of a jigsaw, when all the pieces begin to merge, the final picture will become clear."

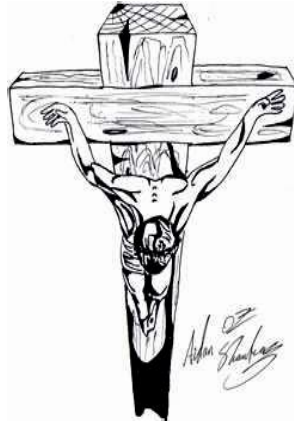
Ref: MDM message Jan 24, 2014

The 'final picture' has been assembled and presented in the eleven volumes of the Alpha and Omega of Creation Series.



Become an Apostle of Truth by passing on the Lord's teachings to family and friends.

**"I Am with you always,
even unto the end of the world"**



Jesus is speaking: "And I say to you: 'Take,' do take this work and '*do not seal it*' but read it and have it read '*because the time is close*' and let those who are holy become holier. (John, Revelation, 22:10)

May the grace of your Lord Jesus Christ be with all those who in this book see an approach of Mine and urge it to be accomplished, to their defense, with the cry of Love: 'Come, Lord Jesus.'

I will always be with you because it is pleasant to Me to be with those who love Me." MV Vol5: 951

JMJ